



**THE UNIVERSITY  
OF ILLINOIS**

**LIBRARY**

905

ES

v. 13




The person charging this material is responsible for its return on or before the **Latest Date** stamped below.

Theft, mutilation, and underlining of books are reasons for disciplinary action and may result in dismissal from the University.

University of Illinois Library

JUL 15 1968

L161—O-1096



Digitized by the Internet Archive  
in 2022 with funding from  
University of Illinois Urbana-Champaign



# THE ESSEX ANTIQUARIAN

A QUARTERLY MAGAZINE DEVOTED TO  
THE BIOGRAPHY, GENEALOGY,  
HISTORY AND ANTIQUITIES  
OF ESSEX COUNTY,  
MASSACHUSETTS

VOLUME XIII

1909

SIDNEY PERLEY, EDITOR

---

ILLUSTRATED

---

SALEM, MASS.

**The Essex Antiquarian**

1909





905  
ES  
v. 13

18828 Mann

## CONTENTS.

- ANIMALS, DOMESTIC, IN THE EARLY DAYS, 49.  
ANSWERS, 354, 94; 384, 95; 501, 48; 502, 48;  
506, 143; 512, 144; 513, 144, 193; 515, 193.  
BLEACHER, THE, 138.  
BOWDEN NOTES, 131.  
BRADSTREET, MRS. BRIDGET, WILL OF, 116.  
BROWN, —, OF NEWBURY, DESCENDANTS OF,  
40.  
BROWN, CHARLES, OF ROWLEY, DESCENDANTS  
OF, 26.  
BROWN, JAMES, OF NEWBURY, DESCENDANTS OF,  
164.  
BROWN, JOHN, OF GLOUCESTER, DESCENDANTS  
OF, 118.  
BROWN, ELDER JOHN, OF SALEM, DESCENDANTS  
OF, 147.  
BROWN, NICHOLAS, OF HAVERHILL, DESCEND-  
ANTS OF, 24.  
BROWN NOTES, 111, 155.  
BROWN, RICHARD, OF NEWBURY, DESCENDANTS  
OF, 168.  
BROWN, THOMAS, OF LYNN, DESCENDANTS OF,  
102.  
BROWN, THOMAS, OF NEWBURY, DESCENDANTS  
OF, 120.  
BROWN, WILLIAM, OF MARBLEHEAD, DESCEND-  
ANTS OF, 55, 119.  
BROWNE, WILLIAM, OF SALEM, DESCENDANTS OF,  
159.  
CHIPMAN, REV. JOHN, 38.  
CLARKE, EDMUND, WILL OF, 111.  
EMERSON, THOMAS, WILL OF, 153.  
GRAVES OF THE PATRIOTS, THE, 82.  
HAYWARD, NEHEMIAH, WILL OF, 25.  
HODGES, ANDREW, WILL OF, 101.  
INSCRIPTIONS, GRAVESTONE, 1, 58, 114, 156.  
IPSWICH COURT RECORDS AND FILES, 186.  
IPSWICH INSCRIPTIONS:—  
Ancient Burying Ground, 1, 58.  
Old Linebrook Cemetery, 114.  
South Cemetery, 156.  
LINEBROOK CEMETERY, OLD, IPSWICH, INSCRIP-  
TIONS IN, 114.  
MARBLEHEAD, PART OF, IN 1700, 175.  
MARBLEHEAD, PART OF SALEM AND, IN 1700, 132.  
METCALF, JOSEPH, WILL OF, 25.  
MOULTON, MRS. ABIGAIL, WILL OF, 87.  
MOULTON, ROBERT, SR., WILL OF, 34.  
NORFOLK COUNTY, OLD, RECORDS, 105.  
PATRIOTS, THE GRAVES OF THE, 82.  
PRE-HISTORIC RELICS OF ESSEX COUNTY, THE,  
97.  
PUBLICATIONS, NEW, 48, 95, 144, 194.  
QUAKER MEETING HOUSE, FIRST, IN SALEM, 145.  
QUERIES, 504, 505, 48; 506-513, 94; 514-515,  
143; 516, 517, 193.  
RELICS, THE PRE-HISTORIC, OF ESSEX COUNTY,  
97.  
REVOLUTION, SOLDIERS AND SAILORS OF THE,  
126.  
SALEM IN 1700, NO. 34, 35.  
SALEM IN 1700, NO. 35, 80.  
SALEM, PART OF, AND MARBLEHEAD IN 1700,  
132.  
SALEM COURT RECORDS AND FILES, 28, 88.  
SUFFOLK COUNTY DEEDS, VOLUME VII, 41.  
SUFFOLK COUNTY DEEDS, VOLUME VIII, 83.  
SUFFOLK COUNTY DEEDS, VOLUME IX, 112.  
SUFFOLK COUNTY DEEDS, VOLUME X, 162.  
SYMONDS, MRS. JOANNA, WILL OF, 146.  
THURSTON, DANIEL, WILL OF, 85.  
TRASK, WILLIAM, SR., WILL OF, 155.  
UNTENANTED, 42.  
WYATT, JOHN, WILL OF, 86.

## ILLUSTRATIONS.

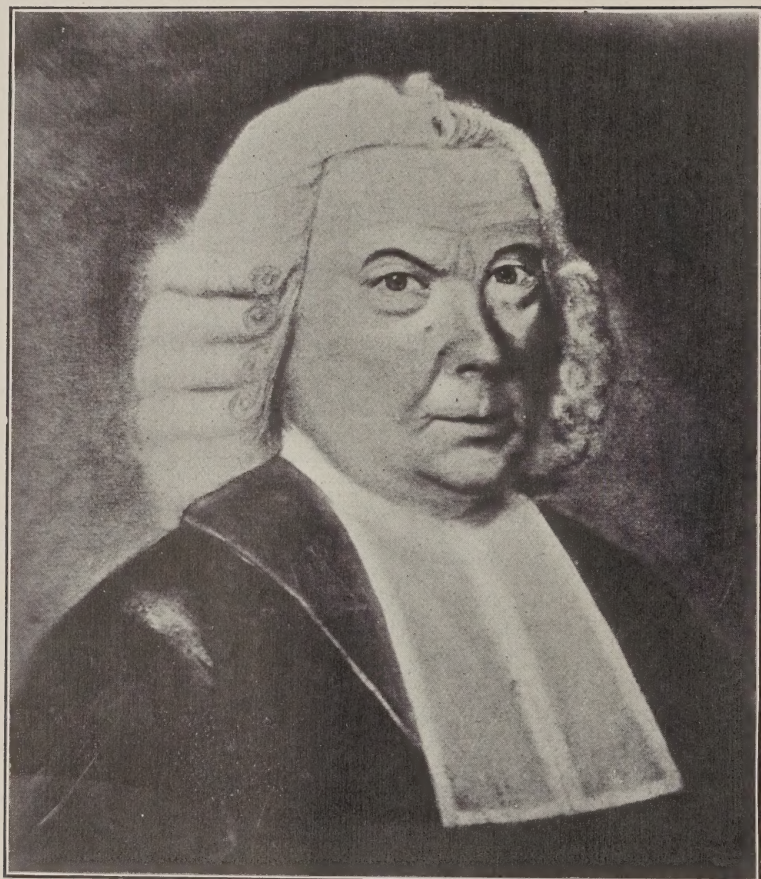
---

APPLETON COAT-OF-ARMS, 4.  
ARMS, COATS-OF-, 4, 12, 15.  
BROWN, DR. BARTHOLMEW, SEAL OF, 148.  
BROWNE, HON. WILLIAM, 161.  
CATTLE MARKS, 50.  
CHIPMAN, REV. JOHN, 1.  
COATS-OF-ARMS, 4, 12, 15.  
DENISON COAT-OF-ARMS, 12.  
EMERSON COAT-OF-ARMS, 15.  
GRAVESTONES, 19, 77, 79, 97.  
HART, THOMAS, GRAVESTONE OF, 19.  
IPSWICH, ANCIENT BURYING GROUND IN, PLAN  
OF, 1.  
MARBLEHEAD IN 1700, MAP OF PART OF, 174.

MARBLEHEAD AND SALEM IN 1700, MAP OF PART  
OF, 135.  
MARKS, CATTLE, 50.  
PARLEY, JOHN, GRAVESTONE OF, 97.  
POUND, THE OLD, IN SOUTH PEABODY, 49.  
SALEM IN 1700, MAP OF PART OF, No. 34, 36.  
SALEM IN 1700, MAP OF PART OF, No. 35, 81.  
SALEM AND MARBLEHEAD IN 1700, MAP OF PART  
OF, 135.  
SEAL OF DR. BARTHOLMEW BROWN, 148.  
SOUTH PEABODY, THE OLD POUND IN, 49.  
WHIPPLE, MAJ. JOHN, GRAVESTONE OF, 77.  
WOOD, MRS. HASELELPONY, GRAVESTONE OF,  
79.



THE LIBRARY  
OF THE  
UNIVERSITY OF ILLINOIS



REV. JOHN CHIPMAN.



# THE ESSEX ANTIQUARIAN.

VOL. XIII.

SALEM, MASS., JANUARY, 1909.

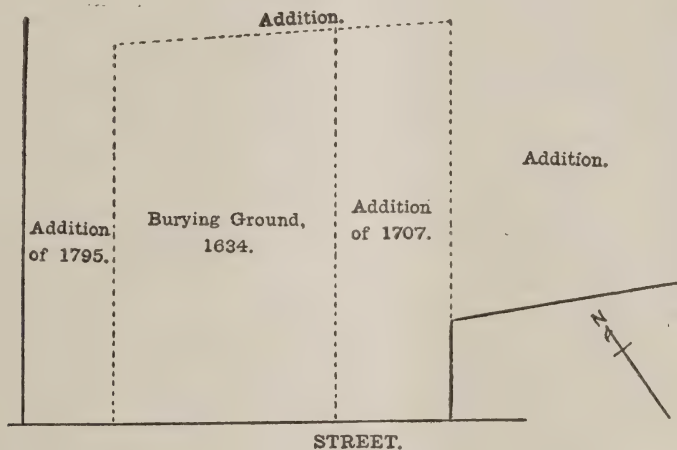
No. 1.

## IPSWICH INSCRIPTIONS.

### ANCIENT BURYING GROUND.

THE original part of this burial place was instituted when the town was laid out in 1634. It was enlarged by the purchase, for thirty pounds, from Shoreborne Will-

and large additions were made subsequently. The following are all the inscriptions to be found there bearing dates prior to 1800.



PLAN OF ANCIENT BURYING GROUND.

son of Ipswich, cooper, of three-eighths of an acre of land, being a part of his house lot, May 8, 1707.\* This addition was four rods wide on the street. The second addition was made by the purchase of a part of a house and three acres of land, for seventy pounds, of Jeremiah Day of Ipswich, yeoman, Jan. 26, 1795.† This included land on the west and rear sides of the original burying ground. Other

OF  
HERE LIES Y<sup>e</sup> BODYES  
JOHN & JAMES ABBE  
SONS OF MR JOSEPH  
& MR<sup>s</sup> TAMZON ABBE  
JOHN DIED JULY  
Y<sup>e</sup> 12<sup>th</sup> 1736 IN  
Y<sup>e</sup> 8<sup>th</sup> YEAR OF HIS  
AGE JAMES DIED  
AUGUST Y<sup>e</sup> 30  
1736 IN Y<sup>e</sup> 2<sup>d</sup>  
YEAR OF HIS AGE

\*Essex Registry of Deeds, book 19, leaf 180.

†Essex Registry of Deeds, book 164, leaf 248.

HERE LIES  
JOSEPH ABBE  
Y<sup>e</sup> SON OF MR  
JOSEPH & MR<sup>s</sup>  
TAMEZON ABBE  
WHO DIED Y<sup>e</sup> 25  
OF AUG \*  
AGED 3 MONTHS  
AND 19 DAYS

—  
HEAR  
LIES SARAH  
A B B E Y Y<sup>e</sup>  
DAFTER OF  
MR JOSEPH  
& T A M I Z A  
ABBEY WHO  
DIED JANU  
ARY Y<sup>e</sup> 5<sup>th</sup>  
1723 AGED  
SIX W E E K S

—  
HERE LIES SARAH  
ABBE Y<sup>e</sup> DAFTER  
OF MR JOSEPH &  
MR<sup>s</sup> TAMEZON  
ABBE WHO DIED  
NOUEMBER Y<sup>e</sup> 18  
1726 AGED 28  
YEARS 4 MONTH  
& 23 D A Y S

—  
SIMON  
ADAMS †

† Y  
ON  
CTOBER  
Y<sup>e</sup> 5 † AGED  
50 Y E †

\*Broken.

†Footstone.

‡Broken. This is probably the inscription on  
the gravestone of Simon Adams.

MR NATHANIEL ADDAMS  
DIED APRIL Y<sup>e</sup> 11, 1715  
IN Y<sup>e</sup> 74 YEAR OF  
HIS AGE  
NOW HES GON TO ETER-  
NALL REST  
GOD WIL HIM SAFELY KEEP  
ALL THOUGH HES BVRIED  
IN Y<sup>e</sup> DUST  
IN JESVS HE DOTH SLEEP,  
O YOU HIS CHILDREN  
THAT ARE LEFT  
I PRAY. LET SOME BE, FOVND  
THAT DO ENDEAVOUR  
TO MAKE GOOD  
YOUR FOREGON, LEADERS  
GROVND  
GRAVE SAINT BEHIND  
THAT CANNOT FIND  
THY, OLD, LOUE NIGHT, NOR  
MORN=PRAY LOOK A  
BOUE, FOR THER<sup>s</sup> YOUR LOUE  
SINGING WITH Y<sup>e</sup>  
FIRST BORN

—  
HERE \* Y<sup>e</sup>  
\* ON  
MBER  
y<sup>e</sup> 2 \* 1, AGED  
26 YE \*

—  
ERECTED to the MEMORY  
of MR<sup>rs</sup> LUCY ANDREWS,  
wife of MR DAVID ANDREWS,  
who departed this Life Marc<sup>h</sup>  
19<sup>th</sup> 1767: In the 40<sup>th</sup> year  
of her age.

She was a tender wife a kind  
Mother & an exemplary &  
joyful Christian

*Happy the dead who die in Christ,  
They from their fins & labors rest;  
Their holy works do follow them,  
To the bright manjions of the just.*

\*Broken.



HERE LIES  
Y<sup>e</sup> BODY OF MR  
BENJAMIN APPL  
ETON WHO  
DECEASED FEB<sup>R</sup>  
Y<sup>e</sup> 12 1731  
IN Y<sup>e</sup> 30<sup>th</sup> YEAR  
OF HIS AGE.

ELIZABETH APPLETON  
DECEASED JUNE  
Y<sup>e</sup> 13<sup>th</sup> 1703  
IN Y<sup>e</sup> 16 YEAR  
OF HER AGE

IN Memory of  
M<sup>RS</sup> ELIZABETH APLETON,  
the virtuous and pious  
Confort of M<sup>R</sup> ISAAC  
APPLETON, who depart-  
ed this Life April 29<sup>th</sup>  
1785 : Aged 75.

*"Blessed are the Dead that die  
in the LORD."*

She left 8 sons & 2 daughters,  
and 40 Grandchildren.

HERE LYES BURIED  
THE BODY OF  
MAJ<sup>R</sup> ISAAC APPLETON  
WHO DIED MAY Y<sup>e</sup> 22<sup>d</sup>  
1747 IN Y<sup>e</sup> 83<sup>d</sup> YEAR  
OF HIS AGE.

*Memento mori*

*In Memory of  
M<sup>R</sup> ISAAC APPLETON,  
who departed this life  
Dec<sup>r</sup> 18<sup>th</sup> 1794  
In lively hope of a blessed Immortality  
Ætat. 90.*

*To live is Christ and to die is gain.*

HERE LYETH BURIED  
Y<sup>e</sup> BODY OF Cap<sup>t</sup>  
JOHN APPLETON  
DEC<sup>R</sup> NOVEM<sup>R</sup> Y<sup>e</sup> 4<sup>th</sup>  
1699, IN Y<sup>e</sup> 77<sup>th</sup>  
YEAR OF HIS AGE

HERE LIES THE  
BODY OF MR  
JOHN APPLETON<sup>SENIOR</sup>  
WHO DIED  
MAY THE 17  
1724 IN  
THE 64  
YEAR OF  
HIS AGE

Here Lye y<sup>e</sup> Remains of y<sup>e</sup> Honble Coll  
John Appleton Whose fidelity in several Supe-  
riour & very Important Publick Stations in the  
County & Province was Remarkable & Whose  
Piety & Usefullness therein as Also Private  
Life were Eminent & Exemplary. He died Sept<sup>r</sup>  
y<sup>e</sup> 11, 1739 Æt. 87 & Madam Elizabeth Appleton  
his Relict & Eldest Daughter of y<sup>e</sup> Late Rev<sup>d</sup> &  
Larned Presidant Rogers, Whose Good Understad-  
ing Social Vertues & Christian Graces WERE  
Eminent & very Engaging Still bringing forth  
Fruit in old age. She died March 13, 1754  
Æt. 91, & John Appleton Who died August  
y<sup>e</sup> 28, 1740 Æt 7, & Margaret Appleton Who  
died July 27, 1747, Æt 22 their Grandchildren  
and Children of Coll Daniel Appleton Esqr &  
Elizabeth his Wife.

ERECTED in Memory of  
Mr. JOHN APPLETON, who  
died Jan<sup>y</sup> 4<sup>th</sup> 1794, aged 87  
years. Who by his exemplary  
Life & conversation in the world  
evidenced him to be a sincere  
Christian & humble follower of  
his Lord & Master Jesus Christ.

*A soul prepar'd needs no delay  
The summons come, the saints obey.  
Swift was his flight & short the road,  
He clos'd his eyes & saw his God.  
The flesh rests here till Jesus come,  
And claim the treasure from the Tomb.*

IN  
Memory of  
Mr. John Appleton,  
who departed this  
Life April 12<sup>th</sup> 1798 :  
Aged 47 years.

HERE lie Interred the  
Remains of M<sup>rs</sup> LUCY  
APPLETON, the amiable  
Confort of M<sup>r</sup> JOHN APPLETON,  
who departed this life on  
Feb<sup>r</sup> 24<sup>th</sup> 1790. aged 77 years.

"I am the Refurrection & the Life;  
He that beleaveth in me tho he  
were dead, yet he shall Live."

*Companion kind & tender parent dear,  
Below'd & mourn'd lies buried here:  
Her foul for earth too exelent, too high,  
Flew to its peers above the sky.*

HERE LYETH BURIED  
Y<sup>e</sup> BODY OF MARY  
APPLETON Y<sup>e</sup> WIFE OF  
COL<sup>NL</sup> SAMUEL APPLETON  
AGED 57 YEARS  
DEC<sup>D</sup> FEBRUARY Y<sup>e</sup> 15<sup>th</sup>  
1697.

HERE LYES BVRIED  
Y<sup>e</sup> BODY OF MRS  
MARY APPLETON  
WIDOW OF MR  
SAMUEL APPLETON  
WHO DIED JUNE  
Y<sup>e</sup> 9 1712 & IN  
Y<sup>e</sup> 53 YEAR OF  
HER AGE

HERE LYES Y<sup>e</sup> BOD<sup>y</sup>  
OF M<sup>s</sup> PRISSILLA  
APPLETON WIFE  
TO CAP<sup>T</sup> JOHN  
APPLETON AGED  
63 YEARES DYED  
FEBRUARY Y<sup>e</sup> 18  
1697

HERE LIES Y<sup>e</sup> BODY  
OF MR<sup>S</sup> PRISCILLA  
APPLETON Y<sup>e</sup> WIFE  
OF MAJ<sup>R</sup> JSAAC  
APPLETON WHO DIED  
MAY Y<sup>e</sup> 26<sup>th</sup> 1731  
IN Y<sup>e</sup> 57<sup>th</sup> YEAR OF  
HER AGE

HERE LYETH BURIED  
Y<sup>e</sup> BODY OF  
COL<sup>O</sup> SAMUEL APPLETON  
AGED 70 YEARS  
DEC<sup>D</sup> MAY Y<sup>e</sup> 15<sup>th</sup>  
1696



HERE LYES INTERRED  
THE BODY OF COL<sup>ONL</sup>  
SAMUEL APPLETON, ESQR.  
WHO DEPARTED THIS LIFE  
OCT. 30, MVCCXXV.  
AETATIS SUAE LXXI.

HERE LIES Y<sup>e</sup> BODY  
OF MR WILLIAM  
APPLETON Y<sup>e</sup> SON  
OF MR OLIVER  
APPLETON WHO  
DIED APRIL Y<sup>e</sup> 8<sup>th</sup>  
1725 IN THE  
22<sup>ND</sup> YEAR OF  
HIS AGE.

HERE LYES INTARED  
WHAT WAS MORTALL  
OF M<sup>rs</sup> ANNA BAKER  
WIFE OF M<sup>r</sup> JOHN  
BAKER & DAVGHTER  
OF M<sup>r</sup> JOHN PERKENS  
WHO DIED APRIL Y<sup>e</sup>  
27 1716 AGED 19  
YEARS & 4 MONTHS  
WANTING ONE DAY

Here lyeth the body  
of John Baker Efqr  
Who died Aug<sup>th</sup> y<sup>e</sup>  
1, 1734 Aged 44  
Years.

HERE LYES  
BURIED THE  
BODY OF  
ELIZABETH BERRY  
Ætat 5 YEARS  
DIED DEC<sup>r</sup>  
1 7 3 5

HERE LYES  
BURIED THE  
BODY OF  
MARY BERRY  
Ætat 18 MONTHS  
DIED DEC<sup>r</sup>  
1735

THE DAUGHTERS OF THOMAS BERRY ESQR  
& ELIZABETH HIS WIFE

HERE LIES THE  
BODEY OF MR<sup>s</sup> MARY  
BAKER RELICT OF  
JOHN BAKER ESQR  
DECS<sup>T</sup> MARCH Y<sup>e</sup>  
26 1738 AGED  
40 YEARS TEN  
MONTHS & TEN  
DAYS

Here lyes Buried y<sup>e</sup> Body  
of M<sup>rs</sup> MARTHA BERRY  
wife to THOMAS BERRY  
Efqr: & *Daughter of y<sup>e</sup> Rev<sup>d</sup>*  
M<sup>r</sup> JOHN ROGERS & M<sup>rs</sup>  
*MARTHA His Wife:* Who  
Dec<sup>d</sup> Aug<sup>t</sup> 24<sup>th</sup> Anno Dom<sup>ni</sup>  
1727. Ætatis Suæ 33.

Here lyeth Y<sup>e</sup>  
Body of M<sup>rs</sup>  
Prificilla Backer  
Who died Jan<sup>ry</sup> y<sup>e</sup> 2<sup>d</sup>  
1733<sup>1</sup>/<sub>4</sub> Aged 85 Yearf

HERE LYETH BURIED  
THOMAS BERRY SON  
OF THOMAS &  
MARGARETT BERRY  
AGED 6 WEEKS 2  
DAYS DIED SEPTEMB  
2 8 1 6 9 0

HERE LIES MRS SARA<sup>II</sup>  
BAKER WIFE OF MR  
WILLIAM BAKER DIED  
JULY Y<sup>e</sup> 1 1722 AGED  
60 YEARS THE BoDY  
SLEEPS IN Y<sup>e</sup> DUST  
TILL RESURRECTION  
OF Y<sup>e</sup> JUST THEN SOUL  
& BODY MEET AGAIN  
& EUER WITH Y<sup>e</sup> LORD  
REMAIN

Justitia et Veritas  
Here lies Interr'd the Remains of the  
Hon. THOMAS BERRY Esq.  
Who lived universally beloved  
And died equally lamented  
12<sup>th</sup> August 1756  
Aged 61 Years  
Sic transit Gloria mundi.

HERE LIES Y<sup>e</sup> BODY  
OF Y<sup>e</sup> REVEREND  
SAMUEL BELCHER  
A PREACHER AT Y<sup>e</sup> SHOLS  
MANY YEARS, HE WAS  
CALD TO NEWBURY  
NEW-TOWN & THERE  
LIVED 18 YEARS & HE  
DIED MARCH Y 10  
1 7 1 4 Æ. 7 4.

HERE LIES MR<sup>s</sup>  
ELISABETH BORDMAN  
THE WIFE OF MR  
THOMAS BORDMAN WHO  
DIED Y<sup>e</sup> 4 DAY OF  
DESEMBER 1718 AGED 68  
YEARS 8 MONTHS & 3 DAYS



HERE LYES BURIED  
THE BODY OF M<sup>rs</sup>  
ELISABETH BOARDMAN  
DAUGHTER TO M<sup>r</sup> JACOB &  
M<sup>RS</sup> MARTHA BOARDMAN  
DEC<sup>d</sup> MAY Y<sup>e</sup> 4<sup>th</sup> 1736. IN  
Y<sup>e</sup> 22<sup>d</sup> YEAR OF HER AGE.

---

Here Lies  
Buried the Body of  
M<sup>r</sup> JACOB BOARDMAN  
who Died Nov<sup>br</sup> 29<sup>th</sup>  
1756  
Aged 86 Years

---

Here lyes Buried y<sup>e</sup>  
Body of M<sup>rs</sup> MARTHA  
BOARDMAN Wife to M<sup>r</sup>  
JACOB BOARDMAN,  
Who departed this Life  
June y<sup>e</sup> 17<sup>th</sup> AD 1740, in  
y<sup>e</sup> 70 Year of her Age.

---

HERE LYES Y<sup>e</sup> BODY OF  
SARAH BORDMAN WIFE  
To M<sup>rs</sup> THOMAS BORDMAN  
DIED DEC<sup>R</sup> Y<sup>e</sup> 27<sup>th</sup>  
1725 IN Y<sup>e</sup> 50<sup>th</sup> YEAR  
OF HER AGE

---

HEAR LIES MR  
THOMAS BORDMAN  
WHO DIED OCTOBER  
Y<sup>e</sup> 3 1719 IN  
THE 76 YEAR OF  
HIS AGE

ERECTED  
In memory of  
MRS. LUCY BOLLES,  
wife of  
MR. CHARLES BOLLES,  
who departed this Life  
April 18<sup>th</sup> 1790,  
aged 68 years.

*When the great shepherd sounds his sad alarm  
All balm is void, no potentate can death disarm;  
Remember kind reader, you've a foul to save,  
Life is transitory, & Just: here's the grave.*

---

HERE YE BODY OF  
ABIGAIL BRACKEN  
BURY WIFE OF WIL  
LIAM BRACKEN  
BURY LYES BURIED  
WHO DIED JULY Y<sup>e</sup>  
20 1712 AGED  
33 YEARS & 2  
MONTHS &  
3 DAYS

---

MRS MARY Y<sup>e</sup>  
WIFE OF MR  
WILLIAM BRACK  
ENBURY DIED  
SEPT<sup>r</sup> Y<sup>e</sup> 13, 1720  
AGED 35 YEARS

---

Here lies y<sup>e</sup> Body of  
Cap<sup>t</sup> JOHN BRACKET  
of Falmouth  
who Departed this  
Life Sep<sup>t</sup> y<sup>e</sup> 28<sup>th</sup> 1775  
Aged 38 Years

---

HERE LIES  
DOCT<sup>R</sup> JOHN  
BRIDGHAM Y<sup>e</sup>  
SON OF MR  
HENRY & ELIZE  
BETH BRIDGHAM  
OF BOSTON DI  
ED MAY Y<sup>e</sup> 2<sup>d</sup>  
1721 IN Y<sup>e</sup>  
76 YEAR OF  
HIS AGE

HERE LYES Y BODY  
OF MR<sup>s</sup> ELIZABETH  
BROWNE DAUGHTER TO  
MR JOHN BROWNE DIED  
MAY Y<sup>e</sup> 7<sup>th</sup> 1716 IN Y<sup>e</sup>  
22<sup>d</sup> YEAR OF HER AGE

Here lyeth ye body of John Brown who Died April ye 9 In ye 81 year of his Age 1721	Also Hannah Brown his wife died ye 17 of March in ye 76 year of her Age 1727
--	--

HEAR LIES MRS  
MEHETABEL BROWN  
Y<sup>e</sup> WIFE OF  
MR JAMES BROWN  
DIED AUGUST Y<sup>e</sup>  
29<sup>th</sup> 1719 IN Y<sup>e</sup>  
33<sup>d</sup> YEAR OF  
HER AGE

HERE LIES NAT  
HANAEL BROWN  
SON OF MR  
JOHN BROWN  
WHO DIED  
JULY Y<sup>e</sup> 18<sup>th</sup>  
1719 IN Y<sup>e</sup>  
29 YEAR  
OF HIS AGE

HEAR LIES CORNNET  
ANDREW BUORLAY  
WHO DIED FEBRUARY  
THE 1 1718 AGED  
60 YEARS & 5 MONTHS

HERE LIES Y<sup>e</sup>  
BODY OF JOHN  
BURLEY SON OF  
ANDREW BURLEY ESq<sup>R</sup>  
& MR<sup>s</sup> LYDIA BURLEY  
WHO DIED DECM<sup>B</sup>  
Y<sup>e</sup> 26 A D 1742  
IN Y 21 YEAR OF  
HIS AGE

HERE LYES INTERR'D THE  
BODY OF MR<sup>s</sup> LYDIA BURLEY  
WIFE TO ANDREW BURLEY ESq<sup>r</sup>  
A G E D 39 Y E A R S  
D E C<sup>D</sup> A U G U S T Y<sup>e</sup> 25<sup>th</sup>  
1736

Sons of Mr James And Mr <sup>s</sup> Hannah Burnam	
James Burnam Who Died January Ye 2 <sup>nd</sup> 1738 in ye 8 <sup>th</sup> year of his Age	Andrew Burnam Who Died January Ye 8 <sup>th</sup> 1738 in ye 4 <sup>th</sup> year of his Age

JAMES BURNAM SON  
TO Mr JAMES &  
Mr<sup>s</sup> SARAH BURNAM  
AGED 10 YEARS  
DEC<sup>D</sup> MARCH Y<sup>e</sup> 12  
1729

HERE LYES THE BODY  
OF Mr JAMES BURNAM  
DEC<sup>D</sup> JUNE 30<sup>th</sup> 1729  
IN THE 78<sup>th</sup> YEAR  
O F H I S A G E

HERE LYES INTER'D  
THE BODY OF Mr  
JAMES BURNAM  
DEC<sup>D</sup> MARCH THE 12<sup>th</sup>  
1736 IN THE 46<sup>th</sup>  
YEAR OF HER AGE

JOSHUA BURNUM  
SON OF Mr IAMS  
& MARY BUR  
NUM DIED  
DECEM<sup>r</sup> Y<sup>e</sup> 22  
1708 AGED  
15 YEARS

Here lyes Buried  
the Body of *Doct<sup>r</sup>*  
JOSHUA BURNAM,  
Who Departed this Life  
*March ye* 7, 1762. Aged  
51 Years & 5 Months.

Here lyes Buried  
ye Body of Mr  
THOMAS BURNAM  
Who Departed this  
life *May* 10<sup>th</sup> 1759 in ye  
78<sup>th</sup> Year of His Age

Here lyes Buried  
ye Body of Mrs  
MARGARET BURNAM  
Wife to Mr THOMAS  
BURNAM Who Died  
*March* ye 10<sup>th</sup> 1759,  
Aged 78 Years.

Rev. XIV. 13. *Blessed are ye Dead which Die in ye Lord, they  
Rest from their Labours & their works do follow them.*

Here lyeth ye Body  
of Martha Burnam ye  
Daughter of Mr James &  
Mrs Sarah Burnam  
who Died January  
ye 12<sup>th</sup> 1738 in ye 17<sup>th</sup>  
year of her Age

MRS MARY BUR  
NUM WIFE OF  
LIUE<sup>T</sup> THOMAS  
BURNUM DIED  
MARCH Ye 27  
1715 AGED  
92 YEARS  
MOTHER OF  
15 CHILDREN  
& GRAN MO-  
THER OF 70

Here lyes ye Body  
of Mrs Mary Bur  
nam

\*

Nov. 9, 1733

\*

IN Memory of  
MRS. REBECCA BURNHAM,  
Confort of  
Maj<sup>r</sup> THOMAS BURNHAM  
& second Daughter of  
Col<sup>o</sup> ISAAC DODGE,  
who died Jan<sup>y</sup> 9<sup>th</sup> 1795 :  
Aged 34 years.

\*Unintelligible.

IN Memory  
of  
MR SAMUEL BURNHAM,  
*Son of*  
MAJOR THOMAS BURNHAM  
And an Officer,  
In the american army,  
Who departed this Life,  
March 15<sup>th</sup> 1782. aged 27.

IN Memory of  
Samuel Burnham  
son of Major Tho<sup>s</sup>  
& M<sup>rs</sup> Rebecca  
Burnham, who  
died Feb<sup>y</sup> 9<sup>th</sup> 1787.  
Aged 9 months.

HERE LYES YE BODY  
OF M<sup>rs</sup> SARAH BURNAM  
WIFE TO M<sup>r</sup> JAMES  
BURNAM JUN<sup>r</sup> AGED 38  
YEARS DEC<sup>d</sup> JULY Ye 17. 1727.

Here lyes ye Body of  
M<sup>rs</sup> SUSANNA BURNAM, Wife  
to *Doct<sup>r</sup>* JOSHUA BURNAM  
Who Departed this Life  
*May* the 19, 1759. in ye  
29<sup>th</sup> Year of Her Age.

*Fresh in ye Morn the Summer Rose  
Hangs wither'd ere tis Noon  
We scarce enjoy the balmy Gift  
But mourn the Pleasure gone.*

IN Memory of  
Major  
THOMAS BURNHAM, sen<sup>r</sup>  
who departed this  
Life June 30<sup>th</sup>  
1792;  
Aged 70 years.



IN Memory of  
Thomas Lord  
Burnham, fon of Maj<sup>r</sup>  
Thomas and M<sup>rs</sup>  
Rebecca Burnham,  
who died Sept 11<sup>th</sup> 1791  
Aged 17 months.

---

IN Memory of M<sup>rs</sup>  
MARG<sup>T</sup> WOOD CALDWELL  
*wife of M<sup>r</sup>*  
BENJAMIN CALDWELL,  
who died Dec. 24<sup>th</sup>  
1788 : Aged 33  
years. 5 months &  
20 days.

---

Here Lyes Buried  
y<sup>e</sup> Body of M<sup>r</sup>  
STEPHEN CALDWELL,  
Who Departed this life  
Jan<sup>ry</sup> 14<sup>th</sup> 1754, in y<sup>e</sup> 31<sup>st</sup>  
Year of His Age.

---

HER LYES WHAT  
WAS MORTAL OF M<sup>r</sup>  
IOSEPH CALEF WHO  
DIED DECEMBER Y<sup>e</sup>  
28 1707 & IN Y<sup>e</sup>  
36<sup>th</sup> YEAR OF HIS  
AGE

---

MARGARET  
CALEF \*

---

HERE LIES Y<sup>e</sup> BODY  
OF MR ROBERT<sup>D</sup>  
CALEF WHO DECESE  
JULY Y<sup>e</sup> 12<sup>th</sup> 1730  
IN Y<sup>e</sup> 37 Y<sup>E</sup>AR  
OF HIS AGE

\*Footstone.

SAMUEL CALEF  
SON OF M<sup>r</sup> JOSEPH  
& M<sup>rs</sup> MARY CALEF  
DIED SEPT<sup>R</sup> Y<sup>e</sup> 11, 1720  
AGED 24 YEARS

---

HERE LYES Y<sup>e</sup> BODY  
OF JOSEPH CAPEN  
SON OF Y<sup>e</sup> REUR<sup>D</sup> M<sup>r</sup>  
JOSEPH CAPEN  
MINISTR ATT TOP<sup>SFEL</sup><sup>D</sup>  
DIED ATT IPSWICH Y<sup>e</sup>  
11 DAY OF JANU<sup>R</sup> 1704  
IN Y<sup>e</sup> 11<sup>th</sup> YEAR OF HIS AGE  
FLOS FLORIDUS MORTE CAPITUR

---

HERE LYES Y<sup>e</sup>  
BoDY OF CAP<sup>t</sup>  
SAMUEL CHAD  
WELL WHO  
DIED FEBRUARY  
Y 2<sup>nd</sup> 1714-15  
AGED 39 YEARS

---

Mifs Elizabeth Chapman,  
*daugh<sup>r</sup> of M<sup>r</sup> John &  
M<sup>rs</sup> Joanna Chapman ;  
died Sept 7<sup>th</sup> 1797  
Ætat. 21.*

*While the dear dust she leaves behind  
Sleeps in thy bosom, sacred tomb.  
Soft be her bed, her flumbers kind  
And all her dreams of Joy to come.*

---

HERE LYETH Y<sup>e</sup>  
BODY OF AqVIL  
LA CHASE WHO  
DIED MARCH Y<sup>e</sup>  
17 1713-14, &  
IN Y<sup>e</sup> 26<sup>th</sup> YEAR  
OF HIS AGE

---

MARY CHAS DAUGH  
TER OF AqUILA &  
MARY CHAS  
DIED MARCH Y<sup>e</sup> 10  
1714-15 AGED  
ON YEAR &  
TEN MONTHS

MrS SARAH CHENEY  
OF NEWBURY WIFE  
TO M<sup>r</sup> DANIEL CHE  
NEY DIED AT IP  
SWICH OCTOBER  
Y<sup>e</sup> 26 1714  
AGED 69 YEARS

Here lie the Remains of  
the Hon<sup>ble</sup> JOHN CHOATE ESQ<sup>r</sup>  
Judge of probate for the County  
of Elsex and one of his Majesties  
Council, who departed this Life  
the 17<sup>th</sup> of December 1765.  
in the 69<sup>th</sup> Year  
of his Age.

Here Lyes Y<sup>e</sup> Body of M<sup>rs</sup>  
Miriam Choate widow of  
the Hon<sup>ble</sup> John Choate ESQ  
who died March J<sup>st</sup>  
1 7 6 9  
Aged 77 Years

The memory of the Just is Blessed.

ABIGAIL CLARK  
DAUGHTER OF  
GEORGE & ELISABETH  
CLARK WHO DIED  
FEBRUARY Y<sup>e</sup> 6  
1715-16 AGED  
7 MONTHS & 4  
DAYS.

HERE LIES M<sup>R</sup>  
SAMUEL CLAR<sup>K</sup>  
DIED SEPTEM<sup>BR</sup>  
Y<sup>e</sup> 22<sup>nd</sup> 1721  
JN Y<sup>e</sup> 52<sup>D</sup>  
YEAR OF  
HIS AGE

Here lies Buried  
the Body of  
M<sup>r</sup> FRANCIS CAGSWELL  
who Died Oct<sup>r</sup> y<sup>e</sup> 28<sup>th</sup>  
1774 In y<sup>e</sup> 74 Year  
of his Age

Here lies Buried  
the Body of  
M<sup>r</sup> BENJAMIN CROCKER  
who Departed this Life  
April 9<sup>th</sup> 1767  
in the 75<sup>th</sup> Year of his Age

Here lies Buried  
the Body of M<sup>rs</sup>  
EXPERIENCE CROCKER  
who departed this  
Life Nov<sup>r</sup> 4<sup>th</sup>  
1759 In y<sup>e</sup> 67<sup>th</sup>  
Year of her Age.

*Here lyes Buried y<sup>e</sup>  
Body of M<sup>rs</sup> MARY  
CROCKER Wife to M<sup>r</sup>  
BENJAMIN CROCKER  
Who Departed  
this Life October  
25<sup>th</sup>, Anno Dom<sup>ni</sup> 1734  
Aged 51 Years & 5 Ds.*

Here lies buried y<sup>e</sup> Body of  
M<sup>rs</sup> MEHITABLE CROCKER  
the Wife of  
M<sup>r</sup> JOHN CROCKER  
who departed this Life  
July 9<sup>th</sup> 1766  
in the 39<sup>th</sup> Year  
of her Age.

\*

y<sup>e</sup> 30<sup>th</sup> 1725  
IN Y<sup>e</sup> 23<sup>D</sup> YEAR  
OF HIS AGE

Here Lies y<sup>e</sup> Body  
of Elizabeth Cross  
y<sup>e</sup> Daug<sup>tr</sup> of Mr  
Nathaniel & Mrs  
Pheb Cross Who  
Died Septem<sup>r</sup> y<sup>e</sup>  
18 1754 in the  
16 Year of her age

\*Broken.

\*           y<sup>e</sup>  
Child  
of Mrs  
Pheb  
Cross

—  
HERE LYES BURIED  
THE BODY OF  
SARAH CROSS DAU<sup>r</sup>  
TO M<sup>r</sup> THOMAS &  
M<sup>rs</sup> SARAH CROSS, DEC<sup>d</sup>  
APRIL 18<sup>th</sup> 1736 IN Y<sup>e</sup>  
11<sup>th</sup> YEAR OF HER AGE

—  
HERE LYES THE BODY OF  
M<sup>r</sup> FRANCIS CROMPTON  
DEC<sup>d</sup> DEC<sup>r</sup> Y<sup>e</sup> 8<sup>th</sup>  
I       7       3       0  
IN THE 64<sup>th</sup> YEAR  
OF HIS AGE

—  
HERE LYES Y<sup>e</sup> BODY OF  
M<sup>r</sup> FRANCIS CRUMPTON  
AGED 29 YEARS  
DEC<sup>d</sup> FEBRUARY Y<sup>e</sup> DEC<sup>d</sup>  
1 7 3 2/3

—  
Here lie the remains of  
M<sup>rs</sup> MARY DANA, confort of  
the Rev<sup>d</sup> M<sup>r</sup> JOSEPH DANA  
and eldest daughter of y<sup>e</sup> late  
M<sup>r</sup> DANIEL STANIFORD,  
She departed this Life  
May the 14<sup>th</sup> 1772.  
Aged 27 Years & 4 Months

Unblamed through life lamented in her end  
A patient daughter fister wife and friend

—  
In Memory of  
MRS. ABIGAIL DANE  
*Who died Sept<sup>r</sup> 3<sup>d</sup>*  
1 7 9 9  
aged 82 years.

\*Unintelligible.

HERE LIES ABIGAIL  
DAUIS Y<sup>e</sup> WIFE  
OF JAMES DAUIS  
& DAFTER OF  
JOSEPH & REBECK<sup>AH</sup>  
METCALF DIED  
JANUARY Y<sup>e</sup> 13  
1720 IN Y<sup>e</sup> 33<sup>Rd</sup>  
YEAR OF HER AGE

—  
In Memory of  
M<sup>r</sup> AARON DAY  
who departed this Life  
Aug<sup>t</sup> 24<sup>th</sup> 1790: In the  
64<sup>th</sup> year of his age.  
*Lord, we adore thy vast designs,  
Th' obscure abyfs of providence!  
Too deep to found with mortal lines  
Too dark to view with feeble fence.*

—  
In Memory of  
M<sup>r</sup> NATHANIEL DAY,  
who died Feby 1<sup>st</sup>  
A. D. 1740,  
In the 40<sup>th</sup> year  
of his  
age.

In Memory of M<sup>rs</sup>  
ELIZABETH DAY,  
Relict of M<sup>r</sup>  
NATHANIEL DAY,  
Who died March  
28<sup>th</sup> A. D. 1772, in  
the 68<sup>th</sup> year of  
her age.

“Unactive in the damp and gloomy Grave  
Beneath this ftone, to worms a prey, we fleep,”  
Unconfcious of the world, & all her woes.

—  
In Memory of M<sup>rs</sup>  
SARAH DAY, *wife of*  
M<sup>r</sup> AARON DAY, & *daugh<sup>r</sup>*  
*of CAPT FRANCIS GOODHUE;*  
who departed this Life  
July: 25<sup>th</sup> 1783: In  
the 51<sup>st</sup> year of her age.

*Behold and fee as you pafs by,  
As you are now fo once was I;  
As I am now fo you must be,  
Prepare for death and follow me.*



HERE LYES Y<sup>e</sup> BODY OF  
DOCR PHILEMON DEANE  
WHO DIED OCTO<sup>R</sup> Y<sup>e</sup>  
18<sup>th</sup> 1716 AGED 70 YEARS

O LORD, BY SAD & AWFULL STROAKES  
OF MANS MORTALITY,  
O LET US ALL BE PUT IN MIND  
THAT WE ARE BORN TO DYE

GRAVE SAINT BEHIND Y<sup>t</sup> CANNOT FIND  
THY OLD LOUE NIGHT NOR MORN  
PRAY LOOK ABOUE FOR THERE'S YOUR LOV  
SINGING WITH Y<sup>e</sup> FIRST BORN



Huic Tumulo mandatus quod erat mortale  
D. JOHANNIS DENISON Armigeri

Tribuni Militum Vicarii

Et de Comitatu Effexie Vice-comitis

Illustriissimi DANIELIS DENISON Armig.

Militaris quondam Præfecti Provincialis

Et non domus\* Illustriis RICHARDI SALTONSTAL Armig

Gubernatori olim a Confiliis

(Quorum utroque gaudebat Nov-Anglia

Patre ac Paterno semper memorando)

Pronepotis non Indigni

Quippe qui

In Collegio Harvardino liberalites educatus

Judicii acumine Singulari dotatus

Jurisprudentiam non Vulgarens adeptus

Equan initate haud æquiparanda præditus

Moribus Socialibus et Christianis Pollens

Reipublicæ Ornamento fuit

Et Fulcimento.

Dumque viveret bonis omnibus

Non immerito dilectus.

Et cum Animam efflaret 25 Nov<sup>br</sup> 1724 æt. 35<sup>o</sup>

Non mediocriter defletus.

Famam reliquit Unguento optimo meliorem.

\*Error for "minus," made in recutting.

IN Memory of

JOHN DENISON, A. M. only son  
of COL. JOHN DENISON: grandson  
to a minister of the same name; &  
a descendant from the renowned  
MAJOR GENERAL DANIEL DENISON.

An amiable young man, & worthy  
of his ancestors. His genius, learning  
and engaging manners, spoke him  
the future joy & ornament of his na-  
tive town: But Heaven meant otherwise  
He died in his 25<sup>th</sup> year on the 25<sup>th</sup> of  
Augt 1747. "He cometh forth like  
a flower & is cut down: He fleeth also as  
a shadow & continueth not."

Here lyes y<sup>e</sup> Remains of  
M<sup>r</sup> JOHN DENISON  
Who Departed this Life  
May y<sup>e</sup> 5, 1761 in y<sup>e</sup>  
70<sup>th</sup> Year of His Age.

Here lyes y<sup>e</sup> Remains of  
M<sup>rs</sup> REBECCA DENISON,  
the Dearly Beloved, faithful  
and obedient Wife of  
M<sup>r</sup> JOHN DENISON,  
Who Departed this Life  
May y<sup>e</sup> 4<sup>th</sup> 1752, in y<sup>e</sup>  
52<sup>d</sup> Year of Her Age.

HERE LY<sup>s</sup> Y<sup>e</sup> BODY  
OF M<sup>r</sup>s GRACE DENNIS  
(WIFE OF M<sup>r</sup> THO-  
MAS DENNES) WHO  
DIED OCTO<sup>r</sup>, Y<sup>e</sup> 24  
1686 AGED 50 YEARS  
READER CONSIDER  
& THY REDEMER, SECKE  
FOR IN THIS BED  
A FREIND OF CHRIST-  
DOTH SLEEP

\*Above this inscription is engraved in the slate  
headstone a coat of arms similar to that given at  
the beginning of the preceeding inscription.

HERE LY<sup>s</sup> Y<sup>e</sup> BODY OF MR<sup>s</sup>  
 LYDIA DENNIS (WIFE OF  
 M<sup>r</sup> JOHN DENNIS) WHO  
 DIED JUNE Y<sup>e</sup> 10 1712  
 & IN Y<sup>e</sup> 40 YEAR OF HER AGE  
 A TENDER MOTHER  
 A PRUDENT WIFE  
 AT GODS COMMAND  
 RESIGNED HER LIFE  
 & AT HER FLIGHT  
 LET THE WORD FALL  
 SUBMIT MY FRIENDS  
 NOW GOD DOTHTH CALL

HERE LY<sup>s</sup> Y<sup>e</sup> BODY  
 OF THOMAS, SON  
 (OF M<sup>r</sup> THOMAS  
 & GRACE, DEN-  
 NIS) WHO DIED  
 JANUARY Y<sup>e</sup> 23  
 1702-3 & IN  
 Y<sup>e</sup> 33 YEARE OF  
 H I S A G E

HERE LYES BURIED  
 THE BODY OF  
 THOMAS DENNIS  
 AGED ABOUT 68 YEARS  
 DEPARTED THIS LIFE  
 M A Y y<sup>e</sup> 23<sup>d</sup>  
 1 7 0 6.

HERE LYS Y<sup>e</sup>  
 BODY OF WIL  
 LIAM SON OF  
 M<sup>r</sup> JOHN &  
 LYDIA DENNIS  
 WHO DIED  
 NOUEMBER Y<sup>e</sup>  
 11. 1711 AGED  
 14 MONTHS  
 & ELEUEN  
 DAYS

IN Memory  
 of M<sup>RS</sup> ABIGAIL DODGE,  
*wife of*  
 CAP<sup>T</sup> ABRAHAM DODGE;  
 who departed this  
 Life Nov<sup>r</sup> 18<sup>th</sup> 1781:  
 In the 40<sup>th</sup>  
 Year of her  
 age.

An angel's arm can't snatch me from y<sup>e</sup> grave  
 Legions of Angels can't confine me there.

Here lyes y<sup>e</sup> Body of  
 M<sup>rs</sup> ELLEN DODGE; y<sup>e</sup> Virtuou<sup>s</sup>  
 Confort of Cap<sup>t</sup> THOMAS  
 DODGE and Dau<sup>tr</sup> of  
 WILLIAM STORY Efqr  
 Who died *March* y<sup>e</sup> 9<sup>th</sup> 1767  
 in y<sup>e</sup> 25 Year of Her Age

In Memory of  
 M<sup>r</sup> EZEKIEL DODGE  
 who departed this Life  
 Octo<sup>r</sup> 4<sup>th</sup> 1775,  
 In y<sup>e</sup> 39<sup>th</sup> Year of his Age  
*Companion kind and tender Parent dear*  
*Belov'd and mournd lies buried here*  
*His soul for earth too Excellent too high*  
*Flew to its Peers above the sky*

HERE lies Buried the  
 Body of M<sup>rs</sup> HANNAH  
 DODGE, fecond amiable  
 Confort of CAP<sup>T</sup> THOMAS  
 DODGE & 2<sup>d</sup> Daug<sup>tr</sup> of M<sup>r</sup>  
 DANIEL STANIFORD; She de-  
 parted this Life Jan<sup>r</sup> 29<sup>th</sup>  
 1773: In the 27<sup>th</sup> year  
 of her age.

Unblam'd through life lamented in her end  
 A pleasant daughter, fifter, wife & friend.

IN Memory of M<sup>r</sup>  
 NATHANIEL DODGE  
 A.M. Son of  
 Col<sup>o</sup> ISAAC DODGE,  
 who died Jan<sup>y</sup> 7<sup>th</sup>  
 1792.  
 Aged 35 years.

ERECTED to the MEMORY  
Of COL<sup>o</sup>, ISAAC DODGE, who was  
Born March 9<sup>th</sup> 1733, died June 27<sup>th</sup> 1785,  
And of M<sup>rs</sup> ELISABETH his Wife, who  
Was born March 10<sup>th</sup> 1730; & died Sept 22<sup>d</sup> 1785,  
In the 56<sup>th</sup> year of her age.

His mind was open, *ardent* and enterprising:  
He was a kind husband, a tender indulgent father:

In his house he was liberal & hospitable:  
Faithful to his trust, upright in his intentions,  
In his operations

*Active, persevering and extensive;*

By which he afforded

Employment and subsistence

To the industrious and the indigent;

Contributed to the benefit of the publick,

And *merited the Character of a*

*Useful and valuable member of society—*

His Wife was moral,

Thoughtful, and, so far as her slender health would permit,  
Attentive to the benefit & happiness of her Family.

Deeply affected by the death of her husband,  
And the increasing infirmities of her feeble constitution,

She languish'd and, three months after him,

Expir'd.

Short was their separation; soon rejoin'd

In the dark grave, to native dust consign'd,

They sleep, till death his human prey restore,

And earth & skies & time shall be no more.

In Memory  
of Mrs. Rebecca  
Dodge, *Virtuous consort*  
*of Mr. William Dodge,*  
who departed this  
Life Oct<sup>r</sup> 15<sup>th</sup> 1794, in  
the 85<sup>th</sup> year of her age.

She was a kind wife and  
tender mother.

*Blessed are the dead which die  
in the Lord, for theirs is the Kingdom  
of Heaven.*

In Memory of  
M<sup>R</sup> WILLIAM DODGE  
*Merchant,*  
who died April 11<sup>th</sup>  
A. D. 1777,  
in the 72<sup>d</sup> year of  
his age.

He was a kind Husband,  
and a tender Father.

HERE LIES Y<sup>o</sup>  
BODY OF M<sup>R</sup>  
JEREMIAH  
DOW WHO DIED  
JUNE Y<sup>e</sup> 6<sup>h</sup> 1723  
IN THE 66  
YEAR OF  
HIS AGE

HERE LIES Y<sup>o</sup>  
BODY OF M<sup>rs</sup>  
ABIGAIL DUTCH  
WIDDOW OF M<sup>r</sup>  
SAMUEL DUTCH  
WHO DIED NO  
UEM<sup>r</sup> Y<sup>e</sup> 14 1713  
AGED 64.

In Memory  
of M<sup>r</sup>  
BENJAMIN DUTCH,  
who departed  
this Life Nov.  
13<sup>th</sup> 1760:  
Aged 80  
years.

In Memory of  
M<sup>rs</sup> SARAH DUTCH  
*wife of M<sup>r</sup>*  
*BENJ<sup>N</sup> DUTCH*  
who departed  
this Life July  
31<sup>st</sup> 1748:  
Aged 68  
years.

In Memory of  
Daniel Dutch Jun<sup>r</sup>  
son of Mr. Daniel &  
Mrs. Sarah Dutch,  
who died May 12<sup>th</sup>  
1791. Aged 14 months  
and 5 days.

STEVEN  
Y<sup>o</sup> SON OF MR  
BENJAMIN  
DUTCH WHO  
DIED OCTOBER  
Y<sup>o</sup> 1721  
\* S

HERE LIES Y<sup>e</sup> BODY  
JOHN EDWARDS DEC<sup>d</sup>  
APRIL Y<sup>e</sup> 15<sup>th</sup> 1723  
IN Y<sup>e</sup> 64<sup>th</sup> YEAR  
OF HIS AGE

\* Scaled off.





HERE LYES Y<sup>e</sup> BODY OF M<sup>r</sup> NATHANAEL  
EMERSON WHO DIED DECEM<sup>r</sup> Y<sup>e</sup>  
29, 1712 AGED 83

HERE LYES INTERRED Y<sup>e</sup>  
BODY OF JOHN SON TO JOHN  
& MARY EMERSON MINISTER  
OF Y<sup>e</sup> GOSPEL AT PORTSMOUTH  
AGED ABOUT 9 MONTHS,  
WHO EXPIRED JAN Y<sup>e</sup> 7<sup>th</sup> 1713  
Psalm ye 90 vrs ye 6<sup>th</sup> In the morning  
it flourifheth & groweth up in the  
even'g it is cut down & withereth

HERE LYES WHAT  
WAS MORTALL OF  
M<sup>s</sup> LYDIA EMERSON  
(WIDDOW TO M<sup>r</sup> NA  
THNIEL EMERSON)  
WHO DIED: AVGVST  
Y<sup>e</sup> 14<sup>th</sup> 1716 AGED  
76 YEARS:

HERE LYES BURIED Y<sup>e</sup> BODY  
OF CAP<sup>t</sup> DANIEL EPES,  
ESQUIRE, WHO DIED: JANUARY  
Y<sup>e</sup> 8<sup>th</sup> 1692 AGED ABOUT  
70 YEARS

HERE LIES Y<sup>e</sup> BODY  
OF M<sup>s</sup> ELIZABETH  
EPPES (WIFE OF CAP<sup>t</sup>  
DANIEL EPPES Esq<sup>R</sup>)  
WHO DIED MAY Y<sup>e</sup>  
7<sup>th</sup> 1685 AGED ABOUT  
61 YEARS.

HERE LYETH: BURIED  
Y<sup>e</sup> BODY OF M<sup>r</sup><sup>s</sup> ELIZ  
EBETH EVELETH  
(WIFE TO M<sup>r</sup> ED-  
WARD EVELETH)  
WHO DIED: MAR  
CH Y<sup>e</sup> 11<sup>th</sup> 1712: 13  
AGED 32 YEARS

In Memory of  
M<sup>rs</sup> ELISABETH FARLEY,  
Consort to the late  
Gen<sup>r</sup> FARLEY,  
who died  
July, 6<sup>th</sup> 1795:  
Æt. 69.

*My Chilaren and friends when these you  
See remember me.*

HERE sleeps with an  
infant daughter  
M<sup>rs</sup> LUCY FARLEY,  
the amiable consort of  
M<sup>r</sup> JABEZ FARLEY,  
and daughter of the late  
Rev. NATHANIEL ROGERS,  
who departed this life  
July 24<sup>th</sup> A. D. 1788 Æt. 29

*As vernal storms both tree & fruit destroy,  
So death thee, LUCY, & thy budding joy:  
Farewel!—for thee each feeling heart shall mourn  
And oft to mind thy friendly soul return.*

HERE LYETH BVRIED Y<sup>e</sup>  
BODY OF M<sup>r</sup> MARY FAR-  
LEY WIFE OF M<sup>r</sup> MICHAEL  
FARLEY WHO DYED Y<sup>e</sup>  
21 OF OCTOBER 1712  
AGED 38 YEARS

AS YOU ARE  
SOE WARE WE  
AS WE ARE  
YOU SHALL BE

ERECTED to the  
Memory of the Hon<sup>bl</sup> MICHAEL  
FARLEY Esq<sup>r</sup> Major General of the  
Militia & Sheriff of the County of  
ESSEX; Who died June 20<sup>th</sup> 1789 Æt. 70.  
With a mind open, honest & generous  
With a heart alive to humanity &  
compasfion. He serv'd for many years  
In various ftations, private, publick &  
honourable, his friends, his neighbours,  
& his Country, with such integrity, zeal  
& diligence, as merited an extenfive  
approbation, and render'd his death  
juftly regreted.

*Here mix'd with earth his ashes must remain,  
Till death shall die & mortals rife again.*

HERE LYES Y<sup>e</sup> BODY  
OF M<sup>r</sup> ABRAHAM  
FITS WHO DIED  
AUGUST Y<sup>e</sup> 18  
1714 AGED  
59 YEARS

HERE LIES MR  
ABRAHAM FOSTER  
DIED DECEMBER  
Y<sup>e</sup> 25<sup>th</sup> 1720  
AGED 53 YEARS

Here Lies Doc<sup>tr</sup>  
Jacob Foster  
Who Died July  
y<sup>e</sup> 9<sup>th</sup> 1710  
in 75 year  
of his Age

Here lyes y<sup>e</sup> Body of  
M<sup>r</sup> JAMES FOSTER,  
Who Died April 30<sup>th</sup>  
1751, Aged 68  
Years & 6 Months

Here lies Buried Mary  
y<sup>e</sup> Wife of Jacob Foftr<sup>e</sup>  
Who died APRil y<sup>e</sup> 12  
1709 AGED 82(?)  
YEARS

HERE LYES INTARRED  
WHAT WAS MORTALL  
OF M<sup>r</sup> PHILIP FOWLER  
WHO DIED NOVEMBER  
Y<sup>e</sup> 16<sup>th</sup> 1715 AGED 67  
WANTING 39 DAYS

ERECTED  
In memory of  
Mils MARY FRISBIE,  
The only Child of  
The Rev. LEVI FRISBIE  
By Mrs. ZERVIAH his late  
Wife, who died April 6<sup>th</sup>  
1794. Aged 16 years & 11 Mo  
*Ah precious flower! was it the frown  
Of Heaven, that cut thee early down?  
Or did the hand of sovereign love  
Raife thee to bloom in Paradiſe above?*

ERECTED to the Memory  
of MRS ZERVIAH FRISBIE,  
The amiable & virtuous  
Confort of The Rev<sup>D</sup> LEVI  
FRISBIE; who departed this  
Life on the 21<sup>th</sup> Day of Aug<sup>t</sup>  
AD. 1778: Aged 31 Years & 5 Mon<sup>s</sup>

*Prudent & meek she pass'd the various woes,  
Belov'd by friends, uncensur'd by her foes;  
Yet worth like this, could not avail to save  
One favour'd mortal from an early Grave:  
Chear'd with fresh hopes Lifes future blifs to gain  
She drop'd,—and told us all this world is vain.  
Peruse ye happy pairs this speaking stone,  
And think her fate ere long may be your own.*

HERE LYETH BURIED  
Y<sup>e</sup> BODY OF M<sup>rs</sup>  
ANNE GEDNEY Y<sup>e</sup>  
WIFE OF<sup>COLL</sup>BARTHOLO  
MEW GEDNEY AGED  
56 YEARS DEPARTED  
THIS LIFE OCTOBER Y<sup>e</sup>  
15, 1697

HERE LYES Y<sup>e</sup> BODY  
OF M<sup>r</sup> JAMES GERALD  
SON OF M<sup>r</sup> JAMES  
GERALD OF SPRINGFIELD  
WHO DEC<sup>d</sup> DECEMBER  
Y<sup>e</sup> 21<sup>st</sup> 1727 IN Y<sup>e</sup> 34  
YEAR OF HIS AGE

Here Lyes the Body of  
David Giddinge Son of Dea  
Solomon Giddinge who died  
Jan. 7<sup>th</sup> 1771 in the 24 Year  
of his Age

HERE LYES Y<sup>e</sup> BODY  
OF SARAH GLASIAR Y<sup>e</sup>  
DAUGHTER OF M<sup>r</sup> JOS  
EPH & MARY EUELETH  
& Y<sup>e</sup> WIFE OF M<sup>r</sup>  
STEPHEN GLASIAR  
WHO DIED MARCH Y<sup>e</sup> 19  
1716 IN Y<sup>e</sup> 24 YEAR  
OF HER AGE

HERE LYES Y<sup>e</sup> BODY  
OF STEPHEN GLAS  
IAR Y<sup>e</sup> SON OF M<sup>r</sup>  
STEPHEN & SARAH  
GLASIAR WHO DIED  
MARCH Y<sup>e</sup> 23 1716  
AGED 10 DAYES

HERE LIES Y<sup>e</sup>  
BODY OF DA-  
VID GOODHEV  
SON OF WILL<sup>m</sup>  
& MARY GOOD  
HEV DIED  
SEPT Y<sup>e</sup> 1<sup>st</sup> 1713  
AGED 10  
YEARS

HERE LIES Y<sup>e</sup> BODY  
OF M<sup>rs</sup> DORITHY  
GOODHUE Y<sup>e</sup> WIFE  
OF MR JOSEPH  
GOODHUE JUN<sup>er</sup> WHO  
DIED MARCH Y<sup>e</sup>  
7 1725 A G E D  
A B O U T 28 YEARS

Here li the Body<sup>s</sup>  
Viz Mr. Joseph Goodhue  
Who Died Decem<sup>r</sup> the 12  
1759 in the 59<sup>th</sup> Year of his  
Age.  
Mrs. Mary Goodhue the  
Wife of y<sup>e</sup> Above Dec<sup>s</sup> Who  
Died Decem<sup>r</sup> y<sup>e</sup> 11<sup>th</sup> 1759 in y<sup>e</sup>  
59<sup>th</sup> Year of her Age.  
David Goodhue Son of the  
Above Decease<sup>d</sup> Who Died  
Dec<sup>r</sup> y<sup>e</sup> 3 1759 in y<sup>e</sup> 23 Year

HERE LIES Y<sup>e</sup> BODY  
OF M<sup>rs</sup> MARY GOODHUE  
Y<sup>e</sup> WIFE OF MR  
WILLIAM GOODHUE  
WHO DIED SEPTEMB<sup>r</sup>  
Y<sup>e</sup> 4<sup>th</sup> 1729 IN Y<sup>e</sup>  
63 YEAR OF  
HER AGE



HEAR LIES Y<sup>e</sup>  
 BODY OF MR  
 WILLIAM GOODHU<sup>E</sup>  
 WHO DIED JULY  
 THE 10<sup>th</sup> 1722  
 AGED ABOUT  
 56 YEARS

HERE LYES THE BODY OF  
 M<sup>rs</sup> REMEMBER HARRIS  
 WIFE TO M<sup>r</sup> JOB HARRIS  
 DEC<sup>D</sup> APRIL Y<sup>e</sup> 1<sup>st</sup>.  
 IN Y<sup>e</sup> 7 3 5  
 OF HER 33 YEAR  
 AGE.

HERE LIES Y<sup>e</sup> BODY  
 OF M<sup>r</sup> RICHARD  
 GOSS WHO DIED  
 JANUARY Y<sup>e</sup> 24  
 1714-15 AGED  
 52 YEARS  
 FOR THIS DEPARTED SOUL  
 AND ALL Y<sup>e</sup> REST  
 THAT CHRIST HATH PUR  
 CHASED  
 THAY SHALL BE BLEST

HERE LIES Y<sup>e</sup> BODY  
 OF M<sup>rs</sup> ABIGAIL HART  
 Y<sup>e</sup> WIFE OF MR NATHA<sup>LL</sup>  
 HART Y<sup>e</sup> 3<sup>d</sup> WHO  
 DIED AUGUST Y<sup>e</sup> 17<sup>th</sup>  
 1736 IN Y<sup>e</sup> 31 YEAR  
 OF HER AGE WITH  
 FOWER OF HER  
 CILDREN UIZ HENRY  
 ABIGAIL LYDIA &  
 WILLIAM

In memory of  
 ABIGAIL GOULD,  
*wife of Mager Gould,*  
 who died Jan. 20, 1797 :  
 Æt. 63.

*"Be followers of them, who through  
 faith & patience inherit the promises,"*

HERE LYES BURIED  
 Y<sup>e</sup> BODY OF M<sup>rs</sup> ALICE  
 HART (WIFE TO M<sup>r</sup>  
 THOMAS HART)  
 WHO DIED : JUNE  
 Y<sup>e</sup> 8 1682 AGED  
 ABOUT 70  
 YEARS

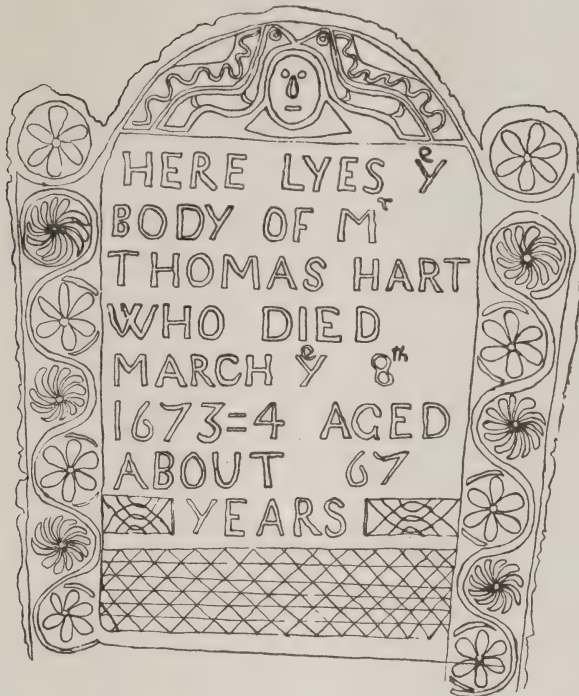
In Memory of  
 M<sup>r</sup> JAMES HARRIS, fon of  
 M<sup>r</sup> JAMES & M<sup>rs</sup> SUSANNA  
 HARRIS, who died May  
 19<sup>th</sup> 1790 : In the 20<sup>th</sup>  
 year of his age.

*So active once; the dust is now thy bed,*  
*There mortal thou must soon recline thy*  
*And sleep, till He who holds death's mafsy*  
*Shall ope the grave & let his prisoners free.*

HERE LIES M<sup>rs</sup>  
 ELIZABETH  
 HART Y<sup>e</sup> WIFE  
 OF MR GEORG  
 HART DIED  
 JUNE Y<sup>e</sup> 13, 1722  
 IN Y<sup>e</sup> 46 YEAR  
 OF HER AGE

HERE LIETH Y<sup>e</sup> BODY  
 OF MR JOHN HARRIS  
 VNDER SHERRIFF  
 WHO DIED SEP<sup>T</sup> Y<sup>e</sup> 15  
 1714 & IN Y<sup>e</sup> 64<sup>th</sup>  
 YEARE OF HIS AGE

HEAR LIES Y<sup>e</sup> BODY OF  
 GORGE HART SON OF  
 CAP<sup>T</sup> SAMUEL HART  
 OF PORTSMOUTH  
 WHO DIED AUGUST  
 Y<sup>e</sup> 19<sup>th</sup> 1728 IN  
 Y<sup>e</sup> 19<sup>th</sup> YEAR OF  
 HIS AGE.




---

HEAR LIES  
Y<sup>e</sup> BODY OF  
MR<sup>S</sup> MARTHA  
HART Y<sup>e</sup> WIFE  
OF MR GEORG  
HART DIED  
AUGUST Y<sup>e</sup> 17<sup>th</sup>  
1723 IN Y<sup>e</sup>  
52 YEAR OF  
HER AGE

---

HERE LYES Y<sup>e</sup> BODY  
OF M<sup>r</sup> SAMUEL HART  
DEC<sup>D</sup> AUGUST Y<sup>e</sup> 30<sup>th</sup>  
1725 IN Y<sup>e</sup> 80<sup>th</sup>  
YEAR OF HIS AGE

---

HERE LIES Y<sup>e</sup> BODY  
OF M<sup>rs</sup> SARAH HART  
WIFE TO M<sup>r</sup> SAMUEL HART  
DEC<sup>D</sup> MAY Y<sup>e</sup> 1<sup>st</sup> 1727,  
IN Y<sup>e</sup> 81 YEAR  
OF HER AGE

---

HEAR LIES MR<sup>S</sup>  
MARY HART Y<sup>e</sup>  
WIFE OF LEF<sup>T</sup>  
THOMAS HART  
WHO DIED NOUEM<sup>BER</sup>  
THE 28<sup>th</sup> 1689.  
IN Y<sup>e</sup> 47<sup>th</sup> YEAR  
OF HER AGE

---

HERE LIES LEF  
TENANT THOMAS  
HART DIED  
DECEMBER Y<sup>e</sup>  
31 1717 IN  
THE 77 YEAR  
OF HIS AGE

HERE LIES Y<sup>e</sup>  
BODY OF WILLIAM  
HART SON OF  
LEF<sup>T</sup> NATHANAEL  
HART WHO DIED  
FEBRUARY Y<sup>e</sup> 15  
1732<sup>3</sup> AGED 20  
YEARS & 6 MONTHS

Here lyes y Body of  
M<sup>rs</sup> MARTHA HASKELL  
Wife to Deacon  
MARK HASKELL. Who  
died May 15, 1763 in  
y<sup>e</sup> 73<sup>d</sup> Year of Her Age  
Who was y<sup>e</sup> Mother, Grandmother &  
Great Grandmother of 79 children.

In Memory of  
M<sup>RS</sup> ELISABETH HASKE<sup>LL</sup>  
wife of  
Li<sup>eu</sup><sup>t</sup> MARK HASKELL,  
who died  
Sep<sup>t</sup> 12, 1796:  
Æt. 55.

*Happy the day that bursts our mortal chain,  
Calls us from exile to our father's throne,  
And readmits us, thro' the guardian band  
Of waiting Angels to the heavenly rest!*

HERE LYES Y<sup>e</sup>  
BODY OF ANNA  
HEARD DECEASED  
JUNE Y<sup>e</sup> 13<sup>th</sup>  
1709  
AGED 26 YEARS

HERE LYES Y<sup>e</sup>  
BODY OF DEBORAH  
HEARD WIFE TO  
EDMUND HEARD AGED  
37 YEARS DEC<sup>r</sup>  
AUG<sup>r</sup> Y<sup>e</sup> 29<sup>th</sup>  
1703

In Memory of M<sup>RS</sup>  
HANNAH HASKELL, wife  
of M<sup>R</sup> MARK HASKELL,  
who departed this Life  
May: 13<sup>th</sup> 1783: Aged  
62 years.

*Blessed are the dead which die  
in the Lord, that they may rest  
from their Labours, & their works  
do follow them.*

*Memento mori*

ERECTED in Memory  
of M<sup>R</sup> MARK HASKELL,  
son of DEACON MARK  
HASKELL, who departed  
this Life Dec<sup>r</sup> 3<sup>d</sup> 1783:  
In the 71<sup>st</sup> year of his  
age.

*This world's a shadow, Life a span  
Toil, pain & death the lot of man;  
But grace substantial good supplies  
Hope here & endless blifs above the skies.*

THIS Stone is

Erected in memory of

M<sup>RS</sup> ELIZABETH ANNA HEARD, the amiable  
Confort of Mr. JOHN HEARD, & Daughte  
of WILLIAM STORY ESQ.—Who departed  
this life June 13<sup>th</sup>, 1775, in the 30<sup>th</sup> year of  
her Age. She was blest with good-fence,  
a Charitable Disposition, & an impartial  
mind—She was a loving Companion, a kind  
& tender Parent & an undifsembling  
Friend. Her mind, from early life, had many  
impressions of things eternal—Her closing  
scene was brightened with beams of hope.

“Is Death uncertain? Therefore be thou fixt;  
Fixt as a centinal, all eye, all ear,  
All expectation of the coming foe;  
Left slumber steal one moment o'er thy soul,  
And Fate surprize thee nodding.”

NATHANIEL  
HEARD THE  
SON OF NATHANIEL  
AND AGNESS  
HEARD DIED  
JANUARY Y<sup>e</sup> 27<sup>th</sup>  
1718-19 AGED 7  
YEARS & 11 DAYS



HERE LIES SAMUEL  
HEARD OF SALSBER  
DIED SEPT MBER Y  
Y<sup>e</sup> 14, 1720  
AGED 20 YEARS  
& 6 MONTHS

WILLIAM  
HEARD SON  
OF DANIEL &  
MARY HEARD  
DIED APRIL  
Y<sup>e</sup> 9<sup>th</sup> 1720  
AGED 6 WE  
EKS & 2 DAY  
S

HERE LIES  
WILLIAM HEARD  
Y<sup>e</sup> SON OF MR  
DANIEL MR<sup>s</sup> MARY  
HEARD WHO DIED  
OCTOBER Y<sup>e</sup> 12<sup>th</sup>  
1726 AGED A  
BOUT 5 YEARS

IN memory of  
Miss Mary  
Hodgkins,  
who died  
May 29, 1794,  
Aged 12.

IN Memory of  
Miss Sarah  
Hodgkins,  
who died  
April 5, 1795,  
Aged 22.

Daughters of Col<sup>o</sup> Joseph  
And Mrs. Sarah Hodgkins.

*Fresh in the morn the summer's rose  
Hangs withering ere tis noon :  
We scarce enjoy the balmy gift,  
But mourn the pleasure gone,  
How short's the date of human thin<sup>g</sup>s  
How transient are their joys !  
The flower that in the morning springs  
The evening blast destroys.*

SARAH HODGKINS  
Y<sup>e</sup> DAU<sup>r</sup> OF DANIEL  
& ABIGAIL HODGKINS  
DIED OCTOBER Y<sup>e</sup> 19<sup>th</sup>  
1726 IN Y<sup>e</sup> 6 YEAR  
OF HER AGE

HERE LYES Y<sup>e</sup>  
BODY OF M<sup>r</sup> THO  
MAS HOGKENS  
WHO DIED NOVE<sup>M</sup>  
Y<sup>e</sup> 16 1719 & IN Y<sup>e</sup>  
51 YEARE OF  
HIS AGE

In Memory of  
Capt. THOMAS HODGKINS,  
who died  
June 11, 1797;  
Aged 50.

Here is Interrd  
the Body of  
M<sup>r</sup> FRANCIS HOLMS  
Who departed  
This Life May  
Y 12 1758  
in the 53<sup>rd</sup> year  
of his AGE.

IN Memory of  
Mrs. Eliz<sup>a</sup> Homan  
Confort of  
Mr. William Homan  
who died Nov<sup>r</sup> 18<sup>th</sup>  
1776  
Æt. 27 years.

ERECTED  
IN Memory of  
Mrs. Sufanna Homan,  
who departed this Life  
April 2<sup>d</sup> 1792,  
Æ. 66.

*(rude)*  
*This humble stone, but tells in numbers  
Here lies the ashes of the fair & good.*

HERE LY<sup>s</sup> Y<sup>e</sup>  
BODY OF FRAN  
CES HOUY  
WHO DIED JUNE  
Y<sup>e</sup> 12, 1710  
AGED 2 YEARS  
4 MONTHS &  
20 DAYS

JOHN HOUEY SON  
OF DANIEL HOU  
EY JUN DIED  
AUGUST Y<sup>e</sup> 17  
1 7 2 0

Here lyes Buried y<sup>e</sup> Body  
of <sup>Mrs</sup> ELIZABETH HOW  
Wife to M<sup>r</sup> JOSEPH HOW  
(& Dau<sup>tr</sup> of y<sup>e</sup> late Coll<sup>o</sup> BERRY  
*Deceas'd*) Who Departed this  
Life May 16<sup>th</sup> 1759 in y<sup>e</sup>  
22<sup>d</sup> Year of Her Age.

Here Lyes Buried  
the Body of M<sup>r</sup>  
INCREASE HOW  
Who Departed this Life  
Jan<sup>ry</sup> 29<sup>th</sup> *Anno Dom* 1754,  
in y<sup>e</sup> 74<sup>th</sup> Year of His Age

Here lyes y<sup>e</sup> Body  
of JOHN HOW, Son  
of M<sup>r</sup> INCREASE  
& M<sup>r</sup><sup>s</sup> SUSANNA  
HOW, Who Died  
Aug<sup>st</sup> 2<sup>d</sup> A. D. 1732 in  
y<sup>e</sup> 8<sup>th</sup> Year of his Age.

HERE LIES Y<sup>e</sup> BoDY  
OF JOSEPH HOW  
Y<sup>e</sup> SON OF MR JNCREAS<sup>s</sup>  
& MR<sup>s</sup> MARY HOW  
WHO DIED JANUARY  
Y<sup>e</sup> 30, 1725/6  
AGED 7 YEARS  
AND 4 MONTHS.

Here lyes Buried  
the Body of  
JOSEPH HOW, M. A.  
Who Departed this life  
*March* the 26, 1762  
Aged 25 Years.

HERE LYS Y<sup>e</sup> BODY  
OF WILLIAM  
HOUEARD WHO  
DIED JULY Y<sup>e</sup> 25<sup>th</sup>  
1709 & IN Y<sup>e</sup>  
75 YEAR OF  
HIS AGE.

HERE LYES Y<sup>e</sup> BODY  
OF M<sup>r</sup><sup>s</sup> MARY HUB-  
BARD (LATE WIFE OF  
Y<sup>e</sup> REUEREND M<sup>r</sup>  
WILLIAM HUBBARD  
WHO DIED FEBRUARY  
Y<sup>e</sup> 28, 1710-11 AGED  
53 YEARS

ELIS<sup>a</sup> HVNT  
AGED : 72 Y<sup>r</sup>  
DECES<sup>d</sup> FEB  
15 1706  
A tender Mother  
A prudent Wife  
At Gods command  
Resigned her life.

*Erected in memory of*  
JONATHAN INGERSOLL  
Son of Capt. JONATHAN and  
Mrs. MARTHA INGERSOLL, who  
was born July 26<sup>th</sup> AD 1776,

*And, having finished the course and  
received the honors of an education  
at the Univerfity in Cambridge, he  
gave by the uncommon purity of his  
morals, feriousnefs of his mind, and  
an early application to bufinefs the  
promise of publick ufeulnefs; but alas  
these pleafing hopes were foon blafted  
by the arrest of death on the 24<sup>th</sup> of  
Decr 1798 Æt. 22.*

*Nor can our virtues perijh immature  
Transplanted from this fublinary bed  
To drink a brighter fun and nobler joi,  
They flourifh fair, and put forth all their  
bloom*

Here Lyes the Body  
of M<sup>rs</sup> Sarah Ingersoll  
wife of  
M<sup>r</sup> Jonathan Ingersoll  
who died October 6<sup>th</sup>  
1771  
Aged 24 Years

In Mem

\*

DUMMER JEWETT *Efq.* who all died in infancy

The first	The Second	The third
JEDEDIAH	JEDEDIAH	JEDEDIAH
died Decr 6, 1766	died Febr 15, 1771	died Sep <sup>r</sup> 11 <sup>th</sup> 1773
<i>Æt.</i> 2 Months	<i>Æt.</i> 14 Months	<i>Æt.</i> 12 Months

Hopeful we sprung but soon disease and Death  
Seiz'd our frail bodies and recall'd our breath  
Grieve not at Heaven's decree but God adore  
And place your hope on fading things no more

HERE LIES THE  
BODY OF M<sup>r</sup> S  
ELIZABETH JEWETT  
THE REL<sup>t</sup> TO MR  
EPHRAIM JEWETT  
WHO DIED SEPTEMBER<sup>R</sup>  
THE 9<sup>th</sup> 1752 IN  
THE 64 YEAR  
OF HER AGE.

HERE LIES THE  
BODY OF AARON  
KIMBALL Y<sup>e</sup> SON  
OF MR ARON &  
MR<sup>s</sup> ELISABETH  
KIMBALL WHO  
DIED NOUEMBER  
Y<sup>e</sup> 19 1731 IN  
Y<sup>e</sup> 14 YEAR OF  
HIS AGE

SARAH KILLAM  
Y<sup>e</sup> WIFE OF MR  
NATHAN KILLAM  
WHO DIED  
NOUEMBER Y<sup>e</sup> 26  
1736 IN Y<sup>e</sup>  
26 YEAR OF  
HER AGE

HERE LYES BURIED  
Y<sup>e</sup> BODY OF M<sup>r</sup> BENI  
AMIN KIMBALL  
WHO DIED  
MAY Y 28, 1716  
AGED 45 YEARS  
HERE LYES HIS  
DUST VNTIL Y<sup>e</sup>  
RESVRRECTION OF  
Y<sup>e</sup> IUST

HERE LYES Y<sup>e</sup> BODY OF  
M<sup>r</sup> AARON KIMBALL  
DEC<sup>D</sup> FEBRUARY Y<sup>e</sup>  
12<sup>th</sup> 1728·9 IN Y<sup>e</sup> 37<sup>th</sup>  
YEAR OF HIS AGE

ELIZABETH KIMBALL  
DAU<sup>r</sup> OF M<sup>r</sup> AARON &  
M<sup>rs</sup> ELIZABETH KIMBALL  
DYED SEPT<sup>T</sup> Y<sup>e</sup> 22<sup>D</sup> 1728  
IN Y<sup>e</sup> 7<sup>th</sup> YEAR  
OF HER AGE

THIS Monument

is Erected to the Memory

of 4 Children of Deacon NATH<sup>L</sup> & M<sup>rs</sup> ELISA KIMBALL

An Infant	DAVID	ELISABETH	AARON
Son,	Died JAN <sup>y</sup>	Died Aug <sup>t</sup>	Died Sept
still born,	16 <sup>th</sup> 1761:	17 <sup>th</sup> 1764:	10 <sup>th</sup> 1779:
Oct <sup>r</sup> 31 <sup>st</sup>	Aged 3 weeks	Aged 3 weeks	Aged 5 weeks
1757.	& 5 days.	& 6 days.	& 4 days
			a twin.

\*Broken off.



HERE LIES Y<sup>e</sup>  
 BODY OF M<sup>rs</sup>  
 LUCEY KEMBALL  
 WIFE OF M<sup>r</sup>  
 CALEB KEMBALL  
 WHO DIED  
 AUGUST Y<sup>e</sup> 13  
 1714 AGED 47

*To be continued.*

### DESCENDANTS OF NICHOLAS BROWN OF HAVERHILL.

NICHOLAS BROWN<sup>1</sup>, lived in Haverhill, He married Miss Mary Linfourth of Haverhill Jan. 27, 1669; and died Jan. 5, 1706. She survived him, and was his widow, of Haverhill, 1726.

Children, born in Haverhill:—

- 2—I. MARY<sup>2</sup>, b. May 3, 1671; m. Jonathan Merrill before 1702; and was of Haverhill in 1724.
- 3—II. THOMAS<sup>2</sup>, b. Oct. 9, 1673. *See below* (3).
- 4—III. JOHN<sup>2</sup>, b. Jan. 12, 1675; d. July 4, 1677.
- 5—IV. ELIZABETH<sup>2</sup>, b. May 5, 1678; m. Joseph Norton of Salisbury, yeoman, Nov. 16, 1699; and she was his wife in 1730.
- 6—V. ABIAH<sup>2</sup>, b. Dec. 24, 1680; m. Richard Marshall of Ipswich, laborer, Sept. 26, 1723.
- 7—VI. JOHN<sup>2</sup>, b. Nov. 16, 1683. *See below* (7).
- 8—VII. SARAH<sup>2</sup>, b. March 3, 1685-6; m. Joseph Foster of Ipswich, cordwainer (pub. 30: 11: 1714); and was his wife in 1730.
- 9—VIII. MERCY<sup>2</sup>, b. Feb. 18, 1688-9.
- 10—IX. RUTH<sup>2</sup>, b. Feb. —, 1691-2; of Newbury in 1724.
- 11—X. EBENEZER<sup>2</sup>, b. Oct. 28, 1695. *See below* (11).
- 12—XI. JOSHUA<sup>2</sup>. *See below* (12).
- 13—XII. MARTHA<sup>2</sup>, of Haverhill, spinster, unmarried in 1730.

### 3

THOMAS BROWN<sup>2</sup>, born in Haverhill Oct. 9, 1673. He lived in Haverhill; and married Miss Mary Pilsbury of Newbury Oct. 6, 1697; and she was his wife in 1707.

Children:—

- 14—I. JOSHUA<sup>3</sup>, b. July 18, 1698, in Newbury.
- 15—II. JOSIAH<sup>3</sup>, b. March 25, 1700, in Haverhill.

### 7

JOHN BROWN<sup>2</sup>, born in Haverhill Nov. 16, 1683. He was a yeoman, and lived in Haverhill until 1716, when he removed to Billerica. He married Susannah Dutton before 1709.

Children:—

- 16—I. SUSANNAH<sup>3</sup>, b. Feb. 23, 1709-10, in Haverhill.
- 17—II. JOHN<sup>3</sup>, b. Dec. 7, 1711, in Haverhill,
- 18—III. NATHANIEL<sup>3</sup>, b. Aug. 18, 1714, in Haverhill.
- 19—IV. THOMAS<sup>3</sup>, b. Feb. 21, 1716-7, in Billerica; d. Oct. 14, 1718.
- 20—V. SARAH<sup>3</sup>, b. June 26, 1719, in Billerica; m. Isaac Foster of Billerica Nov. 8 1744.
- 21—VI. REBECCA<sup>3</sup>, b. June 17, 1721, in Billerica.
- 22—VII. THOMAS<sup>3</sup>, b. Feb. 20, 1723-4, in Billerica; lived in Billerica; m., first, Esther ———; second, Miss Lucy Kemp Jan. 4, 1775. He had a large family.
- 23—VIII. MARY<sup>3</sup>, b. May 1, 1726, in Billerica.
- 24—IX. MEHITABLE<sup>3</sup>, b. Feb. 13, 1729-30, in Billerica.
- 25—X. DAVID<sup>3</sup>, b. Oct. 10, 1733, in Billerica.

### I I

EBENEZER BROWN<sup>2</sup>, born in Haverhill Oct. 28, 1695. He was a yeoman and weaver, and lived in Haverhill. He married Sobriety Molton Feb. 27, 1724, at Hampton; and died between 1753 and 1760. She was his widow in 1761.

Children, born in Haverhill:—

- 26—I. MOSES<sup>3</sup>, b. April 18, 1725; husbandman; lived in Haverhill in 1747.
- 27—II. JOSIAH<sup>3</sup>, b. May 29, 1728. *See below* (27).
- 28—III. LYDIA<sup>3</sup>, b. April 2, 1730; m. Jonathan Haseltine, 3d, Dec. 23, 1749.
- 29—IV. DANIEL<sup>3</sup>, b. Nov. 22, 1734; d. March 15, 1736.

### I 2

JOSHUA BROWN<sup>2</sup>, cooper, lived in Amesbury in 1725-1733, and subsequently in Haverhill. He married Judith Stanwood of Amesbury April 27, 1725; and died before July 3, 1749, when administration was granted upon his estate, which was appraised at £53, 19s., 3d.

She survived him and was his widow, of Haverhill, in 1750.

Children:—

- 30—I. ELIPHALET<sup>3</sup>, b. Feb. 3, 1725-6, in Amesbury; of Haverhill, shipwright, 1751.  
 31—II. SARAH<sup>3</sup>, b. June 7, 1732, in Amesbury.  
 32—III. SAMUEL<sup>3</sup>, b. Feb. 22, 1734-5, in Haverhill.  
 33—IV. WILLIAM<sup>3</sup>, b. Aug. 12, 1738, in Haverhill; living in 1750.  
 34—V. RUTH<sup>3</sup>, b. Oct. 2, 1740, in Haverhill; d. in 175-.  
 35—VI. JUDITH<sup>3</sup>, b. Feb. 8, 1744-5, in Haverhill; lived in Haverhill, spinster.

27

JOSIAH BROWN<sup>3</sup>, born in Haverhill, May 29, 1728. He was a yeoman and lived in Haverhill. He married Deborah Corlis July 6, 1758, and they were living in Haverhill in 1761.

Child, born in Haverhill:—

- 36—I. EBENEZER<sup>4</sup>, b. Aug. 23, 1759.

#### WILL OF NEHEMIAH HAYWARD.

The will of Nehemiah Hayward was proved in the court held at Ipswich Sept. 26, 1665. The following copy is taken from the original instrument on file in the probate office at Salem.

I Nehemyah Haward being Destempered and Lam in body but throw gods goodnes in perfect fenc and memory Do giue and bequeath my Eashtat In manor and forme as followeth

Item: my fould to god that gaue it and my body to y<sup>e</sup> Earth from whenc it Came

Item I Do giue to my wife Annah Haward my Houf and Houfshould goods and fiue Acors of Land whar one my Hous and orchard is—part tharof and one Acor of madow and one Cow Duering y<sup>e</sup> term of my aboue said wifes life: and what shal then Remain of my faide wifes Eashtate I Do will that it be Equally Deuided amongst my Children then Liuing

Item I Do giue to my Children futein Acors of Land and thre Acors of medow and two ftears one Cow and one Haifor of thre years ould and a yearling Calfe

and a ston Coult of thre years ould: onely out of the Estate to a taken teen poundes for y<sup>e</sup> bringing up of my Children and my Debtes to be payed: and y<sup>e</sup> Remaner of this Estat to be Equally Deuided to my said Children as tha Com to Agge and the Improuement of this Estat in the mene time to be for the bringing of them vp; it is Intended that the Debts shal be paid out of y<sup>e</sup> Estat bides y<sup>e</sup> teen poundes for y<sup>e</sup> bringing up of y<sup>e</sup> Children—ffather Nickcolas Haward and I Do Also Defier that my Louing Brothers Nathaniel Haward and John Dickcy should haue y<sup>e</sup> ouerfight of my Children and my Estate abouefaid to fe that my will be acomplehed

I Do in Confideration of a Debt Dew from me to my Brother Nathaniel grant that He shal haue all my tooles belonging to my trade

I Do giue to my wife all othar things whot Euer that are not mentioned in my will Datted the 22<sup>th</sup> of march 1664/<sup>5</sup>

finied in the prefens of us

Test the marke of Nicolus Hayward

nicklas (N) nehemyah hayward

Nathanil hayward

John Dickse

John woodbery

#### WILL OF JOSEPH METCALF.

The will of Joseph Metcalf of Ipswich was proved in the court held at Ipswich Sept. 26, 1665. The following copy is transcribed from the original instrument on file in the probate office at Salem.

June the third a thoufand fixe hundered fixetye fowre the laft will and teytment of Jofeph mettcalf aboutt fixtty Ine the first plafe I committ my felf too the Good pleafure of the lord and I mack my wife elyfabeth mettcalf ecacetrife and desire and will that my detta bee oayd and what remaineth I giue untoo my wife elyfabeth dureing her life and after her deceafe, my will is that my gaand child Jofeph mettcalf shal inioye my houf and lands paying tenn pownds too his fister mary

mettcalf and what life stoock my wife  
leauf att her deceafe I giue to my Grand  
child elyfabeth mettcalf the houfhold  
Goods I leauf too my wif's difpofing I  
apoyntt my fonne Thomas mettcalf and  
william Goodhue too bee overfeeres of  
my will

wittnes

John Perkins      Jofeph met[c]alf  
Jacob Pearkins

#### DESCENDANTS OF CHARLES BROWN OF ROWLEY.

CHARLES BROWN<sup>1</sup>, born about 1626;  
ived in Rowley, 1647-1687; and was  
called "Old Browne" in 1684. He mar-  
ried Miss Mary Acie of Rowley 14: 8:  
1647; and she died Dec. 12, 1683. He  
died in Rowley, being buried Dec. 16,  
1687.

Children, born in Rowley:—

- 2—I. BERIAH<sup>2</sup>, b. 8: 5 mo: 1648. *See below*  
(2).
- 3—II. WILLIAM<sup>2</sup>, b. 11: 10 mo: 1651; lived  
in Rowley; d. "in ye Canada Voy.  
age"; and administration was  
granted on his estate April 22, 1691.
- 4—III. JOHN<sup>2</sup>, b. 5: 12 mo: 1653. *See below*  
(4).
- 5—IV. SAMUEL<sup>2</sup>, b. 5: 12 mo: 1655; lived in  
Rowley; d. childless; and adminis-  
tration was granted upon his estate  
Oct. 11, 1693.
- 6—V. EBENEZER<sup>2</sup>, b. Sept. 14, 1658; hus-  
bandman; lived in Rowley; m., first,  
Mary Jewett July 29, 1698; she was  
his wife in 1707; he m., second, Me-  
hitable (Safford), widow of John  
Hovey of Ipswich (pub. April 7,  
1722); he d. in 1733, his will, dated  
March 30, 1733, being proved April  
17, 1733; and his wife Mehitable  
survived him, and m., third, Lt. Ja-  
cob Perley of Boxford (pub. June  
23, 1733).
- 7—VI. NATHANIEL<sup>2</sup>, b. May 20, 1660. *See*  
*below* (7).
- 8—VII. GERSHOM<sup>2</sup>. *See below* (8).
- 9—VIII. MARY<sup>2</sup>, buried Dec. 9, 1683.
- 10—IX. JOSEPH<sup>2</sup>, b. June 29, 1668; living in  
1687.

2

BERIAH BROWN<sup>2</sup>, born in Rowley 8: 5  
mo: 1648. He married Sarah Harris,  
Jan. 6, 1673; and was living in 1687.

Child:—

- 11—I. SARAH<sup>3</sup>, living in 1689.

4

JOHN BROWN<sup>2</sup>, born in Rowley 5: 12  
mo: 1653. He was a husbandman, and  
lived in Rowley (on the Newbury line?).  
He married Abigail Browne Aug. 31,  
1685, and died in or before 1722. She  
survived him, and was his widow in 1723.  
His grandfather William Acie lived with  
him in 1689.

Children, born in Rowley:—

- 12—I. SAMUEL<sup>3</sup>, b. July 20, 1686; d. Sept. 21,  
1692.
- 13—II. ABIGAIL<sup>3</sup>, b. June 5, 1688.
- 14—III. MARY<sup>3</sup>, bapt. July 13, 1690.
- 15—IV. MARTHA<sup>3</sup>, b. July 29, 1692; d. Sept.  
27, 1692.
- 16—V. SAMUEL<sup>3</sup>, b. Feb. 11, 1693-4. *See*  
*below* (16).
- 17—VI. JOHN<sup>3</sup>, b. March 9, 1695-6.
- 18—VII. JOSEPH<sup>3</sup>, b. May 5, 1698; joiner; lived  
in Boston; wife Joanna; and was  
living in 1723.
- 19—VIII. HANNAH<sup>3</sup>, b. Aug. 22, 1700; of Row-  
ley, unmarried, 1722.
- 20—IX. JAMES<sup>3</sup>, b. March 16, 1702-3.
- 21—X. ABRAHAM<sup>3</sup>, b. June 27, 1705. *See be-*  
*low* (21).
- 22—XI. BENJAMIN<sup>3</sup>, b. Sept. 24, 1708.

7

NATHANIEL BROWN<sup>2</sup>, born in Rowley  
May 20, 1660. He was a yeoman, and  
lived in Rowley until 1707, when he sold  
his house, barn and land in Rowley and  
removed to Groton, Conn. He married  
Mary Wheeler June 4, 1685; and she  
was his wife in 1707.

Children, born in Rowley:—

- 23—I. GERSHOM<sup>3</sup>, b. March 10, 1686.
- 24—II. NATHANIEL<sup>3</sup>, b. May 15, 1688; d. in  
1689.
- 25—III. NATHANIEL<sup>3</sup>, b. in 1690; bapt. Sept.  
—, 1690.
- 26—IV. MARY<sup>3</sup>, bapt. Oct. 20, 1692.
- 27—V. MARY<sup>3</sup>, b. Jan. 19, 1693-4.
- 28—VI. MARTHA<sup>3</sup>, b. Oct. 12, 1695.
- 29—VII. SARAH<sup>3</sup>, bapt. June 6, 1697; d. April  
7, 1699.
- 30—VIII. BENJAMIN<sup>3</sup>, b. Nov. 13, 1698.
- 31—IX. SARAH<sup>3</sup>, bapt. Sept. 8, 1700.
- 32—X. RUTH<sup>3</sup>, bapt. Sept. 12, 1703.
- 33—XI. WILLIAM<sup>3</sup>, bapt. Oct. 14, 1705.

8

GERSHOM BROWN<sup>2</sup>, lived in Rowley;  
died, and was buried Dec. 5, 1683, in



Rowley. His estate was appraised at £224, 3s., 8d. He mentioned his "cousin" Mary Brown, in 1664.

Child, born in Rowley :—

- 34—I. SARAH<sup>3</sup>, bapt. Nov. 4, 1677; living in 1683.

## 16

SAMUEL BROWN<sup>3</sup>, born in Rowley Feb. 11, 1693-4. He was a husbandman, and lived in Byfield parish, Rowley until 1729, when he sold out and removed to Littleton, Mass., where he lived until 1743, when he removed to Dunstable West, Mass., which was incorporated as Hollis, N. H., in 1746. He was always prominent in municipal and church affairs. He married Elizabeth Wheeler of Salisbury May 17, 1716; and died in Hollis Feb. 25, 1755.

Children :—

- 35—I. JOHN<sup>4</sup>, b. April 5, 1717, in Rowley; d. young.  
 36—II. MARY<sup>4</sup>, b. May 15, 1718, in Rowley.  
 37—III. JOSIAH<sup>4</sup>, b. May 3, 1720, in Rowley; lived in Hollis until 1764, when he removed to Plymouth, N. H.; was a lieutenant, and a leading man in the towns where he lived; m. Miss Anna Farwell Nov. 11, 1741; and d. in 1787 or 1788, having had ten children.  
 38—IV. JOHN<sup>4</sup>, bapt. March 29, 1724, in Byfield parish; physician; lived in Monson, N. H., until 1766, when he removed to Plymouth, N. H., and in 1774 to Hollis, N. H.; was a selectman of the towns in which he lived; m., first, Keziah Wheeler Oct. 9, 1744; she d. Oct. 3, 1760; m., second, Miss Martha Jewett of Roxford, Mass.; and d. in Hollis, May 6, 1776. He had nine children.  
 39—V. HANNAH<sup>4</sup>, bapt. Nov. 26, 1727, in Byfield parish; m. Samuel Farley of Hollis.  
 40—VI. SARAH<sup>4</sup>, b. Oct. 18, 1730, in Littleton.  
 41—VII. SUSANNAH<sup>4</sup>, b. Jan. 10, 1734-5, in Littleton.  
 42—VIII. MARTHA<sup>4</sup>, b. June 25, 1736, in Littleton; m. Eleazer Cummings of Hollis April 1, 1753; administration upon his estate was granted in 1767; and the family removed to Maine. Rev. Asa Ward Cummings was their grandson.  
 43—IX. SAMUEL<sup>4</sup>, b. Oct. 31, 1737; lived in Hollis; m., first, Mary Glene March 26, 1756; and, second, Mary Wheeler Jan. 22, 1761.

## 21

ABRAHAM BROWN<sup>3</sup>, born in Rowley June 27, 1705. He was a yeoman, housewright and staymaker, and lived in Rowley. He married Mary ———; and died in Byfield parish April 27, 1776, at the age of seventy, having "been afflicted with the gravel several years, but now seiz'd with a fever." She survived him.

Children, born in Rowley :—

- 44—I. ABIGAIL<sup>4</sup>, bapt. Dec. 17, 1732; m. Paul Pearson of Newbury (pub. April 24, 1755); and was his wife in 1769.  
 45—II. MARY<sup>4</sup>, bapt. Feb. 16, 1734-5.  
 46—III. JOHN<sup>4</sup>, b. about 1737; d. Oct. 1, 1753, of fever and bloody flux, aged about sixteen.  
 47—IV. MARY<sup>4</sup>, b. April 26, 1741; m. Joseph Petengill of Newbury (pub. Aug. 22, 1765); and was his wife in 1769.  
 48—V. HANNAH<sup>4</sup>, b. Nov. 10, 1743; was always weak in body; and d., unmarried, in Rowley Dec. 11, 1820, of fever, at the age of seventy-seven.  
 49—VI. BENJAMIN<sup>4</sup>, b. Feb. 28, 1745-6; cordwainer and yeoman; lived in Byfield parish in Rowley; called of Newburyport, 1776; m. Sarah Pillsbury of Newbury Nov. 13, 1768; and they were living in Rowley in 1798.  
 50—VII. JOSEPH<sup>4</sup>, b. May 25, 1750. *See below* (50).  
 51—VIII. ELIZABETH<sup>4</sup>, b. May 30, 1755; probably m. James Barker of Rowley Feb. 22, 1781.

## 50

JOSEPH BROWN<sup>4</sup>, born in Rowley May 25, 1750. He was a yeoman, and lived in Rowley on the Newbury line. He married Lydia Poor of Newbury April 19, 1770; and they lived in Rowley in 1800.

Children :—

- 52—I. JOHN<sup>5</sup>, b. Sept. 1, 1770, in Newbury.  
 53—II. CALEB<sup>5</sup>, b. April 12, 1772, in Rowley. *See below* (53).  
 54—III. THOMAS<sup>5</sup>, bapt. July 16, 1775.  
 55—IV. LYDIA<sup>5</sup>, bapt. April 27, 1777.  
 56—V. ELIPHALET<sup>5</sup>, bapt. April 30, 1780.  
 57—VI. ———<sup>5</sup> (son), b. in 1783; d. March 7, 1783, a few days old.  
 58—VII. SALLY<sup>5</sup>, bapt. May 30, 1786.  
 59—VIII. POLLY<sup>5</sup>, bapt. Jan. 11, 1789.  
 60—IX. ELIZABETH<sup>5</sup>, bapt. May 1, 1791.  
 61—X. ACHJAH<sup>5</sup>, bapt. May —, 1793.

## 53

CALEB BROWN<sup>5</sup>, born in Rowley April 12, 1772. He married Sally ———; and lived in Rowley.

Children, born in Rowley :—

62—I. HANNAH<sup>6</sup>, b. Aug. 28, 1792.

63—II. JOHN<sup>6</sup>, b. Feb. 28, 1794.

## SALEM COURT RECORDS AND FILES.

*Continued from volume XII, page 77.*

Court, 30 : 9 : 1658.

Present : Worshipful Mr. Simond Brodstreet, Mr. Symonds, Danyell Denyson, major-general, and Major Hathorne, associate.

Grand jury : Mr. Edmond Batter, Serg. Jo<sup>n</sup> Porter, Will : Dodge, Tho : Puttman, Nicolas Potter, Jo<sup>n</sup> Kitchin, Nath : Kirtland, Bray Wilkins, Henry Collins, sr., Frances Burill, Will Charles, Jo<sup>n</sup> Perce and Tho : ffiske.

Jury of trials : Mr. Walter Price, Nath : Puttnam, George Gardener, Nath : Pickman, Jo<sup>n</sup> Mansfeld, Jo<sup>n</sup> Ramsdell, Tho : ffarrer, Jonathan Hudson, Jo<sup>n</sup> Kettle, Marke Bachelor, Tho : Hale and Ed Wolten.

William Browne v. Tho : Butts. Debt.

[Writ : William Browne v. Thomas Tuck, blacksmith, of Salem ; dated 22 : 9 : 1658 ; served by Samuel Archard, jr., deputy marshal, 22 : 9 : 1658.—*Files.*]

Mr. Symond Bradstreet v. Mr. Anthony Stoddard. Debt, to be paid in England. [Writ : Simon Bradstreet v. Anthony Stoddard ; dated Nov. 11, 1658 ; served by Richard Wayte, marshal, 15 : 9 : 1658, by attachment.

Hezekiah Usher testified that he sold goods to Anthony Stodder and others on adventure, etc. Dated at Boston, 29 : 9 : 1658.

William Payne of Boston deposed that about October, 1657, "my cosin Anthony Stoddard" asked if I purposed to send my ketch for England. I told him that I did ; whereupon he entreated me to let him two tons freight in her, whereof Mr. Stephen Talby was master ; and withall he told me it was for Mr. Symon Brodstreet. Sworn before Mr. Richard Parker, commissioner, 26 : 9 : 1658.

Thomas Broughton, aged forty-four, deposed that in the year 1657, about the time of Captain Garrat's and Captain Peirce's ships sailed for England, and while at anchor in Boston harbor, Anthony Stoddard desired of me a parcel of sugar shipped on the ketch Adventure for adventure of Simon Brodstreet for London, said sugars by bills of exchange to pay sixty pounds for account of Bradstreet. Invoice dated Dec. 17, 1657, and consigned to Mr. Peter Cole of Leadenhall street, London, merchant, whom Broughton called his "cosen." Being advised that said money was to be paid to Mr. Hezekiah Usher or Mr. John Harwood for the account of Mr. Bradstreet, I drew at the order of Mr. Stoddard four bills of exchange dated Dec. 17. Sworn before Nath Dunca n, 24 : 9 : 1658.

Invoice, £82, 12s., 11d. Copy sent by ketch Rebecca, Christopher Clarke, master, the original being sent by Mr. Talby.

Anthony Stoddard's promissory note, payable to Hezekiah Usher and John Harwood, dated Oct. 27, 1657. Witnesses : Henry Dunster and Edw : Burtt. —*Files.*]

William Cortes v. Jo<sup>n</sup> Williams. Case. [Writ : William Curtes, blacksmith, v. John Williams of Salem, cooper ; for withholding some land bought of him, said Williams, and refusing to give possession ; to be returned 13 : 9 : 1658 ; Salem court, by Hillyard Veren.—*Files.*]

George Gardener assigned time of his servant Baldwin House to John Sothwick. Allowed.

Jo<sup>n</sup> Marstone v. Capt. Tho : Clarke. Case, for freight of six pipes of wine, containing three tuns, from Barbadoes to Boston.

Tho : Hale v. Zacheus Gould. Debt. [Writ : Serg. Thomas Hale of Salem, attorney to Mr. Thomas Burnap, late of Redding, v. Zacheas Gould of Topsfield ; dated 17 : 9 : 1658. Zacheus Gould, "not being abel to Com," appointed "my Cozan John Putnam the younger" his attorney ; dated Nov. 20, 1658. Wit-

nesses : John Gould and the mark of Antonn Corill. Thomas Burnap appointed his "well beloved friend" Thomas Hale of Salem his attorney 17: 5: 1658. Witnesses : Joshua Tourland and Hillyard Veren. Debt of seven pounds due Burnap.—*Files.*]

Mr. John Ruck v. Timothy Prout. Case; adventure to Newfoundland. [Writ: for three hundred and ninety pounds of sugar which was adventured by him to Newfoundland for Ruck in 1654; dated 8: 8: 1658; served by Richard Wayte, marshall for Suffolk. Bond of Timothy Prout.\*

Mr. John Ruck v. Agustine Lyndon. Case; about ye ship Lords Increase, afterward called ye Recovery, belonging to said Ruck.

Jo<sup>n</sup> fuller v. Mr. Jonathan Wade. Slander. [Writ: John Fuller v. Jonathan Wade, jr.; slander; served by Edward Browne, marshall, 24: 9: 1658.

Ipswich court, Sept. 28, 1658, Jonathan Wade v. John Fuller, for testifying upon oath what was not true, admonished, and court abated ten shillings of his fine. This copy of Ipswich court record made 29 (9), 1558.

Daniell Epps deposed that he was present at Ipswich court when goodman Fuller testified against Mr. Wade about a yard of linen cloth (same as in previous case).

Testimony of William Averell in regard to measure of John Fuller's grindstone.

Robert Lord testified that last September, when court was sitting at Ipswich, Mr. Wade came to him several times and manifested himself troubled at John Fuller for his testimony about the cloth.

Deposition of Edward Browne, Richard Brabrooke and Robert Lord (same as before), also Thomas Clarke testified same concerning John Fuller's oath, except the grindstones, 9 br. 29: 1658. Sworn before Daniel Denison.—*Files.*]

Jo<sup>n</sup> Killum chosen and sworn constable of Wenham.

Tho: Pittman chosen and sworn constable of Marblehead.

Sam: Archer and Jo<sup>n</sup> Hathorne, assignees of Sam<sup>l</sup> Bennett, v. Mr. Henry Webb. Case. [Writ: Samuell Archard and John Hawthorne, assignees of Samuell Bennet, v. Henry Webb; served by attachment of dwelling house and land of Henry Webb in Boston, 22: 8: 1658, by Rich: Wayte, marshall. For forfeiture of a bond of arbitration. William Hathorne,\* Tho: Clarke,\* George Corwin,\* Edward Hutchinson\* and John Wiswall,\* arbitrators.

Samuel Bennett of Rumney Marsh promised to pay to Henry Webb of Boston fifty pounds, one-half in bar iron and one-half in iron polls at price current, if it shall appear that said Bennet is indebted to Mr. John Becks & Co. of undertakers for the iron works in Lynn, Oct. 20, 1658. Signed by Samuell Benet, Samuell Archard and John Hathorne. Witness: Thomas Bligh.

Archard and Hathorne's Bill, 2: 4: 4.

Bond: Samuel Archard, Samuel Bennet and John Hathorne to Henry Webb of Boston, merchant. Witness: Samuel Robinson.

Account of iron weighed for Samuel Bennet according to arbitrators in Captain Hutchinson's warehouse, Sept. 2, 1657. Signed by Henry Webb.\*

Assignee's bond, dated Salem, July 2, 1657; witnessed by Oliver Purchis and William Browne. Edward Mitchell, jr., and Mr. Wiswall of Dorchester added to list of arbitrators.

Wm. Hathorne, aged about fifty-one, deposed that in the last general court, Benet, Archer and Hathorne came to Boston to demand fifty pounds of Mr. Webb, according to arbitration, and when they could not obtain it they came to me, desiring me to speak with Mr. Hutchinson about it. Sworn at Salem court, 2: 19: 1658.

Edmund Batter, aged about fifty, heard Mr. Henry Webb, 2: 7: 1657, tender

\*Autograph.

\*Autograph.



Bennet and others the iron, and if Mr. Webb would be pleased to get it weighed they would trust him for the weighing of it. Sworn in Salem court, 2 : 10 : 1658.

Richard Cook, aged about forty-eight, deposed that he heard Mr. Samuell Archer acknowledge that he refused to sign the bond tendered to him by Mr. Webb or any other security, as expressed by Captain Hutchinson and Samuell Archer, etc. They heard that there were forty pounds due from the company to Bennet by an account of Major Hawthorne and Captain Marshall. Sworn at Salem court 2 : 10 : 1658.

Edward Hutchinson deposed that he was at Mr. Webb's house when John Hathorne and Sam Benit and Sam Archer were there, and they demanded of Webb the iron that was to be paid upon arbitration. Mr. Webb answered either in these words or to this effect, that he heard there had been an arbitration made between Mr. Geffards and Saml Benet, and if he might see that there was due which he was liable to pay he would pay it, otherwise thought there was no reason for him now to pay it after the accounts were made up. Sworn 2 : 10 : 1658.

Thomas Bligh, aged about thirty-one, deposed as to witnessing bond. Sworn 27 : 9 : 1658, before John Endecott, gov.

Elisha Hutchinson, aged about seventeen, deposed that he weighed the iron, Sept. 2, 1657, for Samuel Benet's account which was for Mr. Henry Webb, and Samuel Robinson and John Marshall assisted him, and the iron was laid aside in my father's warehouse for Mr. Bennet. Sworn 29 : 9 : 1658, before Natha : Duncan, commissioner.

—*Files.*]

Mr. Will : Browne v. Will : Towne. Case.

Jon Haukes v. Joseph Cooke. Review. [Writ : John Hauks v. Joseph Cooke of Cambridge; dated Nov. 20, 1658; case, about a young mare that defendant took away from plaintiff; served by Richard Blood of Lynn, attorney for Samuel Archard, marshall, 19 : 9 : 1658.

Thomas Clarke deposed that "I being at Goodman Cowdree house at Reading when Joseph Cooke came for warrant, I told Mr. Cook this colt was non of his. said Cooke to me, there is a colt I know in the woods would put an end to this business which I believe said he is Hartts colt. I told Cook again If it had bin my case as it was his I would a gott up the colt whatever it cost me." Sworn 2 : 10 : 1658.

John Hauks bill of costs, £4, 15s., 4d.

Thomas Hutchinson deposed that my father-in-law Adam Hakes gave his son John Hakes a colt & he put it to Isaacke Hartes to keep. Sworn at Ipswich court March 30, 1658. Copy.

Adam Hakes, aged about fifty, deposed that a man may swear a colt to be the same colt after it is gone out of his sight any time, so far I can swear this colt to be the colt I gave my son John Hakes for it hath a black list down the back; so had that. It hath a piece cut out of the left ear; so had that. It hath a scar in the right ear which to me shows the hole which was made with a small sharp iron before it went up to Isaac Hart's. I asked Joseph Cooke who marked his colt in the ear, and he said, "I cut a piece in his ear, but not quite off." Sworn 30 (1) 1658. Copy.

Elizabeth Hart, aged about thirty-five, deposed that she had known the colt since it was a fortnight old, and since I have known it by the marks, and, this colt being lost, my husband went out to find, expecting to be out three days, but he came within two or three hours, and left at our house, and I knew before he told me it was the colt. Sworn 1 : 26 : 1657-8, before Edward Johnson, commissioner of Woburn. Copy.

Samuel Hutchinson deposed that he cut a piece out of the colt's left ear when it was eight months old, and was put to Isaac Hart. About a year after Isaac Hart brought a young mare to the farm where I was and asked me if this was the colt I marked. I told him it was; and about the next spring, being at Read-



ing, I heard Mr. Cooke had attached John Hawks colt, and looked and saw it was the same colt I marked for John Hawks. Sworn 2 : 10 : 1658.

Isaac Harte, aged about forty, deposed that it was the same colt. Sworn 29 : 1 : 1658, before Edward Johnson, commissioner of Woburn. Copy.

Francis Hutchinson deposed that he saw Isaac Hart and Samuel Hutchinson mark John Hawkes colt, and it was the same colt. Sworn 2 : 10 : 1658.

Samuel Hutchinson, aged about forty, testified that he helped mark the colt. Sworn 23 : 7 : 1658, before Thomas Marshall, commissioner.

Gregory Stone of Cambridge, aged about sixty-seven, deposed that November last I had a black mare colt in our pound, and Joseph Cooke of Cambridge claimed it, and it had no mark ; but to same day it had a slit given it on the top of one ear and a shred on the middle of the ear cut off, and the pound keeper told me Mr. Cook did it, and I fetched away the colt. Cooke followed me to my house and told me he made it. Sworn 18 : 7 : 1658, before Richard Russell, commissioner of Charlestown. Copy.

Thomas Clark deposed when Joseph Cook brought the colt from Reading to Cambridge, etc. Sworn 2 : 10 : 1658.

John Gould, aged about forty, deposed that Joseph Cooke and the marshall of Cambridge took through my yard the colt that John Hakes formerly replevined out of the hands of Cooke. Sworn 22 : 7 : 1658, before Thomas Marshall, commissioner of Lynn. Copy.

Mathew Edwards, aged twenty-five, deposed that he had often seen the colt sometimes four days in the week, and in my conscience this is the colt. Sworn 30 (1) 1658. Copy.

Adam Hauks and Samuel Hutchinson deposed that Mr. Epps of Ipswich, being attorney for Joseph Cooke at the Ipswich court, said after the trial, "I would wish my cousin Cooke not to meddle any more about this colt, for I believe this is not my cousin Cooke's colt, for he did

not mark with such an ear mark, but with a slit on the ear." Sworn 2 : 10 : 1658.

Edward Collins deposed that he sold the colt about one and a half years ago, with dam, to Cooke, and when it strayed away he sent for him and his servant to testify if it was the same colt, and deposed that it was. Sworn at Salem 2 : 10 : 1658.

Elizabeth Hartt deposed that a while after Joseph Cooke brought this colt back from Cambridge, I hear Cooke say that if your brother had come instead of your father, he that could show best proof should have the colt ; nay, said Cook, rather than have it go to court I would have drawn lots for it. Sworn in Salem court, 2 : 10 : 1658.

Thomas Clarke, aged forty, deposed. Sworn 30 : 1 : 1658. Copy.

William Eaton, aged about fifty-four, and John Eaton, aged twenty-two, deposed. Sworn before Edward Johnson, commissioner. Copy.

—*Files.*]

Maj. Will : Hathorne v. Jo<sup>n</sup> Norman. Debt. [Writ : Maj. Wm. Hathorne v. John Norman of Manchester ; dated 23 : 9 : 1658. Served by John Archard, deputy marshall.—*Files.*]

Joseph Armitage, attorney of Jo<sup>n</sup> Chacksfeild, v. Estate of Jo<sup>n</sup> Bex & Company. Debt.

Zacheus Cortes v. Mr. Will Bartholomew. Case, to getting plaintiff to come from Redding and drawing him to Gloucester. [Writ : Zacheus Cortes, late of Reading, v. Wm. Bartholomew of Gloucester ; dated Nov. 4, 1658 ; for getting plaintiff to go from Reading, where he was settled, to Gloucester, and non-performance of agreement, to his utter undoing and exposing himself and family to great straights ; served by Wm. Vincent, constable of Gloucester, Nov. 6, 1658.

Wm. Bartholomew of Ipswich requests the court to make his friend Edmund Batter of Salem his attorney, he not being able to attend court, and his wife being near confinement.

The following letter is on file :—

Goodman Curtes I did expect you at Cape Ann the last week But I heard nothing of you. I wish you had sent word or left word with Mr. Batter if you intend nott to come. I am . . . to send . . . purpose to desire you to send an answer what your mind is, if you be of the same mind as when we parted I pray you send your answer p<sup>r</sup> this bearer and when you cann come to C. Ann: I shall be here god willing all the latter part of y<sup>e</sup> week but y<sup>e</sup> next week at Ipswich. I heard of a young man that came to Ipswich to have gone to C Ann as by y<sup>s</sup> persuasion but he came not to C Ann. if he be a man that cann doe carpenter work or handle an axe he shall be imployed if he pleast to as good purpose for himselfe as anywhere else so desiring your answer

24: 7: 58

from Salem your friend

William Bartholomew

The plaintiff's declaration was as follows:—

I being settled at Reding upon some land of John Goulds having six years to continue thereon, where I might have provided for family. Mr. W<sup>m</sup> Bartholomew being directed by Mr Batter to me to go to Gloucester: I promised to go to Gloucester to see the business & agree if I liked it. About the middle of Aug. last the second day of the week, went & waiting Mr. Bartholomews coming home, agreed to go. The expense of moving being 42<sup>s</sup> in English corne to bring his goods to Salem & waiting there a fortnight with my famaly for the boat & 2 bushel corne it cost for store house room for goods, the loss of a swine at my hasty coming away from Reding & a sow with pig at Salem, damaged corne to some extent, & was forced to live in a wet & cold house. Mr. Bartholomew no employing him, & winter approaching, the is put to great straits.

Mr. Bartholomew's answer to Mr. Curtis' declaration was as follows:—

whereas he speaks of his being so well settled at Reding we answer the defendt

did nothing to force him to remove but was voluntary in it, 2ly it concerned him first to consider how he should have bettered himself before he removed what great estate he had there we know not but so far as it appears to us it did not exceed the paymt of his rent

whereas he saith he came to Gloucester the middle of August & liked the acomodations and came near to a close the diferance there not being considerable whither the difference were so small or not let these things be considered first noe tyme spoken of when he should enter upon it. 2ly no agreement about the haye & straw. 3ly no agreement about repayre of houses and fences. 4ly about the maner of his working or how he should pay his rent nothing spoken unto nor how the cattell should be ordered 5ly nothing spoken unto who should pay rates & beare common charges with diverse other considerations not to have been omitted.

Duly this much was fully agreed on both pts that the sayd Zacheous should come a fortnight upon tryall w<sup>ch</sup> is proved in court upon oath his failing therein hath been the occasion of all the trouble that hath followed and wch is mentioned in his declaration to be referred to me was never performed but instead thereof a vexatious suit commenced pretending great damages & ataching the defendant in £100 action; while defendant was busily imployed to acomodate the plitife for his coming thither.

Wm Bartholomew

Bernard Thorne, aged about twenty-four, servant to Wm. Bartholomew, deposed that his master said he feared Curtis was too weak to manage the house and lands at Cape Ann. Sworn 27: 9: 1658, before Daniel Denison.

John Newmach of Ipswich testified that Wm. Bartholomew agreed with him for his bark about beginning of October last to fetch his goods from Cape Ann. Thomas Harris also testified to same.

John Fitch testified that Curtis did not come when he agreed. Sworn as above.

Rowland Powell of Gloucester testified that he saw Curtis at Bartholomew's house, speaking with Bartholomew's wife about going to Gloucester & seemed to be much troubled about the moving. His family were then at Salem. Sworn 10 mo: 1: 1658, before Daniel Denison.

Walter Price, aged forty-five, deposed that, being at Mr. Gedney's house one month past and desired by Bartholomew to have some agitation betwixt him and Edmund Batter, said that he disliked to find fault, but Curtis was not fit for his employment and was a sickly person, and that the town would not receive him unless Bartholomew would discharge the town, and Curtis' wife was froward woman. He would not employ him unless upon day labor. Bartholomew said that he wondered that Mr. Batter would commend such a man to him. 1: 10: 1658.

Hillyard Veren, aged about thirty-seven, was at Mr. Batter's house one evening when Zacheus Cortes came in, he said, from Gloucester with a letter directed to Mr. Batter from Mr. Bartholomew, mentioning terms of agreement, the house, land and team for seventeen pounds per year, the hay and tackling to be paid for by Cortes. Sworn at Salem court 2: 10: 1658, per Hillyard Veren cleric.

Mordecay Hunton, aged about seventeen, servant of Wm. Bartholomew, deposed that Curtis on his second coming had said he had had but words with Mrs. Bartholomew, and he thought he should not come at all. Sworn 27: 9: 1658, before Daniel Denison.

Thomas Whitredge testified to hearing Curtis talking at Bartholomew's house in Gloucester. Sworn in Salem court 2: 10: 1658.

Thomas Rigg testified that Curtis did not come according to his promise. Sworn in court.

Sarah Batter, aged about forty-eight, testified that Bartholomew, coming to the house of her husband, asked if Curtis were coming, and she made answer that he was not. Mr. Bartholomew an-

swered, You should have hired a messenger, and desired that one might be sent. Deponent's husband got a messenger, and the next morning John Oliver and this deponent's husband sent him to Mr. Hen: Bartholomew's house, where Wm. Bartholomew lodged when Mr. Bartholomew was at our house. Sworn 3: 10: 1658, before Wm. Hathorne.

Edmund Batter, aged about fifty, deposed that coming from Boston in company with Wm. Bartholomew, he desired me to tell him of a man to manage his farm and draw logs to his saw-mill at Gloucester. I sent him to Zacheus Cortes of Reading, who was at Thomas Antrum's farm at work.

—Files.]

Elyas Mason assigned his boy Tho: Bucklands to Jo<sup>n</sup> Puttman, jr. Allowed.

Tho: Hale fined for absence from trial jury, and fine remitted.

Jo<sup>n</sup> Smale, wife of Henry Traske, Danyell Sothwick, wife of Anthony Needham and Thomas Brackitt fined for absence from meeting.

1: 10 mo: 1658.

Arthur Sandin's license to sell beer and provisions renewed.

Mr. Tho: Marshall, Mr. Oliver Purchas and Mr. James Arye chosen and sworn commissioners for Lynn.

Will of James Patch proved by Lt. Tho: Lothrop and Jo<sup>n</sup> Hill. Inventory of his estate amounted to £250, 16s. His widow was Hana Patch.\*

Jo<sup>n</sup> Mansfeld fined for absence from jury of trials; fine remitted.

William Chichester, being out of the country, and leaving his wife Mary with several children, her father David Corwithies put her son James Chichester an apprentice to frances Scerry of Salem. James was then about ten years old; and Francis Scerry's wife was Bridget.

The military company at Lynn nominated Lt. Thos: Marshall to be their captain; and the court confirmed the nomination.

\*See *The Essex Antiquarian*, volume XII, page 76.



Court in Ipswich, Sept. 28, 1658.

Mr. Symond Bradstreete v. Thomas Mayhue. Debt. Brought to this court. [Symon Bradstreet v. Thomas Mayhew. Debt, for not paying a yearly annuity. Verdict for plaintiff for £140. Judgment not granted at the Ipswich court, being out of its jurisdiction. Copy of Ipswich court record, by Robert Lord, cleric, Sept. 29, 1658.—*Files.*]

Mr. ffances Johnson fined for four times selling strong water.

John Kitchin's wife, Rob<sup>t</sup> Buffum's wife, John Smith's wife, Jo<sup>n</sup> Sothwick's wife, Sam<sup>l</sup> Shattuck's wife, Pvided Sothwicke and George Gardner's wife fined for absence from meeting.

Mr. Gednyes former license renewed.

Owen Williams and George Dimon fined by Major Hathorne for drunkenness. Mr. Hughson engaged to pay witness fees.

Will: Lord, asking to be discharged as feoffee in trust of some land of Tho: Borwoods and Cristopher Burrye, was discharged. Mr. Lord informed the court that Jo<sup>n</sup> Pickering has ten acres of the property in his hands; also, a house and half an acre of land in the governor's hands, and more in the hands of Tho: Oliver.

Isaack Estye's servant Joseph Williams ran away from him, and thereby damaged him. Mr. Williams' estate is in the hands of Jeffery Masseye, Tho: Wattson or Henry Skerry, trustees.

Will: Cantebury and Jo<sup>n</sup> Rowden are discharged of their bond given for their good behavior.

Allester Mackmalem and wife Elizabeth fined forty shillings or be whipped for fornication before marriage.

Mathew Nixon fined for excessive drinking.

Wharton and Gaskin summoned to appear at court. [30: 9: 1658, Edward Wharton presented for frequently absenting himself from public ordinances upon the Lord's day. Witnesses: Serg. Jo<sup>n</sup> Porter, Thomas Putnam and Edmund Batter.

Samuell Gaskoyne presented for frequently absenting himself from public ordinances upon the Lord's day.

Edward Wharton presented for refusing to aid the constable, being required by the constable. Witnesses: James Underwood and Henry Skerry.

Presentments signed by Edmund Batter, foreman.

—*Files.*]

Will Waldrig is gone out of the country and it is doubtful that he is cast away, and leaving no known attorney. Sam: Archer, marshall, and Tho: Robbins appointed to take charge of his estate.

Mr. Stoddard, by his attorney, appealed to court of assistants. Mr. Edward Huch:son, his attorney, is bound. Suit was brought by Mr. Symonds Broadstreet.

Ye marshall ordered to inquire after a ten-acre lot that Rich: Stackhouse hath in his possession.

John Archer and Henry Skery allowed five shillings for serving warrants.

Servants of the house to have six shillings.

*To be continued.*

#### WILL OF ROBERT MOULTON, SR.

The will of Robert Moulton, sr., of Salem, was proved in the court at Salem 28: 9: 1665. The following copy is taken from the original instrument on file in the office of the clerk of courts in Salem, volume XI, leaf 47.

The laft will and testament of Robert moulton feni<sup>r</sup> of Salem:

I Robertt Moulton of Salem feni<sup>r</sup> be-  
inge by gods hande on my fick bedd but  
of pfect memorie doe difpofe of my ef-  
tate as followeth: vidz: I doe ordaine  
my wife my whole execut<sup>r</sup>x of this my  
laft will and testament and I giue and be-  
queath to my fon Robert fve pounds at  
my deceafe and to my daugh<sup>r</sup> Abigaile  
fve pound fterlinge alfo my fon Samuell  
to inioy all my lands within Readinge  
bounds buttinge on Ipſwich riuer by ef-  
timation fixſcore akers more or lefs; alfo  
I giue to my daught<sup>r</sup> Hannah twentie



pounds in neate Cattle to be pd at her day of marriage also I giue vnto my two yonger sons John and Joseph my now dwellinge house with all the lande and meadow with all oth<sup>r</sup> apurtenances therevnto belonginge after the deceafe of my wife they payinge as a legacie to my two yong<sup>r</sup> daught<sup>rs</sup> meriam and mary to each of them twentie pounds to be pd within one yeare after they com to pofess it and in case either of my sons John or Joseph should die before their mother then my will is that my son Samuell shall inioy the p<sup>t</sup> of my house and lande giuen to the p<sup>te</sup> deceased and this I leaue as my last will and testament witnis my hande the 5<sup>th</sup> of Septemb<sup>r</sup> 1665

witnis

Henry Bartholmew

George Gardner Robert Moulton senior  
Samuell Gardner

#### SALEM IN 1700. NO. 34.

BY SIDNEY PERLEY.

The map on page 36 represents that part of Salem lying to the south of the State Normal school building. It is based on actual surveys and title deeds, and is drawn on a scale of six hundred feet to an inch. The line with the dashes across it shows where the Marblehead branch of the Boston & Maine Railroad now runs. The dotted lines show where the road to Marblehead was laid out in 1737, an account of which was given in a former article. It is now a part of Lafayette street.

Loring avenue was the old way to Marblehead, having been laid out in 1666, as described in a former article. Its location is marked on the map, "Highway to Marblehead." It was called the highway as it goes toward Marblehead in 1676; highway to Marblehead, 1713; ye country road leading to Marblehead, 1719; ye road leading through South field to Marblehead, 1734; the old road so called to Marblehead, 1773; the road leading to Forest river bridge, so called, and

Salem hospital, 1777; and Loring avenue since 1881.

The water on the east was called the salt water or Salem harbor in 1725; Forest river, 1734; ye harbor, 1737; and ye cove or river, 1791.

There were apparently no houses standing upon this section of Salem in 1700.

*John Robinson Lot.* This was a part of the original Elias Mason lot as early as 1666. George Cox, jr., of Salem, for twenty-three pounds, conveyed it to John Robinson, sr., of Salem, tailor, Jan. 4, 1692.\* For forty pounds, Mr. Robinson conveyed it to William Ropes of Salem, ship carpenter, March 7, 1708-9.†

*Mannasseh Marston Lot.* This was a part of the original Elias Mason lot, and was owned next by Hilliard Veren, who conveyed it to William Flint of Salem before 1672. Mr. Flint died the next year, having devised it to John Hathorne of Salem. It was then valued at two pounds. Mr. Hathorne was a merchant, and, for five pounds and ten shillings, conveyed it to Mannasseh Marston of Salem, blacksmith, May 27, 1678.‡ Mr. Marston owned it in 1700.

*Edward Flint Lot.* This lot was conveyed by Henry Cooke of Salem, butcher, for three pounds, to William Flint of Salem July 23, 1652.§ Mr. Flint died, possessed of the lot, in 1673, having devised it to his son Edward Flint, who owned it in 1700.

*Estate of John Pickering Lot.* That part of this lot lying south of the dashes belonged to Lt. John Pickering as early as 1678.

That part of the lot lying north of the dashes early belonged to Richard Waters of Salem, gunsmith, and Richard Adams of Salem. Mr. Waters, for six pounds, sold his half to John Talby of Salem, but no deed ever passed between them probably;|| and Mr. Waters conveyed it to

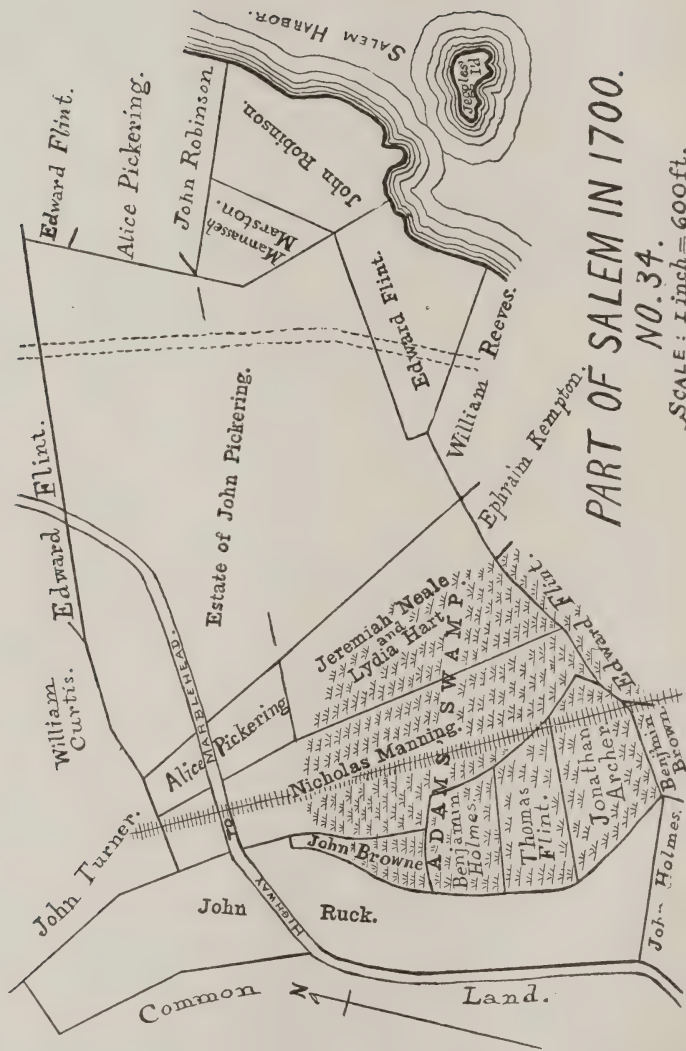
\*Essex Registry of Deeds, book 9, leaf 74.

†Essex Registry of Deeds, book 21, leaf 72.

‡Essex Registry of Deeds, book 4, leaf 208.

§Essex Registry of Deeds, book 1, leaf 14.

||Essex Registry of Deeds, book 1, leaf 23.



# PART OF SALEM IN 1700.

NO. 34.

SCALE: 1 inch = 600ft.

Walter Price of Salem, shopkeeper, to whom Mr. Talby had sold it, 25: 11: 1653.\* Mr. Price, for six pounds and fifteen shillings, conveyed the same interest to Richard Adams, the owner of the other half interest, 19: 12: 1657.† This deed states that a part of this half was at one time the property of William King, sr. For fifty pounds, Mr. Adams conveyed the whole of this part of the lot to John Pickering of Salem, yeoman, who owned the other part, Nov. 16, 1670.‡ Mr. Pickering died in May, 1694, possessed of the entire lot, having devised it to his sons Benjamin and William. They held it undivided until 1701. Benjamin Pickering, who was a mariner, and lived in Salem, for fourteen pounds, four shillings and four pence, conveyed his half of the lot to Deliverance Parkman of Salem, merchant, May 21, 1696;§ and on the same day, for a similar consideration, Mr. Parkman reconveyed it to Benjamin.||

*Jeremiah Neale and Lydia Hart Lot.* This lot of swamp land was the property of John Neale, sr., of Salem, who died in 1672, possessed of it. In his will he devised it to his "son Jeremiah and his son's son, and to his sons John, Jonathan and Joseph and his daughter Lydia equally." It was then appraised at thirty pounds. John died possessed of his part 11: 9: 1679. Joseph lived in Salem, being a joiner, and conveyed his interest in the lot to his brother Jeremiah Neale of Salem Feb. 8, 1681-2.¶ Jeremiah Neale apparently purchased the interests of all the others except his sister Lydia, and they owned the lot together in 1700.

*Alice Pickering Lot.* This lot early belonged to Thomas James of Salem, husbandman, who conveyed it to William Flint of Salem July 23, 1652.\*\* Mr. Flint died in 1673, possessed of the lot,

and his widow, Alice Flint, for love, conveyed it to her daughter Alice Pickering Aug. 22, 1696.\* Mrs. Pickering owned it in 1700.

*Nicholas Manning Lot.* A part of this lot of upland was called very early "Friends lot"; and Elias Mason is said to have owned it in 1666. William Lord, sr., of Salem, for twenty-five pounds, conveyed the lot to Nicholas Manning of Salem, gunsmith, Feb. 20, 1667.† Captain Manning removed to Staten Island, N. Y., and, for thirty pounds, conveyed the lot to Jacob Manning of Salem, gunsmith, June 30, 1709.‡

*John Ruck Lot.* John Ruck owned this lot of ten acres as late as 1719.

*John Browne Lot.* This lot of marsh was early the property of William Lord. In 1700, it belonged to John Browne, esq., of Salem, merchant.

*Benjamin Holmes Lot.* This lot of marsh early belonged to William Lord; and to Benjamin Holmes of Salem, husbandman, in 1719.

*Thomas Flint Lot.* This half-acre of marsh belonged to Alexander Field of Salem, shoemaker, 14: 2: 1652, when he conveyed it\*to William Flint.|| Mr. Flint died, possessed of it, in 1673, having devised it to his son Thomas Flint. It was then valued at five pounds. Thomas Flint owned it in 1700.

*Jonathan Archer Lot.* This lot of marsh early belonged to William Lord; and to Jonathan Archer in 1733.

---

## NOTES.

Joshua Brown married Rachel Buckminster May 25, 1788.—*Boxford town records.*

Lydia Brown of Beverly, singlewoman, bought land in Salem in 1763.

Samuel Brown of Beverly, yeoman, bought land in Danvers in 1794.

\*Essex Registry of Deeds, book 1, leaf 25.

†Essex Registry of Deeds, book 1, leaf 38.

‡Essex Registry of Deeds, book 3, leaf 175.

§Essex Registry of Deeds, book 11, leaf 135.

||Essex Registry of Deeds, book 12, leaf 55.

¶Essex Registry of Deeds, book 7, leaf 18.

\*\*Essex Registry of Deeds, book 1, leaf 14.

\*Essex Registry of Deeds, book 14, leaf 88.

†Essex Registry of Deeds, book 3, leaf 36.

‡Essex Registry of Deeds, book 21, leaf 107.

||Essex Registry of Deeds, book 1, leaf 14.



Samuel Brown of Walden, Vt., cooper, conveyed land in Beverly to his mother widow Elizabeth Brown of Beverly in 1795.

Joseph Brown of Boxford, cordwainer, 1760.

—*Registry of deeds.*

### REV. JOHN CHIPMAN.

Rev. John Chipman was born in Barnstable, Mass., Feb. 16, 1690-1. His father was Dea. Samuel Chipman, proprietor of the tavern called by his name in that town, and his mother was Sarah, daughter of Elder Henry Cobb. He graduated at Harvard college in 1711; and subsequently preached the gospel to a gathering of people in Salem and Beverly near Wenham lake. A parish was organized and incorporated there in October, 1713, and a meeting-house was erected immediately after the incorporation of the parish. Dec. 28, 1715, a church, of which he was one of the original members, was instituted, and he was ordained to the ministry and installed as the pastor of the new church and society. The parish was called The Precinct of Salem and Beverly, and has always been known popularly as the North Beverly society and church.

The invitation to Mr. Chipman to settle as the pastor of the church was brought about by the attendance and vote of Mrs. Mary Woodberry, the vote being but a bare majority for him.

His annual salary was fixed at sixty pounds, with an annual increase after his marriage of five pounds for four years. He also received one hundred pounds as a settlement, and one acre of land absolutely and the "strangers' money."\*

Mr. Chipman married, first, Rebecca, daughter of Rev. Robert Hale of Beverly

Feb. 12, 1719; and she died July 4, 1751, at the age of forty-nine. He married, second, Hannah Warren Nov. 20, 1751; and she died June 24, 1769, at the age of sixty-two.

Mr. Chipman was a man five feet and eight inches in height; of fine personal dignity and grace. He had superior natural ability, both mental and physical, and was a student, theology being his principal subject of investigation. He was distinguished for his knowledge of the contents of the Bible; and it has been said that he was partial to the science of medical astrology.

In his pulpit exercises he was energetic, pungent and serious; and in the performance of the other functions of his office he was able, watchful, faithful, just and successful. He loved the gospel, and exemplified it in his life, especially socially and in benevolence. He manifested every Christian duty in his family, which was called, even in his lifetime, a school of useful knowledge and virtue. In times of adversity he had great patience, and when prosperity came he was glad, but not boastful.

He was not only a great blessing and influential in his own church and parish, but his influence was felt throughout New England, assisting frequently in ordinations and settlement of difficulties in other churches.

Age began to develop infirmities, and at his request Rev. Enos Hitchcock of Truro was installed as Mr. Chipman's associate in the ministry May 1, 1771. In the latter years of his life and ministry, the kindness and esteem of his people were shown to him in many special ways; and in the firm hope of a happy immortality Mr. Chipman passed to his rest March 23, 1775, in the eighty-fifth year of his age and sixtieth of his ministry. His remains repose in the ancient and secluded North Beverly burying ground. On either side lies one of his wives. Slate slabs rise above their graves; and at the top of his stone is engraved in relief the half-length representation of a clergyman,

\*A box was placed near the entrance to the meeting-house, into which strangers put contributions on the Sabbath. Usually such money was given to the minister in addition to his salary.—*History of Beverly.*



wearing gown and bands, the inscription being in Latin.\*

Broad in his sympathies with men, he heartily embraced the good of all religious sects; and his life alone was a powerful restraint upon the vicious and an incentive to the virtuous. During his pastorate three hundred and eighty-four persons were added to the church, twenty-five of whom were admitted immediately after the great earthquake of 1727. He administered the rite of baptism to eight hundred and sixty-eight children and adults, married three hundred and three couples, and attended six hundred and thirty-one funerals. He performed the marriage ceremony of six clergymen, Rev. Pain Wingate of Amesbury, Rev. William Balch of Bradford, Rev. Joseph Champney of Beverly, Rev. John Warren of Wenham, Rev. Nehemiah Porter of Ipswich and Rev. Joseph Swain of Wenham.

Mr. Chipman published very little. In 1746, with Rev. Samuel Wigglesworth of Ipswich, he published a controversial pamphlet of forty-four pages, directed against Rev. William Balch of Bradford, who was accused of propagating Arminian tenets. He printed a thanksgiving sermon, and another on the close of the year.

Mr. Chipman had fifteen children, namely: Elizabeth, who married, first, Rev. John Warren of Wenham, and, second, Rev. Joseph Swain of Wenham; Sarah, who died in infancy; John, who was a leading lawyer of Marblehead and Falmouth (now in Maine); Sarah, who married John Leach, jr., of Salem; Samuel, a shipmaster, who lived in Ipswich and Salem; Rebecca, who married Rev. Nehemiah Porter of Chebacco parish, in Ipswich, Yarmouth, N. S., and Ashfield, Mass.; Robert, who died in childhood; Henry, who lived in Newburyport; Byley, who died in Boston at the age of eighteen;

Robert Hale, who died at sea in his youth; Joseph, who lived in Salem and Beverly; Mary, who married Timothy Leach of Beverly; Hannah, who married Miles Ward, 3d, of Salem; Abigail, who married Capt. William Groves of Beverly; and Benjamin, who lived in Salem, being a sea captain. He educated his large family of children with great wisdom and prudence, and many prominent people who are his descendants cherish his memory.

The frontispiece of this number of *The Essex Antiquarian* has been engraved from the ancient portrait of Mr. Chipman.

---

#### NOTES.

James Brown married Abigail Kimball May 9, 1787; he died Jan. 16, 1830, aged sixty-eight; children: Nabby, baptized May 8, 1788; Samuel, baptized May 15, 1796; shoemaker; died in Bradford, of consumption, Dec. 18, 1848, aged fifty-two; Jesse Kimball, baptized April 29, 1804.—*Bradford records*.

Nathaniel Browne of Bradford, carpenter, had home and land in Haverhill in 1704.

Benjamin Brown of Andover, gent., 1798; yeoman, wife Anne, 1799.

—*Registry of deeds*.

Abigail Brown born at Topsfield July 1, 1797.

John Brown, jr., married Meriam Moulton Oct. 3, 1798; child, born in Danvers: Harriet, born June 22, 1799.

Margaret Brown born at Hamilton Oct. 24, 1790.

Susan Brown born at Boxford June 22, 1788.

Sarah, daughter of John Brown, baptized Nov. 19, 1758.

Sally Brown born at Salem June 24, 1799.

Polly Brown born Dec. 23, 1772.

Rebecca Brown born in Middleton Feb. 12, 1796.

\*Copies of the inscriptions on his and his wives' gravestones have been printed in *The Essex Antiquarian*, volume III, page 122.

Children of William Browne, from Salem: Anne, baptized Sept. 8, 1754; Sarah, baptized May 5, 1758.

—*Danvers records.*

## DESCENDANTS OF — BROWN OF NEWBURY.

— BROWN<sup>1</sup>, probably lived in Reading.

Children:—

- 2—I. ESTHER<sup>2</sup>, unmarried in 1737.
- 3—II. EDWARD<sup>2</sup>, born in 1679. *See below* (3).

### 3

EDWARD BROWN<sup>3</sup>, cooper, lived in Newbury. He married Sarah —, who was “in years” in 1737. He died in Newbury March 4, 1736-7, aged fifty-six. His estate was appraised at £227, 7s., 6d.

Children:—

- 4—I. EDWARD<sup>3</sup>; b. about 1707; eldest son. *See below* (4).
- 5—II. NATHAN<sup>3</sup>. *See below* (5).
- 6—III. REBECCA<sup>3</sup>, unmarried in 1737.
- 7—IV. ABIGAIL<sup>3</sup>, unmarried in 1737.
- 8—V. SARAH<sup>3</sup>, d. in Salisbury June 1, 1733.

### 4

CAPT. EDWARD BROWN<sup>3</sup>, born about 1707; cooper; lived in the Third parish in Newbury until 1737, when he removed to Salisbury. He married Dorothy Pike May 27, 1729; and they were living in Salisbury in 1747. He died July 19, 1775, aged sixty-eight; and she died, his widow, May 21, 1790, at the age of eighty.

Children:—

- 9—I. SARAH<sup>4</sup>, b. May 20, 1732, in Salisbury; probably pub. to Cutting Sargent of Amesbury Aug. 25, 1753.
- 10—II. DOROTHY<sup>4</sup>, b. Nov. 8, 1733, in Newbury; probably pub. to Joseph Moulton of Hampton May 11, 1753.
- 11—III. SUSANNA<sup>4</sup>, b. Nov. —, 1735, in Newbury.
- 12—IV. EDWARD<sup>4</sup>, b. Aug. 15, 1737, in Newbury.
- 13—V. EASTER<sup>4</sup>, b. Feb. 18, 1739-40, in Salisbury.
- 14—VI. MOSES<sup>4</sup>, b. Jan. 23, 1741-2, in Salisbury.
- 15—VII. ELIZABETH<sup>4</sup>, b. Sept. 6, 1743, in Salisbury.
- 16—VIII. MARY<sup>4</sup>, b. June 24, 1745, in Salisbury.
- 17—IX. NICHOLAS<sup>4</sup>, b. Oct. 30, 1747, in Salisbury.

- 18—X. ELIZABETH<sup>4</sup>, b. May 26, 1750, in Salisbury.

### 5

NATHAN BROWN<sup>3</sup>, ship-carpenter and yeoman, lived in that part of Newbury, which was later a part of Newburyport, until about 1760, when he removed to Salem. He married Rebecca Morss of Newbury Dec. 24, 1736. Administration upon his estate was granted July 7, 1778. His estate was appraised at £373, 14s., 4d. He had a pew in the Presbyterian meeting house in Newburyport.

Children, born in Newbury:—

- 19—I. EUNICE<sup>4</sup>, b. Jan. —, 1739; of Salem, unmarried, in 1790.
- 29—II. NATHAN<sup>4</sup>, b. Oct. 30, 1742. *See below* (20).
- 21—III. REBECCA<sup>4</sup>, b. Aug. —, 1745.
- 22—IV. EDWARD<sup>4</sup>, b. Nov. 8, 1750; of Salem, housewright, in 1788.

### 20

CAPT. NATHAN BROWN<sup>4</sup>, born in Newbury Oct. 30, 1742. He was a mariner, and lived in Salem. He married, first, Miss Sarah Ingalls of Salem Nov. 25, 1764; and she died before 1779. He married, second, Miss Rebecca White of Salem April 27, 1779; and died in 1789, his will, dated Nov. 13, 1783, being proved Oct. 1, 1787. His estate was appraised at £202, 18s., 10d. He owned the homestead at Newburyport, and the schooner “Felicity.” His wife Rebecca survived him, and married, secondly, Capt. Malachi Elwell of Salem Nov. 6, 1793. She was the latter’s widow in 1819.

Children, born in Salem:—

- 23—I. NATHAN<sup>5</sup>, bapt. March 3, 1765, in St. Peter’s church; mariner; lived in Salem in 1788, and d. before 1814.
- 24—II. WILLIAM<sup>5</sup>, bapt. April 10, 1768, in St. Peter’s church; and d. before 1814.
- 25—III. JOHN<sup>5</sup>, bapt. June 26, 1780, in South church; d. young.
- 26—IV. CHARLOTTE<sup>5</sup>, bapt. March 28, 1784, in First church; d. between 1793 and 1814.
- 27—V. JOHN<sup>5</sup>, b. in 1786; bapt. June 11, 1786; private in 9th regiment of Infantry in United States army; and was slain in action July 25, 1814, leaving neither widow nor child.

## SUFFOLK COUNTY DEEDS.

## VOLUME VII.

The following are abstracts of all records in volume VII of the Suffolk county registry of deeds relating to Essex county persons and property, where parties are given as residing, or property is mentioned as being located in Essex county. The records in this volume cover the period from 1670 to 1672.

Charles Pretious of Boston, nailor, and wife Rebecca, for twenty pounds, to William Edmunds of Lynn, tailor, dwelling house, yard and garden in Boston, on the street leading from the new meeting house toward Centry-haven, Sept. 30, 1663. Acknowledged before Jn<sup>o</sup> Endecott, governor, Sept. 30, 1663.—*Page 36.*

Richard Gridley, aged about sixty-eight years, testified that "when I was at Worke with M<sup>r</sup> Browne & M<sup>r</sup> Curwin both of Salem about Setting downe a Wharfe Joyning to M<sup>r</sup> Joshua Scotto his ground, the Said Scotto came & forwarned vs And said wee trespassed vpon his Ground Charging Vs not to proceede, Soe Wee Left the Worke Short<sup>ly</sup> after I Spake with M<sup>r</sup> Browne and tould him that M<sup>r</sup> Scotto had forwarned our proceeding about the Wharfe whereupon M<sup>r</sup> Browne desired me to goe to M<sup>r</sup> Scotto and intreate him to let me proceede and the Said Browne would goe & treat<sup>t</sup> with the Said Scotto and giue him Satisfaction, and further this Deponent<sup>t</sup> Saith tha<sup>t</sup> by reason of the wharfe, the Creeke is about twelue foot shorter than it was formerly and further Saith this Worke was done in the yeare 1663 Sworne before Major Lusher & M<sup>r</sup> Ting this 31<sup>th</sup> of 11 m<sup>o</sup> 1670."—*Page 100.*

Capt. Joshua Hubbard, Lt. John Smith, Serg. John Levet and Nathaniel Baker of Hingham purchased land of Alexander alias Womsittah, deceased, and other Indians (by deed dated June 17, 1661, recorded on the two preceding pages), said Alexander's brother Pommetoccome alias Phillip chief sachem of said land and his right heir now warrants the title to said

land to said purchasers, June 8, 1664. Said purchasers sell one-eighth of said land to John Browne, jr., of Salem, one-eighth to James Browne of Salem, one-eighth to William Hatch, Jeremy Hatch, Thomas Hatch and Jonas Perkell, one thirty-secondth to Henry Luce and Experience Leechfeild, and one-thirty-secondth to Caleb Hubbard, the rest remaining in the hands of said Hubbard and others, July 15, 1668. The tract of land was fifteen miles square.—*Page 163.*

Robert Nanny of Boston, merchant, for love to his wife Katherine "and his children and for the Setling of a convenient estate vpon his wife by way of Joynture and vpon his Children for their better maintenance and education," conveyed to John Wheelwright of Salisbury, minister, and Samuall Wheelwright of Wells, gentleman, dwelling house and land and wharf in Boston, nine hundred and sixty acres of land in Wells and tenement lately in the possession of John Wakfeild in Wells, for the benefit of said Katherine and children, 19: 2: 1663. Acknowledged before Ric: Bellingham, deputy-governor, 3: 4: 1663.—*Page 171.*

Samuall Ruck of Boston, mariner, conveyed to John Rucke of Salem, vintner, one-third of dwelling house and one-quarter of an acre of ground adjoining in Boston, which the grantor inherited from his father Thomas Ruck, lately deceased, bounded northeasterly on the harbor, northwesterly by the house and ground of the grantor, southwesterly by land of Mr. Viall and southeasterly by Mr. Lindes, June 14, 1671. Margaret Ruck signed with her husband, Samuel Ruck, and both acknowledged, he on the date of the deed before Edw: Tinge, assistant, and she next day before Willm Hathorne, assistant.—*Page 194.*

Moses Mavericke of Marvellhead, gent, and wife Eunice, for two hundred and thirty pounds, conveyed to Henry Tailor of Boston, chirurgeon, a dwelling house and yard and garden in Boston, which formerly belonged to Thomas Roberts of Boston, deceased, and appropriated unto



said Eunice Mavericke, formerly widow of said Roberts, and her children, namely, Timothy Roberts, Elizabeth Roberts, Lidia Roberts and Eunice Roberts, said Eunice Mavericke being administratrix of the estate of said Thomas Roberts, March 6, 1666. Also signed by Timothy Roberts. Acknowledged by Mr. and Mrs. Mavericke before ffr: Willowby, deputy-governor, 7:1:1666-7.—*Page 232.*

Alice Thomas, late of Lin, now of Boston, widow, for two hundred and forty pounds, mortgaged to Peter Ledget of Boston, merchant, Samuel Shrimpton and John Jolliffe, both of Boston, and widow Elizabeth Tilden my mansion or dwelling house in Boston, at the North end, formerly known by the name of the King's Arms, Jan. 22, 1671. Discharged on margin, May —, 1680, by Mr. John Joyliffe, Mr. Samuel Shrimpton, and Mr. John Saffin, the attorney of Elizabeth Tilden.—*Page 303.*

Thomas Cutler of Charlestown and Nathaniel Cutler of Redding appoint their brother Samuell Cutler of Topsfield their attorney to recover their shares of the estate of their late father John Cutler in Hingham, Feb. 14, 1671. Also signed by Oneseferus Marsh. Nathaniel Cutler acknowledged Feb. 20, 1671, before Jn<sup>o</sup> Leverrett, deputy-governor.—*Page 313.*

Mary Hewet, widow, formerly wife of John Cutler of Hingham, deceased, and Samuell Cutler of Topswell, son of said deceased, personally and as attorney of his brothers and sisters, the Cutlers, conveyed to John Feringe of Hingham an acre and a half of salt meadow in Hingham, at Weymouth marsh, so called, formerly given by Hingham to the deceased, Feb. 17, 1671. Signed by Mary Hewet (her *m* mark), Samuell Cutler, Nathaniel Cutler and Onisifers Mash. Acknowledged by Samuell Cutler and Nathaniel Cutler before Jn<sup>o</sup> Leverrett, deputy-governor, Feb. 20, 1671.—*Page 313.*

Mary Hewet, relict of John Cutler of Hingham, deceased, widow, and Samuell Cutler of Topswell, son of the deceased, personally and on behalf of his brethren

in New England, conveyed to William Hersey of Hingham "our house" lot of five acres which was given to the deceased by Hingham in Hingham on the south side of towne street, Feb. 17, 1671. Signed by Mary Hewet (her *m* mark), Samuell Cutler, Nathaniel Cutler, and Onesiforiss Mash. Witnesses: Joshua Hobert, John Thaxter and Edm: Pitts. Acknowledged by Samuell Cutler and Nathaniel Cutler before Jn<sup>o</sup> Leverrett, deputy-governor, Feb. 20, 1671.—*Page 313a.*

David Phippen of Salem, shipwright, for one hundred and five pounds, conveyed to Joseph Wild of the Island of Jamaica, mariner, "the good Sloop called the gift of Salem, of the burthen of thirty three tuns or thereabout's, now Riding at an Anchor in the harbor of Boston in New England aforesaide And alsoe all & every the Boate Oar's Mast's Sailes Saile Yard's Anckor's, Cables, Ropes, Coard's, Tackle, Apparrell Stoare & furniture to the saide Sloop belonging," Aug. 31, 1672. Witnesses: Joseph Phippen, sr., and George Hodges. Receipt endorsed thereon by George Hodges, Sept. 2, 1672, who acknowledges the receipt of the consideration from Joseph Wild, John Alline and John Dudley. Witnesses: Wi: Kent, Robert Phippen and Robert Whitbee.—*Page 337.*

## UNTENANTED.

BY MATTIE WINFIELD TORREY.

It stands alone, in all its grimness there,

Withdrawn a space from off the village street;

Its halls are empty, and its walls are bare,

And from the broad, uncurtained window-seat

The garish day looks in with curious eyes,

That neither wink nor close till daylight dies.

The wind's loud wail, the sighing of the breeze,

The ceaseless patter of the autumn rain,

The winter's storm, which bows the leafless trees,

And drives its sleet against the window-pane,

Each in its turn; and o'er the bare, brown walls,

Sometimes the sunshine, sometimes shadow,  
falls.

But, ah! from out the mansion life is fled;

There are no sounds to break the silence here;



The quiet city of the pulseless dead  
Is not more still, more desolate, more drear;  
No sound, no motion, dust and stillness all;  
And e'en the echoes shudder, break and fall.

How many times this threshold has been crossed  
By bounding footsteps! Eager hearts have  
come,  
Aweary of the strife, and tempest-tossed,  
To the safe harbor of the early home,  
And from its shadow, girded up anew,  
Gone forth to fight life's battle bravely through.

And these old walls have looked on many a night  
Of revelry and mirth; and music's note  
Has roused pale echo from her slumbers light,  
That fair, young forms within the dance might  
float;  
Brave youth, and manly port, and maiden grace,  
Bloom out once more within the olden place.

---

### NOTES.

S A L E M , Sept. 19.

We hear that in the late Storm, a Coasting Sloop belonging to Wells, Littlefield, Master, was stove to Pieces near Squam, and two Men drowned: A Fishing Vessel belonging to Ipswich, struck and turned Bottom upwards, near the same Place, the People saved: A Schooner, belonging to Portsmouth, ashore at Sandy-Bay: And three of the Cape-Ann Boats stove to Pieces.—The same Evening the Storm happened, a Schooner belonging to Cape-Ann, bound a Fishing, took Fire, was damaged a good Deal, and with much Difficulty it was extinguished.

*Mr. HALL, By inserting the following in your Paper, you will oblige some of your Marblehead Readers.*

As giving Praise to Virtue, and doing Justice to Merit, may tend to excite a principle in the Mind, that shall be attended with beneficial Consequences; so when there is an Opportunity of shewing a Town the Loss it has sustained, by the Death of any young Person, who was remarkable for a good Behaviour, it ought to be embraced, for Reasons that are obvious to every confederate Mind.—Miss BETSEY STEVENS, who was interred here this Evening, and who is now a striking Instance of the Frailty of human

Life, has exhibited a Pattern worthy of Imitation; for notwithstanding she lost her Parents before she could be sensible of the Loss, she preserved in all her Actions a Decorum of Behaviour that right Reason approves, and a Fondness for Virtue that good Sense always dictates. It is allowed by her Acquaintance, that she had the Wisdom and Discretion of a Matron, joined with youthful Sweetness and virgin Modesty.—Wisdom is to be revered, wherever it may be found; for her Ways are Ways of Pleasantness, and all her Paths are Peace.

*Marblehead, Saturday Evening, Sept. 16.*

Nathan Goodale advertised for some missing books belonging to the Social Library.

John Handershan, breeches maker and glover, from Dublin, has opened a shop in School street, in Salem, where he makes and sells leather breeches and gloves.

—*Essex Gazette, Sept. 12-19, 1769.*

Mrs. Elizabeth Brown married Ebenezer Goodell Nov. 10, 1773.

—*Danvers records.*

Hannah Brown married Jonathan Sheldon, jr., Oct. 15, 1793.

John Brown married Meriam Moulton Oct. 3, 1781; and died at sea in 1783.

Joseph Brown married Esther Heroe of Salem Jan. 3, 1767.

Joseph Brown of Hamilton married Hannah Whittredge July 16, 1797.

Luther Brown published to Salle Peabody Sept. 26, 1789.

Miles Brown married Elizabeth Hutchinson Dec. 9, 1756.

Phebe Brown married Henry White of Salem Oct. 8, 1776.

Sarah Brown of Salem married James Cheever, jr., July 11, 1776.

—*Danvers town records.*

The following four lines were omitted at end of page 174, volume XII, of *The Antiquarian* :—

"religion, and much better become that pacific disposition his friends attribute to Mr. Murray, for him to continue with his proper charge, if he has any, than to"

Francis Brown of Danvers, 1771-1775; shipwright and boatbuilder; married Elizabeth Hutchinson before 1773; she died, his wife, in Danvers, Sept. 4, 1775; and he died there thirteen days later, Sept. 17, 1775. Administration upon his estate was granted to Samuel Brown of Newbury, joiner, whose surety was Moses Brown of Newburyport, chaise maker. His estate was appraised at £295, 19s., 5½ d. Children, born in Danvers: Betsy, born Feb. 25, 1773; probably married Andrew Fuller July 7, 1793; Samuel, born April 14, 1775.—*Records*.

Joseph Brown of Danvers, cordwainer, 1791.

John Brown of Danvers, yeoman, bought land of Samuel Brown of Sutton, yeoman, 1782; and, in 1793, Samuel had removed "out of this government."

—*Registry of deeds*.

William Browne of Gloucester, mariner, died before Aug. 4, 1712, when administration was granted upon his estate. His only child was Mary, who married William Haskell, jr., of Gloucester 3: 5 mo: 1667; and was his widow in 1712 and 1714.—*Probate records*.

William Brown married widow(?) Mary Robinson July 15, 1646; lived in Gloucester; he died May 3, 1662; their daughter Mary, born July 28, 1649, was living in 1662; his wife survived him and married Henry Walker Sept. 26, 1662.

Obadiah Brown and wife Sarah had born in Gloucester the following named children: John, born June 2, 1646(0?); Hannah, born 9 mo: 11: 164—.

Sarah Brown married Thomas Row Jan. 8, 1696.

Elisha Brown<sup>1</sup>, mariner, lived in Gloucester, 1717-1734; married Hannah Gardner Nov. 21, 1717; she was his wife in 1734; children: 1. *Elisha*<sup>2</sup>, born May 7, 1718; died young. 2. *Rebecca*<sup>2</sup>, born Nov. 15, 1720. 3. *Hannah*<sup>2</sup> (twin), born Aug. 2, 1723; married John Thomas Aug. 22, 1745. 4. *Martha*<sup>2</sup> (twin), born Aug. 2, 1723; married John Tomlinson, sojourner, Sept. 5, 1751. 5. *John*<sup>2</sup>, born

June 15, 1726. 6. *Elisha*<sup>2</sup>, born June 29, 1729; died before 1767; lived in Gloucester. 7. *James*<sup>2</sup>, born Feb. 12, 1732; fisherman; lived in Gloucester, 1767; married Susanna Stacy (published Nov. 18, 1752); children: Susanna<sup>3</sup>, born March 4, 1754; Joseph<sup>3</sup>, born Feb. 19, 1756; Hannah<sup>3</sup>, born March 28, 1758. 8. *Susanna*<sup>2</sup>, born Aug. —, 1734; published to Moses Dresser Nov. 15, 1755.

Josiah Brown, resident in Gloucester, married Abigail Lord of Ipswich (published Dec. 19, 1762), and had son Thomas Lord, born in Gloucester March 12, 1765.

John Brown, jr., married Anne Wharfe Jan. 26, 1772; and had daughter Molly, born May 30, 1772.

James Brown married Elizabeth Robinson (published Aug. 31, 1776); and had daughter Elizabeth born May 25, 1778.

Andrew Brown, son of Andrew Brown and his wife Sally Littlehale, born Nov. 29, 1778.

John Brown married Esther Norwood Nov. 18, 1779; and their son John was born Oct. 3, 1780.

James, son of John and Anna Brown, born May 25, 1783.

Samuel Brown published to Sarah Davis March 13, 1773.

Mrs. Hannah Brown published to Barnett Haskin Nov. 15, 1769; married in 1769.

Hannah Brown published to Nathan Lancaster, sojourner, Dec. 16, 1775.

Daniel Brown, jr., married Abigail Sanders May 7, 1744.

Joseph Brown married Lydia Maddox Dec. 26, 1754.

Stephen Brown married Lucy Elwell Jan. 10, 1763.

James Brown, sojourner, married Mary Elwell Aug. 6, 1772.

Elisha Brown married May Row June 20, 1771.

George Brown, sojourner, married Anne Newman June 25, 1769.

Mary Brown married Daniel Row Dec. 3, 1780.

Patty Brown married Daniel Lurvey  
May 7, 1777.

Rachel Brown married Abraham Williams, jr., Aug. 11, 1757.

Sara Brown married Robert Nevins  
May 18, 1766.

Sarah Brown married Kezine Bergen,  
sojourner, April 20, 1768.

Susee Brown married William Robbins,  
jr., July 24, 1775.

Thomasine Brown married William  
Pearse Dec. 30, 1773.

Sarah Brown married Joseph Smith, jr.,  
Feb. 29, 1754.

Mrs. Esther Brown married Ebenezer  
Tarbox Sept. 22, 1787.

Polly Brown married Benj. Stacy, jr.,  
Sept. 16, 1787.

James Brown, jr., married Sally Knights  
Dec. 18, 1794.

John Brown married Polly Stanwood  
(recorded March 19, 1791).

Judith Brown married Eliakim Smith  
Dec. 29, 1793.

Lucy Brown married Samuel Wallace  
Sept. 22, 1787.

Lydia Brown married John Smith, jr.,  
Dec. 6, 1791.

Lydia Brown married Daniel Dumey-  
urun April 22, 1789.

Mercy Brown married Philemon Noble  
(recorded May 24, 1799).

Nabby Brown married Benjamin Brown  
Oct. 19, 1792.

Elisha Brown married Rachel Hadlock  
Aug. 13, 1780.

Abigail Brown married Kenelm  
Winslow, both sojourners, Feb. 1,  
1746.

Alice Brown married Jonathan Cook  
June 26, 1774.

Anna Brown married Abraham Row,  
3d (recorded June 18, 1796).

Betsy Brown married Ignatius Medley  
July 15, 1789.

Betsey Brown married Matthew Joseph  
(recorded Jan. 23, 1796).

Elizabeth Brown married Benjamin  
Row Nov. 17, 1767.

Elizabeth Brown married William Gee  
Dec. 2, 1767.

Eunice Brown married James Hardy  
Dec. 17, 1766.

Hannah Brown married Hug Dennison  
Jan. 6, 1777.

Judith Brown married Samuel Lee May  
18, 1769.

Polly Brown married Daniel Noble  
(recorded Aug. 24, 1799).

Polly Brown married Benjamin Lufkin  
Feb. 25, 1794.

Polly Brown married Thomas Crosby  
Jan. 15, 1793.

Rebecca Brown married David Donne-  
hew (recorded Dec. 22, 1796).

Rebecca Brown married Caleb Pool, jr.  
(recorded March 17, 1797).

Rebecca Brown married Christopher  
Patts (recorded Sept. 15, 1787).

Vincent Brown married Anna Stanwood  
(recorded Oct. 15, 1796).

Thomas Brown, jr., married Mrs. Judith  
Garvins (recorded Feb. 12, 1797).

— *Gloucester town records.*

Samuel Brown of Gloucester, black-  
smith, 1774.—*Registry of deeds.*

John Brown (jr., 1784), yeoman; lived  
in Beverly, 1778-1784, and in Hamilton,  
1807-1832; married Mary —; she  
was his wife in 1832; he died Jan. 7,  
1832; children: 1. Dudley, born in  
1778, in Beverly; died in Beverly Aug.  
—, 1794; 2. Mary, born in 1780, in Bev-  
erly; 3. Mary, born Jan. 6, 1782, in Bev-  
erly; married Zachariah Lamson of Bev-  
erly (published Sept. 20, 1807); and was  
living in 1832; 4. Epps (triplet), born  
June 24, 1784, in Beverly; living in 1832;  
5. Harvey (triplet), born June 24, 1784,  
in Beverly; living in 1832; 6. Winthrop  
(triplet), born June 24, 1784, in Beverly;  
living in 1825.

Lemuel Brown, yeoman, lived in Ip-  
swich, 1780, 1786, 1792; in Hamilton,  
1812; married, first, Anna Patch of Ip-  
swich April 26, 1780; she died Oct. 16,  
1800, aged forty-one; he married, sec-  
ond, Miss Lucy Brown of Hamilton (pub-  
lished June 5, 1802); and she was his wife  
in 1812; he died in 1812, his will, dated  
Aug. 17, 1812, being proved Nov. 3,  
1812; children: 1. Azro, living in 1812;



2. Isaac, living in 1812; 3. Sophia, married — Cutler before 1812; 4. Ira, died Sept. 29, 1799, in Hamilton.

—*Records.*

Sarah Brown of Hamilton married Joseph Goodridge of Newbury Aug. 28, 1796.

James Brown of Hamilton married Miss Eunice Ellsworth of Rowley April 23, 1796.

Miss Elizabeth Brown of Hamilton married Wm. Nutting of Newburyport June 3, 1796 (published in Newburyport July 21, 1797).

Joseph Brown of Hamilton married Miss Hannah Whittridge of Danvers May 27, 1697.

Philip Brown died Dec. 13, 1797, aged eighty-eight.

Son of Joseph Brown died July 4, 1798.

Sarah, daughter of Ammi Brown, born in Ipswich, died —.

Polly, daughter of Stephen Brown, jr., died May 17, 1799.

—*Hamilton records.*

Ephraim Brown of Hamilton, 1796.

Daniel Brown of Hamilton, gent., 1794.

Joseph Brown of Hamilton, housewright, 1794-1800; wife Hannah, 1799, 1800.

William Brown and William Brown, jr., of Hamilton, yeomen, 1794.

Philip Brown of Hamilton, gent., 1797.

William Brown and wife Judith bought estate of Ephraim Huntington of Amesbury, deceased, 1792.

John Brown, jr., of Hamilton, husbandman, 1797.

—*Registry of deeds.*

Rev. John Brown lived in Haverhill, 1721-1742; married Miss Joanna, daughter of Rev. Roland Cotton of Sandwich, in or before 1721; he died in Haverhill Dec. 2, 1742; and she was his widow, of Cambridge, in 1744. She died, his widow, in Medford, at the house of her daughter Brooks, Jan. 31, 1772, at the age of seventy-seven. Their children were born in Haverhill as follows: Elizabeth, born Oct. 26, 1721; Martha, born Feb. 6,

1722-3; died Oct. 5, 1736; John, born March 9, 1723-4; Nathaniel, born Sept. 20, 1725; died Oct. 21, 1736; Cotton, born Jan. 21, 1726; clergyman; lived in Brooklyn; died in 1751; Ward, born July 19, 1728; graduated at Harvard college; and died in 1748; Meriel, born July 5, 1730; Abigail; Thomas, born May 17, 1734; Samuel, born Sept. 17, 1736; died Nov. 8, 1736.—*Records.*

Lydia Brown of Haverhill married Capt. Jonathan Gilbert of Gloucester Dec. 13, 1792.

Hannah Brown married Jonathan Gardner, resident in Haverhill, Dec. 15, 1743.

Joseph Browne married Priscilla Gage Jan. 30, 1755.

Sarah Brown married Alexander Wad-  
del Sept. 20, 1744.

—*Haverhill town records.*

Adam Brown of Haverhill, yeoman, 1783, 1784.—*Registry of deeds.*

Daniel, son of Joseph and Abigail Brown, born Jan. 1, 1684.—*Ipswich town records.*

"Farmer John Browne," yeoman, lived in Ipswich, 1677-1703; married Hannah — in 1677 in Ipswich; she died in Ipswich Nov. 19, 1727; children, born in Ipswich: John, born July —, 1678; Mary, born July 3, 1685; died Oct. 25, 1686.

Joseph Brown married Miss Elizabeth Abbott of Ipswich 2: 9: 1706; and lived in Ipswich, 1706-1724; children, born in Ipswich: Joseph, born Jan. 16, 1707-8; died in Ipswich Sept. 24, 1725; Philip, born March 16, 1709; living in 1758; Elizabeth, baptized 27: 11: 1711; Lydia, baptized March 28, 1714; Sarah, baptized April 8, 1716; Arthur, baptized March 16, 1717; lived in Ipswich, clothier; and subsequently in Topsfield, miller; married Lydia, widow of Thomas Howlett of Topsfield, April 5, 1750; and became the owner of half the corn mill and a quarter of the saw mill, known as Hobbs' mills, in Topsfield. He died in the war in 1758, his will, made May 5, 1758, "Being about to go into his majesties service," being proved Dec. 11,

1758; his estate was appraised at £201, 0s., 6d.; she married, thirdly, Dea. Joseph Hale of Boxford Oct. 18, 1759. Mr. Brown, in his will, mentions his cousins Joseph Brown and James Brown Francis, baptized Jan. 24, 1719-20;; Lucy, baptized Aug. 23, 1724; probably married Daniel Tilton, jr., of Ipswich Feb. 6, 1751-2.

James Brown, jr., weaver and husbandman, lived in the Hamlet parish, Ipswich; married Jemima Quarles of Ipswich (published Nov. 16, 1712); he died in the Hamlet May 23, 1735; his estate was appraised at about £1,031; and his widow married, secondly, Nathaniel Potter of Ipswich Oct. 19, 1751; children, born in Ipswich: Jemima, baptized April 1, 1716; living in 1735; Benjamin, baptized March 9, 1717-8; living in 1735; Elizabeth, baptized May 22, 1720.

John Browne, jr., yeoman, lived in Ipswich, 1725-1740; married Mary Fitts of Ipswich Jan. 2, 1724-5; children, baptized in Ipswich: Mary, baptized Nov. 14, 1725; died Nov. 19, 1725; Mary, baptized June 23, 1728.

John Brown (4th, 1726, 1732, 1745; 3d, 1728) lived in Ipswich, 1726-1745; married Mary — before 1726; he died in Ipswich Feb. 12, 1745; and she was his widow in 1750; children, baptized in Ipswich: John, baptized Feb. 26, 1726; Ruth, baptized June 30, 1728; died April 14, 1738; Abner, baptized Jan. 14, 1732; Samuel, baptized March 7, 1735; living in 1750.

—*Records.*

Dr. Nathaniel Brown of Ipswich married Ester Porter of Ipswich (published Jan. 10, 1746); died before July 17, 1748, when his son Nathaniel was baptized in Ipswich. The widow married, secondly, William Holland, jr., of Ipswich, being published July 21, 1752. The son, Nathaniel Brown, married Hephzibah Brown of Ipswich Feb. 1, 1768, and had the following-named children born in Ipswich: Nathaniel, baptized Nov. 12, 1769; Hephzibah, baptized Feb. 25,

1770; Joseph (twin), baptized May 1, 1774; Sarah (twin), baptized May 1, 1774; Abel, baptized April 13, 1777.

Francis, son of James Brown, baptized — 21, 1739.

Alexander, son of Daniel Brown, baptized March 19, 1780; and died of "sore mouth," April 25, 1780.

Israel Dane Brown, son of Daniel, baptized March 11, 1781.

Jacob, son of Daniel Brown, baptized March 16, 1783.

Eunice, daughter of Daniel Brown, baptized Sept. 28, 1777.

Daniel Brown, jr., married Zerviah Dane, both of Ipswich, Jan. 5, 1777.

Asa, son of James Brown, baptized Nov. 17, 1771.

Eunice, daughter of James Brown, baptized Dec. 26, 1773.

James, son of James Brown, baptized April 6, 1760.

James, son of James Brown, baptized Nov. 17, 1771.

Jane, daughter of James Brown, baptized April 9, 1758.

John, son of James and Jane Brown, baptized — 23, 1756.

Josiah, son of James Brown, baptized Nov. 5, 1775.

Priscilla, daughter of James Brown, baptized Sept. 10, 1780.

James, son of James Brown, died in the West Indies in 1792.

James Brown married Jemima Patch, both of Ipswich, Dec. 2, 1766.

James Brown married Mary Potter, both of the Hamlet, Ipswich, April 16, 1769.

James Brown, jr., married Jemima Kinsman, both of Ipswich, Jan. 1, 1782.

A child of James Brown died Jan. 23, 1781.

Asa, son of Jacob Brown, baptized April 16, 1780.

Betty, daughter of Jacob Brown, baptized April 12, 1772.

Esther, daughter of Jacob Brown, baptized April 12, 1772.

—*Ipswich town records.*

### QUERIES.

Queries are inserted for one cent a word.  
Answers are solicited.

504. Who were the parents of John Bagley of Braintree who married Esther Pitcher, jr., of Stoughton in 1753? Also, of James Bagley who married Jane — in or before 1714.

G. C. B.

*Minneapolis, Minn.*

505. William Short of Newburyport died at sea about 1800. Does any one know the exact date? Also, when did his wife Martha die?

R. W. S.

*Charlestown.*

---

### ANSWERS.

501. Henry, son of Eliphalet and Lydia (Adams) Jaques was born in Newbury March 18, 1738; and died there Jan. 13, 1792, at the age of "fifty-three years ten months and four days." His wife Hannah survived him, and died the same year. Henry Jaques' mother, Lydia Adams, was No. 88, on page 21, of volume II, of *The Essex Antiquarian*.—*Ed.*

502. Amos Follansbee was born in Newbury May 7, 1752, being son of Francis and Mary Follansbee. His wife Martha was probably a Newman, as they had a son Newman Follansbee. She died in Newburyport March 21, 1797, at the age of forty-one.—*Ed.*

---

### NEW PUBLICATIONS.

A GENEALOGICAL QUEST. By *Wm. G. Low*. New York, 1908. In this pamphlet of twenty-one pages Mr. Low gives an account of his unsuccessful attempt to find evidence that Thomas Low of Ipswich was son of Capt. John Low, commander of the ship *Ambrose* of Winthrop's fleet in 1630.

WYOMING COMMEMORATIVE ASSOCIATION. Proceedings July 3rd, 1908. Wilkes-Barre, Pa., 1908. This pamphlet of thirty-six pages contains an account of the exercises of the 130th anniversary of the battle and massacre of Wyoming, with the lists of officers and members of the association

and the address of Henry Budd, esq., of Philadelphia.

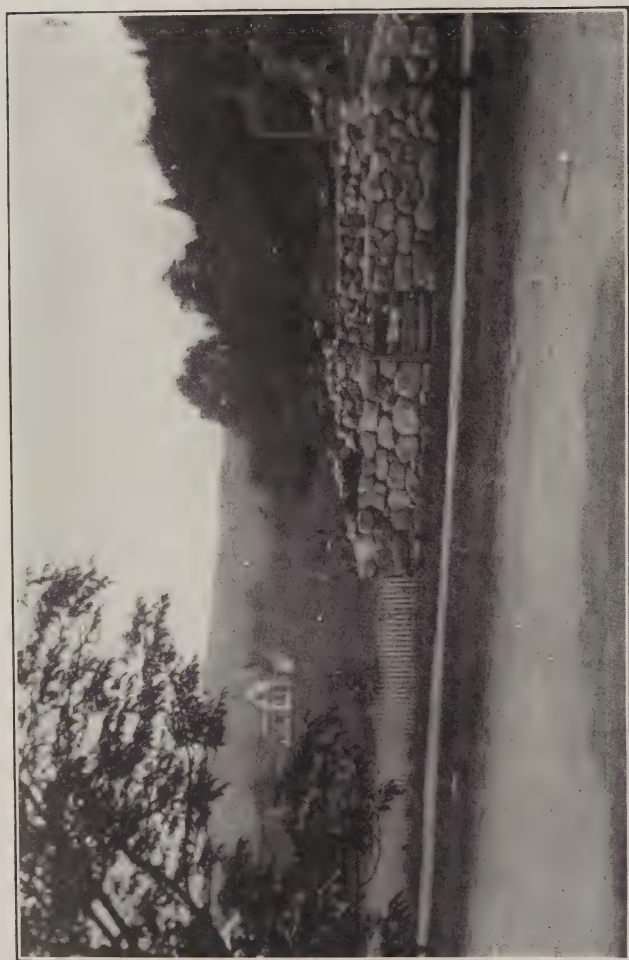
VITAL RECORDS OF HAMILTON, MASSACHUSETTS, to the end of the year 1849. Salem, Mass., 1908. This is a book of one hundred and twelve octavo pages, bound in cloth, compiled and published under the provisions of the statute. It includes all records of births, marriages and deaths in the town records and from the cemetery inscriptions, supplemented by church records and private data found in Bibles, etc. The price, postage prepaid, is \$1.20. Address the publisher, The Essex Institute, Salem, Mass.

TRANSACTIONS OF THE KANSAS STATE HISTORICAL SOCIETY, 1907-1908. Volume X. Topeka, Kansas, 1908. This great volume of 767 octavo pages of fine type should be commended to every historical society as a specimen of what might and ought to be accomplished. It contains vital records, local sketches, exercises at celebrations, biographies, many articles on the Indians in Kansas, the Wakarusa war, floods, buffalo hunts, passing of cattle trails, personal reminiscences, pioneer merchants, etc. The maps and other illustrations are many,—monuments, portraits, buildings, villages, documents, etc. Both articles and illustrations are too numerous to be specifically mentioned here. The index is exhaustive.

THE TRUE STORY OF THE AMERICAN FLAG. By *John H. Fow*. Philadelphia, 1908. This book of fifty-four pages is the result of an exhaustive study of the subject, and is presented in an array of historical statements. Mr. Fow says: "I have gathered these facts as one would flowers for a bouquet, and have tied them together with a string of my own." It is an interesting and concise history of the evolution of our national emblem, and its first use on land and sea. It is beautifully illustrated with eight full-page plates in color, and gives in all nineteen early American flags. The price is fifty cents in paper and seventy-five, in cloth. Address the publisher, William J. Campbell, 1008 Walnut street, Philadelphia, Pa.







THE OLD POUND IN SOUTH PEABODY.

# THE ESSEX ANTIQUARIAN.

VOL. XIII.

SALEM, MASS., APRIL, 1909.

No. 2.

## DOMESTIC ANIMALS IN THE EARLY DAYS.

ONE of the most important subjects connected with the early settlement of Essex county is that of the domestic animals, which furnished so large a part of the food and clothing of the first settlers. From them were procured various meats, as beef, veal, pork, ham, bacon, lamb, mutton and chicken, and other foods, as milk, cheese, butter and eggs. For clothing, the wool of the sheep was in great demand, and sheep and goat skins were useful in many ways. The hides of oxen, cows and horses were tanned, and the leather used for boots, shoes, saddles, harnesses and many other purposes. For draft uses, oxen and horses, and not infrequently cows, singly in the yoke, were used.

The fishermen at Cape Ann had cattle, and when the removal was made to Naumkeag, in 1626, the cattle were undoubtedly taken with them. In the ship *Lion's Whelp*, which arrived from England in the spring of 1629, twenty cows and bulls and ten mares and horses were brought.\*

In the first general letter of the governor and deputy of the New England company to the governor and council for London's plantation in the Massachusetts Bay, dated at Gravesend April 17, 1629, the writers say: "Such cattle, both horsse, mares, cowes, bulls, and goates, as are shipped by M<sup>r</sup> Craddock, are to be divyded in equall halfe twixt him & the Companie, w<sup>ch</sup> was omitted to bee done heere for avoyding partiallitie; so yo<sup>w</sup>

must doe it equally there."\* The second general letter of the company, dated at London May 28, 1629, states that "The cattle now and formerly sent haue bin all pydyed by the Gouno<sup>r</sup>,† excepting 3 mares that came out of Lecestershire; but as well those as all the rest are agreed vpon to bee shipt, the one halfe at the charge and vpon the adventure of the genall Company, the other ½ for the Gouno<sup>r</sup> and his ptners. And because all occasions shalbe avoyded of iust excepcions in their deuision, it is agreed, the deuision shalbe made after the arrival there, that soe whatsoever it shall please God to send thither in safety, a deuision may bee then made thereof by lott," etc.‡

Sept. 29, 1629, there were twelve cows, three calves, two mares, and two foals belonging to the company, and it was decided that they should be sold rather than kept through the winter.§

July 8, 1635, the general court ordered that a convenient quantity of land be set out in Newbury for the keeping of the sheep and cattle that came over in the Dutch ships that year, to belong to the owners of the cattle.||

Domestic animals were carried over the early ferries; and the usual fees therefor

\*Massachusetts Bay Colony Records, volume I, page 394.

†Matthew Craddock.

‡Massachusetts Bay Colony Records, volume I, page 403.

§Massachusetts Bay Colony Records, volume I, page 54.

||Massachusetts Bay Colony Records, volume I, page 149.

\*Massachusetts Bay Colony Records, volume I, page 36.



were sixpence each for horses and great cattle, and two pence each for swine, goats, yearling cattle and calves.

The first law relative to damages done in trespass of animals was passed by the general court May 3, 1631. It provided that the owner of cows, horses and goats that trespass and damage the corn of any person other than their owners shall make full satisfaction therefor. Salem was excepted from the operation of the law.\*

It was ordered, Nov. 20, 1637, that whoever takes up stray animals shall within three days thereafter give notice to the constable.† In the volumes of town records and county registries of deeds are many entries of estrays.

March 12, 1637-8, it was ordered that all great cattle be herded, and planters of corn must look out for it during the day, but if cattle injure it in the night the owner of the cattle must pay the damage.‡ This law remained in force until Sept. 9, 1639, when it was repealed.§

June 14, 1642, the general court ordered that the corn fields and grass lands be fenced against cattle, that their increase, especially of cows and calves and horses, be not hindered, having greater freedom in roving about, there being so few, and provided for the limitation of liability for damage done to corn or grass by great cattle in corn fields or meadows inclosed in common or otherwise, the person responsible for the weak fence to pay the damage; if the fences were sufficient, the owner of the cattle must answer the damages; and the former law was repealed. The act further provided that if the person injured found the cattle in the act of trespass he could impound them or keep them in his own close or yard till he gave notice to their owner,

etc.\* Horses, cows and other domestic animals greatly increased during the next five years, and many of them were running about with great freedom, doing much damage in corn fields, etc., notwithstanding fences, so unruly that they could not be caught, or placed in custody, whereby their owners might be compelled to answer for the damages, if, indeed, the owners were known. May 26, 1647, it was provided that each town and peculiar shall have a distinct mark,—a letter or other mark, placed, by means of pitch, etc., on every one of their cattle which feed in the open without a constant keeper, so that it can be known to what place the animals belong. The following were the marks of the towns in Essex county agreed upon with the general court:—

S Salem.  
 \$ Salfburie.  
 R Rowle.  
 W Wenham.  
 L Lin.  
 F Ipswich.  
 N Nuberie.  
 H Haverill.  
 S Gloster.  
 M Manchester.  
 A Andover.†

Later, owners of animals pastured on the commons, had their distinctive marks, made by branding or cutting the hair or slitting or notching one of the ears. These were recorded by the town clerk, usually, in a book kept for that purpose. If animals bearing no such mark trespassed, double damages were collectable. Moreover, if the owner of an animal knew or had been notified that it was "unreason-

\*Massachusetts Bay Colony Records, volume I, page 86.

†Massachusetts Bay Colony Records, volume I, page 211.

‡Massachusetts Bay Colony Records, volume I, page 221.

§Massachusetts Bay Colony Records, volume I, page 272.

\*Massachusetts Bay Colony Records, volume II, page 14.

†Massachusetts Bay Colony Records, volume I, page 225; volume III, page 107; and Massachusetts Archives, volume I, leaf 6.

ble in respect of fences," and allowed it to go upon the common, or against corn fields or other enclosed grounds without sufficient shackles or fetters as might prevent their trespassing, or if a horse or other beast trespassed in corn or other enclosure, which was securely fenced against cows, oxen and orderly cattle, the person damaged must procure two inhabitants of the town of good report and credit to view and determine the amount of the damage, which the owner of the animal must pay, etc.\*

*Pound.* These laws necessitated the establishment in each town of the ancient pound, or, in the Anglo-Saxon, "pund," a public enclosure for the safe custody of animals found straying or doing damage as trespassers. Several of the towns built pounds without delay, but others were backward. In towns they are still maintained, though little use is made of them. The frontispiece shows the pound in South Peabody, which is one of the best in the county. They were about forty feet square, and fenced with stone wall. Many of the modern pounds have a high wooden fence around them.

A pound keeper, as he was called, was chosen by the town to have charge of the pound and the animals impounded, feeding and watering them. This was usually some man living in the vicinity.

To prevent resistance in taking and driving animals to the pound and "pund breche," as the Anglo-Saxons called it, that is, taking them out of the pound, the general court, Nov 11, 1647, made it a criminal offence, punishable by fine or whipping. If the owner of the animals was an abettor, he was punished as a principal.\*

Field drivers and haywards were chosen later.

*Oxen, Cows, etc.* The cattle of the Dorchester company at Cape Ann, 1623-1626, were probably cows, bulls, heifers

and calves, and they were undoubtedly taken, either by water or land, to Naumkeag, in the latter year. Others were sent over in 1629. The twenty cows and bulls, which came in the ship *Lion's Whelp*, were valued at four pounds each.\*

Oxen were used for draft purposes, in the field and forest and on the road.

In the early days, cows were pastured on the common, generally in charge of a cowherd, who was appointed by the town. He drove them to the grazing ground in the morning, returning with them at night to the "pen," where each owner could receive his animals and drive them home.

*Horses.* These animals were taken from England to the new land as early as 1629, the ten mares and horses on the ship *Lion's Whelp*, that year, being valued at six pounds each.\* Some of the mares that were brought over that year came from Leicester, in England. There were, also, colts among them.

In 1649, the general court forbade the exportation of mares, upon penalty of forfeiture, one-half to the informer and one-half to the public;† but, Oct. 14, 1656, the law was repealed, as the other colonies allowed it.‡

Horses were used, in the earliest days, principally for horseback riding.

Generally, one horse only would be found on an ordinary place. In the inventory of the estate of John Ward of Ipswich, dated March 21, 1656, are named one old bay mare with a foal, one young mare with a foal, two two-year-old mares, one year-old colt, the bald horse and the bay horse, and no other animals, except two cows. John Porter, sr., of Salem had a large farm; and at his death, in 1676, he was possessed of eight oxen, two three-year-old steers, bull, fifteen cows, nine two-year-old cattle, eight year-

\*Massachusetts Bay Colony Records, volume I, page 36.

†Massachusetts Bay Colony Records, volume II, page 280; and volume III, page 168.

‡Massachusetts Bay Colony Records, volume III, page 416.

\*Massachusetts Bay Colony Records, volume II, page 190.

†Massachusetts Bay Colony Records, volume II, page 220.

lings, eleven calves, five horses, six mares, two colts, fourteen swine, eleven young shoats, forty-six ewe sheep and wethers and fourteen lambs.

*Swine.* The presence of swine was provocative of more laws and contentions than any other animal. They were here as early as 1631, and probably two or three years earlier. May 3, 1631, the general court ordered that all swine found in the corn of any man other than the owner of the animals shall be forfeited to the public, and be applied to the payment of the damages they have done in such fields; and if the damages exceed the value of the swine, their owner must pay the balance.\*

Later, it was ordered that, after March 1, 1632-3, the owner of swine which has damaged the corn of another shall pay such damage himself.†

Not only were they injurious in corn fields, but among the fish flakes on which fish were drying at the stages they were equally harmful. In the spring of 1633, it was ordered that if any swine shall, in fishing time, come within a quarter of a mile of the stage of Marble Harbor, they shall be forfeited to the owners of the stage, and the same law applied to all other stages in the colony.‡

July 2, of that summer, it was ordered that any man might kill any swine that came into his corn, the owner of the animal to have its body, first paying for the damage to the corn.§

Nov. 5, 1633, corn that was fit for human consumption was forbidden to be fed to swine; and it was also ordered that each plantation shall agree upon the number of swine any person may keep, winter or summer, about the plantation.||

\*Massachusetts Bay Colony Records, volume I, page 86.

†Massachusetts Bay Colony Records, volume I, page 101.

‡Massachusetts Bay Colony Records, volume I, page 104.

§Massachusetts Bay Colony Records, volume I, page 106.

||Massachusetts Bay Colony Records, volume I, page 110.

All laws relating to swine were repealed May 14, 1634, when it was ordered that each town make their own rules about swine, as they judge best for themselves; but owners of swine remained responsible for damages done by their animals in another town.\*

June 3, 1635, it was ordered that no person shall keep pigs more than a month between the last of July and the first of January, under penalty of ten shillings for each pig, half to the informer and half to the public treasury; and no corn could be fed to swine between those dates, except refuse corn and corn brought from other parts, the constable to decide questions about it.†

It was ordered, July 8, 1635, that a pound be made in every plantation, in which to impound swine found in any corn field. Notice of such impounding was to be given to the owner of the animals, if he can be known, or otherwise to be made known at the next lecture. If the swine were not claimed within three days after such notice, the owner of the corn had the animals appraised by two of his neighbors, after which he could sell them, paying himself from the proceeds double damages, which had been determined by two indifferent men. Like recompence was to be made for swine claimed by their owner. The order extended to farms, but not to unfenced parcels of corn of an acre or less, planted remote from town. It was lawful for the owner of the corn to kill the swine, if they could not be impounded, and pay himself the damage, returning the balance to the owner of the animals. If swine escaped from the pound, the owner became liable to pay the damages.‡

Sept. 3, 1635, it was ordered that after the last of the succeeding March, twelve pence apiece must be paid (besides dam-

\*Massachusetts Bay Colony Records, volume I, page 119.

†Massachusetts Bay Colony Records, volume I, page 148.

‡Massachusetts Bay Colony Records, volume I, page 150.



ages and charges of keeping) for each swine taken without a keeper within a mile of any plantation, or farms improved by tillage, by the owner of the animals to any one who should impound them. Swine so impounded were cried at the next two lectures, and if not claimed within three days thereafter, it was lawful for the impounder to have them appraised and to sell them, delivering the overplus of the money into the next court.\*

Notwithstanding all these laws and regulations, great damage was sustained every year by swine going at liberty; and it was ordered, Oct. 26, 1636, that if any swine be found abroad out of its owner's yard, or other inclosure, or out of some island, unless some person have them in restraint, by a line or otherwise, they shall be accounted wild swine, and any man can take them, alive or dead. Each town was obliged to choose yearly a discreet person, "who shalbee called the hogreeve," who shall have power to seize all such swine, and to account of all that shall be seized by any person. Every swine so seized had to be valued by two neighbors and sold, one-half of the proceeds being payable to the colony and the other half to the person seizing them; and the hogreeve had one-tenth of each swine that he notified the treasurer had been seized by any other person. All former laws relating to swine were repealed.† December 13, following, the order was suspended for six months for such swine as were found ringed.‡ A ring in the snout of a hog prevented it from rooting, which was apparently one of the principal objectionable features of a stray.

March 9, 1636-7, it was ordered that all swine shall be kept in yards or islands, or committed to keepers, under penalty of ten shillings for each animal not so disposed of, or found at large, and if it

be taken in corn or in a meadow five shillings apiece shall be forfeited to the impounder, and the owner of the animal shall pay double damages for the harm done by it. If the swine could not be impounded, it was lawful to kill it; and five shillings for each animal was paid to the person so killing it, and the remainder to the owner, if known, otherwise to the treasurer for the public.\*

All existing laws relating to swine were repealed Nov. 20, 1637; afterward each town was to make orders for preventing harm done by swine in corn, meadow, pasture, or garden, and were given power to impose penalties to any reasonable value. In the matter of damages the whole procedure was changed. Thereafter the town should pay, recovering from the owner the amount of the damage, etc. If swine in one town trespassed into another town, through want of ringing or yoking, the town to which they belonged must make satisfaction and answer the fine; but if the animals were ringed, the town where the trespass was done, because of want of sufficient fencing, was liable, such town to collect from the owner.†

Sept. 6, 1638, all former swine laws were repealed, and it was ordered that any swine found within two miles of any meeting house (except the premises of its owner), without a sufficient keeper, or found within another's corn field, garden, or pasture, its owner shall forfeit it; and whoever killed it or took it alive had to have it appraised by two freemen of the same town, and the damages being first satisfied, the rest went, one-half to the party and half to a common stock for the good of the town where it was taken. Reproaching or finding fault with any person for seizing or killing any swine, according to law, was made a criminal offence.‡ Men in those days spoke free-

\*Massachusetts Bay Colony Records, volume I, page 157.

†Massachusetts Bay Colony Records, volume I, page 181.

‡Massachusetts Bay Colony Records, volume I, page 187.

\*Massachusetts Bay Colony Records, volume I, page 188.

†Massachusetts Bay Colony Records, volume I, page 215.

‡Massachusetts Bay Colony Records, volume I, page 238.

ly, and appeared in court from time to time to answer to complaints of this sort.

The yoking of swine was to prevent them from getting through or over fences.

The forfeiture of swine, provided for as above, became inoperative by an order of the general court March 13, 1638-9.\*

Swineherds were appointed by towns to take swine to feeding grounds and have the care of them. The animals fed upon acorns, grubs, roots, etc. Those near the flats, where clams were found, after they had learned to root for and eat clams, waited for the tide to recede that they might go upon the flats and feed upon the clams.

*Sheep.* Some of these desirable animals were brought to Newbury in Dutch ships in 1635, and others probably were imported earlier.

The number of sheep was limited, and wool was consequently scarce and dear. It was very much wanted for winter clothing; and for this reason the general court sought to increase the production of these animals. May 14, 1645, they desired all towns to preserve and enlarge their flocks. Each town was requested to appoint a man to learn what persons would purchase ewes and the number they would take, reporting to the court, which would send abroad for them; also to write to friends in England who thought of emigrating to Massachusetts Bay to bring as many sheep as they could.†

To still further promote this branch of husbandry, Oct. 18, 1648, it was ordered that any man may keep sheep on any common, whether it is cow, ox or other common, belonging to the town where such person lives, or where at that time he has a right to common, without limitation in unrestricted commons and in restricted commons to keep his proportion of five sheep to one great animal. If a dog killed a sheep, the owner must hang his dog forthwith or pay double damages; and if such owner had

had notice that the dog had been seen to course or bite sheep before, he must hang his dog and pay for the sheep. If the owner refuses to hang his dog, the constable must forthwith cause it to be done.\*

Aug. 22, 1654, sheep were forbidden to be exported.†

Shepherds were not unknown here in the early days.

*Goats.* These animals were brought over in 1629. They were much more common in Essex county in the first settlement than they have been since. Inventories of the earlier estates frequently mention them.

March 9, 1636-7, the general court ordered that double damages shall be allowed for injury done by goats; and any goat taken in corn or gardens may be kept and used by the person damaged till full satisfaction be made by the owner of the animal.‡

Goats were driven out to pasture and tended by the goatherd, who was appointed by the town, owners of the animals paying him so much per head for his services.

*Dogs.* These companions of men came very early to New England. They were in Salem in 1635, and probably from the first English settlement.

For the destruction of wolves, the town of Salem voted, Nov. 10, 1645, that four or half-a-dozen braches or hounds be brought from England at the expense of the town.§ Oct. 18, 1648, the general court ordered that the selectmen of every town shall procure as many hounds as they think meet, and impose the keeping of them on such as they think fittest, for destruction of wolves; and no other dogs shall be kept in any town except with the permission of its selectmen.||

\*Massachusetts Bay Colony Records, book II, page 251; and volume III, page 133.

†Massachusetts Bay Colony Records, volume III, page 355.

‡Massachusetts Bay Colony Records, volume I, page 189.

§Salem Town Records, volume I.

||Massachusetts Bay Colony Records, volume II, page 252; and volume III, page 134.

\*Massachusetts Bay Colony Records, volume I, page 255.

†Massachusetts Bay Colony Records, book II, page 105.

*Poultry.* Poultry is rarely mentioned in the early records, though hens were here in the early settlement, being the subject of a town order in Salem in 1635; and, in 1637, Peter Palfrey's servant, Jane Wheat, was convicted of killing his neighbor's poultry.\*

### DESCENDANTS OF WILLIAM BROWN OF MARBLEHEAD.

WILLIAM BROWN<sup>1</sup>, was a fisherman, and lived in Marblehead as early as 1664. He married Mary (Chinn?) before 1664; and died in the winter of 1683-4, his will, dated Nov. 7, 1683, being proved March 4, 1683-4. His estate was appraised at £221, 1s. His mother was then deceased; and his wife probably survived him, and married, secondly, Richard Gross March 20, 1684.

Children:—

- 2—I. ELIZABETH<sup>2</sup>, m. Thomas Severy Nov. 1, 1683; he was a fisherman; and they lived in Marblehead in 1700.
- 3—II. MARY<sup>2</sup>, m. John Pederick Jan. 10, 1688-9; and was his wife in 1705.
- 4—III. ELENOR<sup>2</sup>, m. John Cruft Nov. 29, 1689.
- 5—IV. DELIVERANCE<sup>2</sup>, m. John Waldron of Marblehead, anchorsmith, Nov. 22, 1694; and was his wife in 1705.
- 6—V. THOMAS<sup>2</sup>. *See below (6).*
- 7—VI. JOHN<sup>2</sup>; mariner; lived in Marblehead; d. childless, and probably unmarried, before Aug. 4, 1704, when administration was granted upon his estate.
- 8—VII. SARAH<sup>2</sup>, m. Henry Humphreys July 18, 1700.
- 9—VIII. WILLIAM<sup>2</sup>. *See below (9).*
- 10—IX. SAMUEL<sup>2</sup>. *See below (10).*

### 6

THOMAS BROWN<sup>2</sup>, was a mariner and fisherman, and lived in Marblehead. He married Elizabeth —; and died before April 1, 1729, when administration was granted upon his estate, which was appraised at £107, 19s., 4d. He had a double house.

Children:—

- 11—I. JOHN<sup>3</sup>. *See below (11).*

\*See *The Essex Antiquarian*, volume III, page 83.

- 12—II. THOMAS<sup>3</sup>. *See below (12).*
- 13—III. BENJAMIN<sup>3</sup>. *See below (13).*
- 14—IV. ELIZABETH<sup>3</sup>, m. Joseph Pittman of Marblehead, fisherman, Oct. 6, 1729; and was his wife in 1733.

### 9

WILLIAM BROWN<sup>2</sup>, cordwainer, lived in Marblehead. He married Hannah Joy of Salem Sept. 23, 1695; and she was his wife in 1708. He died before Dec. 31, 1713, when administration was granted upon his estate, which was appraised at £27, 17s., being all personal.

Children, born in Marblehead:—

- 15—I. WILLIAM<sup>3</sup>, bapt. April 28, 1700.
- 16—II. SAMUEL<sup>3</sup>, b. March 11, 1705-6. *See below (16).*
- 17—III. ELENOR<sup>3</sup>, b. Feb. 2, 1707-8; m. Abraham Mesurier Feb. 28, 1726.

### 10

SAMUEL BROWN<sup>2</sup>, lived in Marblehead. He married Rachel —.

Child, born in Marblehead:—

- 18—I. MARGARET<sup>3</sup>, b. 10 mo: 9: 1709.

### 11

JOHN BROWN<sup>3</sup>, was a fisherman; and lived in Marblehead. He married Miss Elizabeth Orne of Marblehead Oct. 26, 1730. She was his wife in 1742; and he was living in Marblehead in 1758.

Children, born in Marblehead:—

- 19—I. JOHN<sup>4</sup>, bapt. June 24, 1733; d. young.
- 20—II. JOHN<sup>4</sup>, bapt. Feb. 20, 1736-7; d. young.
- 21—III. JOSHUA<sup>4</sup>, bapt. Nov. 11, 1739. *See below (21).*
- 22—IV. JOHN<sup>4</sup>, bapt. Oct. 12, 1740.
- 23—V. SAMUEL<sup>4</sup>, bapt. April 25, 1742. *See below (23).*

### 12

THOMAS BROWN<sup>3</sup>, was a fisherman, and lived in Marblehead. He married Miss Mary Nicholson June 4, 1724; and he died before March 23, 1761, when administration was granted upon his estate, which was valued at £71, 8s., 9d. She was his widow in 1766.

Children, born in Marblehead:—

- 24—I. THOMAS<sup>4</sup>, bapt. Nov. 28, 1725; d. young.
- 25—II. MARY<sup>4</sup>, bapt. Nov. 27, 1726.
- 26—III. ELIZABETH<sup>4</sup>, bapt. June 1, 1729; d. young.



- 27—IV. ROBERT<sup>4</sup>, bapt. Oct. 24, 1731. *See below (27).*  
 28—V. BENJAMIN<sup>4</sup>, bapt. May 5, 1734.  
 29—VI. JOHN<sup>4</sup>, bapt. Feb. 27, 1736-7. *See below (29).*  
 30—VII. ELIZABETH<sup>4</sup>, bapt. Nov. 16, 1740.  
 31—VIII. THOMAS<sup>4</sup>, bapt. April 10, 1748. *See below (31).*

## 13

BENJAMIN BROWN<sup>3</sup>, was a shoreman and fisherman, and lived in Marblehead until 1738, and then in Beverly. He married Anna Cross of Beverly Dec. 6, 1733; and she was his wife in 1739.

Children:—

- 32—I. ANNA<sup>4</sup>, bapt. Sept. 29, 1734, in Marblehead.  
 33—II. BENJAMIN<sup>4</sup> (twin), bapt. June 5, 1737, in Marblehead; d. young.  
 34—III. THOMAS<sup>4</sup> (twin), bapt. June 5, 1737, in Marblehead.  
 35—IV. BENJAMIN<sup>4</sup>, b. March 15, 1738-9, in Beverly.

## 16

SAMUEL BROWN<sup>3</sup>, born in Marblehead March 11, 1705-6. He lived in Marblehead; and married Susannah —.

Child, born in Marblehead:—

- 36—I. WILLIAM<sup>4</sup>, bapt. Oct. 20, 1734.

## 21

JOSHUA BROWN<sup>4</sup>, baptized Nov. 11, 1739. He was a mariner and fisherman; and lived in Marblehead. He married Sarah Peach Dec. 23, 1760; and died before Sept. 2, 1771, when administration was granted upon his estate. She survived him.

Children, born in Marblehead:—

- 37—I. JOSHUA<sup>5</sup>, bapt. Oct. 4, 1761.  
 38—II. WILLIAM<sup>5</sup>, bapt. July 17, 1763.  
 39—III. SARAH<sup>5</sup>, bapt. Dec. 2, 1764; d. young.  
 40—IV. SARAH<sup>5</sup>, bapt. Nov. 29, 1767; probably m. John Williams April 8, 1787.

## 23

SAMUEL BROWN<sup>4</sup>, baptized in Marblehead April 25, 1742. He was a fisherman, and lived in Marblehead. He married Ann Pearce Jan. 1, 1765; and they were living in Marblehead in 1773.

Child, born in Marblehead:—

- 41—I. SAMUEL<sup>5</sup>, bapt. May 6, 1770.

## 27

ROBERT BROWN<sup>4</sup>, baptized in Marblehead Oct. 24, 1731. He married Sarah Brooks July 13, 1752; and lived in Marblehead:—

Child, born in Marblehead:—

- 42—I. ROBERT<sup>5</sup>, bapt. July 25, 1756.

## 29

CAPT. JOHN BROWN<sup>4</sup>, baptized in Marblehead Feb. 27, 1736-7. He was a shoreman and fisherman, and lived in Marblehead. He married Amy (Emma) Peach Nov. 22, 1759; and died, suddenly, in Marblehead, Sept. 10, 1816, at the age of seventy-nine. She survived him, and died, his widow, in Marblehead, Feb. 27, 1826, at the age of eighty-seven.

Children, born in Marblehead:—

- 43—I. JOHN<sup>5</sup>, bapt. Sept. 21, 1760. *See below (43).*  
 44—II. THOMAS<sup>5</sup>, bapt. June 5, 1763; d. young.  
 45—III. THOMAS<sup>5</sup>, bapt. April 30, 1768. *See below (45).*  
 46—IV. WILLIAM PEACH<sup>5</sup>, bapt. Nov. 18, 1770; d. young.  
 47—V. MARY<sup>5</sup>, bapt. Dec. 11, 1773; d. young.  
 48—VI. MARY<sup>5</sup>, bapt. March 30, 1777.  
 49—VII. WILLIAM PEACH<sup>5</sup>, bapt. April 16, 1780; shoreman; lived in Marblehead; m., first, Miss Rebecca Dixcy Sept. 16, 1802; she died in Marblehead Aug. 5 (4?), 1807, aged twenty-six years and four months; he m., second, Abigail Horton May 7, 1809; she d. Jan. 4, 1817; he m., third, Mrs. Elizabeth Graves Jan. 18, 1818; he was drowned in Selman's cove Aug. 12, 1838, aged fifty-eight years and four months; his wife Elizabeth survived him. He had children.

## 31

THOMAS BROWN<sup>4</sup>, baptized April 10, 1748. He married Jane Cross Oct. 3, 1769; and they were living in Marblehead in 1775.

Children, born in Marblehead:—

- 50—I. THOMAS<sup>5</sup>, bapt. July 7, 1771; d. young.  
 51—II. THOMAS<sup>5</sup>, bapt. June 13, 1773.  
 52—III. ROBERT<sup>5</sup>, bapt. Oct. 8, 1775.

## 43

JOHN BROWN<sup>5</sup>, baptized in Marblehead Sept. 21, 1760. He was a shoreman, and

lived in Marblehead. He married Sarah Oliver Dec. 13, 1781; and died, of consumption, Nov. 16, 1826, aged sixty. She survived him, and died, his widow, in Marblehead, of old age, July 7, 1847, aged eighty-four years and one month.

Children, born in Marblehead:—

- 53—I. SARAH<sup>6</sup>, bapt. Dec. 29, 1782.
- 54—II. JOHN<sup>6</sup>, bapt. June 12, 1785.
- 55—III. MARY<sup>6</sup>, bapt. Sept. 6, 1789.
- 56—IV. AMA<sup>6</sup>, bapt. Dec. 18, 1791.
- 57—V. HANNAH BROOKS<sup>6</sup>, bapt. Nov. 10, 1793; d. May 31, 1805, aged twelve years and six months.
- 58—VI. JAMES OLIVER<sup>6</sup>, bapt. Oct. 18, 1795; d. March 7, 1798, aged two years, four months and twenty days.
- 59—VII. BENJAMIN BROOKS<sup>6</sup>, bapt. Sept. 17, 1797; m. Mary —; and was living in 1826.
- 60—VIII. NANCY<sup>6</sup>, bapt. Sept. 22, 1799.
- 61—IX. JAMES OLIVER<sup>6</sup>, bapt. Aug. 2, 1801; m. Emma Brown April 7, 1825; d., of chronic diarrhoea, Sept. 20, 1849, at the age of forty-eight years and three months.
- 62—X. THOMAS<sup>6</sup>, bapt. Oct. 21, 1804; d. Sept. 28, 1806, aged two years.

## 45

THOMAS BROWN<sup>5</sup>, baptized in Marblehead April 30, 1768. He was a shoreman and mariner, and lived in Marblehead. He married Sarah Goodwin Jan. 22, 1792; and died in Marblehead April 7 (9?), 1837, aged sixty-nine. She survived him.

Children, born in Marblehead:—

- 63—I. THOMAS<sup>6</sup>, bapt. Dec. 1, 1793; living in 1837.
- 64—II. SARAH<sup>6</sup>, bapt. June 26, 1796; m. Thomas Stevens Aug. 21, 1825; and was his wife in 1837.
- 65—III. MARY<sup>6</sup>, b. Sept. 5, 1799; m. Capt. William Hammond Sept. 2, 1834; and was his wife in 1837.
- 66—IV. EMMA<sup>6</sup>, living in 1837.
- 67—V. JOHN<sup>6</sup>, bapt. June 1, 1806; d. in Marblehead, of consumption, Sept. 10, 1849, at the age of forty-three years and three months.
- 68—VI. JAMES O.<sup>6</sup>, living in 1837.
- 69—VII. HANNAH GOODWIN<sup>6</sup>, bapt. June 3, 1810; m. Azor O. Knight Nov. 4, 1836.
- 70—VIII. WILLIAM GOODWIN<sup>6</sup>, bapt. April 10, 1814; m. Eliza G. Paine May 3, 1838.

## NOTES.

Nathan Frazier of Andover advertised for sale a great variety of scarlet, crimson and other colored broadcloths, with shalloons and trimming to match; german and embossed serges; drabs; devonshire and yorkshire kerseys and plains; knaped and plain beaver coatings; ratteens, frizes and bearskins; duffils; whitneys; bed blankets; colchester and drapery baize of all colors; white flannels; worsted plushes; cotton velvets; flowered amens; plain and figured everlasting; knit patterns for waistcoats and breeches of all colors; mantua silks and ducape for women's apparel; taffaties and persians of all colors; black silk velvets; pelong sattins of most colors; capuchin modes and trimmings; sprigged black sattin; rich grizetts; silverites; miffenets, brolioes and other silk stuffs; gograms; double and single russells; callamancoes and tammies; cambletteens, plain and striped; double cambletts; cotton patterns for gowns; lawns; cambrics; gauzes; a genteel assortment of ribbons; necklaces; cap laces; black bone, trolly and coxcomb laces; queen sattin bonnets of most colors, and chips for them; checked linen; irish linens; clouting diaper; diaper table cloths; dowlless; bed ticks; stamped and checked linen handkerchiefs; silk handkerchiefs; men's and women's worsted, and thread hose; worsted mits; silk mits; worsted caps; kilmarnock caps; brown buckrams; stays; hardware; best London pewter dishes, plates and basons of all sizes; copper tea kettles; warming and frying pans; brass kettles and skillets; box and flat irons; knives and forks; nails and brads; joiners' and carpenters' tools; glass, delph and stone ware; and groceries.

Another article, critical of Rev. John Murray, appeared in the *Essex Gazette*, Sept. 19-26, 1769.

—*Essex Gazette*, Sept. 19-26, 1769.

Esther, daughter of Jacob Brown, 3d, baptized April 16, 1775.

Stephen, son of Jacob Brown, 2d, baptized Aug. 29, 1773.

Thomas, son of Jacob Brown, 3d, baptized April 15, 1773.

John, son of John and Hannah Brown, baptized June 10, 1792.

Samuel Proctor Brown, son of John and Hannah, baptized May 1, 1791.

—*Ipswich town records.*

### IPSWICH INSCRIPTIONS.

ANCIENT BURYING GROUND.

*Continued from page 24.*

HERE : LYES : BVRIED  
Y<sup>e</sup> : BODY : OF : M<sup>r</sup> : RICH  
ARD : KIMBALL : WHO  
DIED : MAY : Y<sup>e</sup> : 26 : 1716  
A G E D : 50 : Y E A R S  
A S · YOV · ARE · SO  
W E R E · W E · B V T  
A S : W E : A R E : S O  
Y O V : W I L L : B E

Here Lyes the Body  
of Mrs Abigail Kinsman  
wife of Mr John Kinsman Jun<sup>r</sup>  
who died Decem<sup>r</sup> 23<sup>d</sup> 1772  
in the 35<sup>th</sup> Year of her Age.  
those also who Sleep in Jesus  
will God bring with him.

HERE LYES  
THE BOD \*  
M<sup>rs</sup> HANNAH  
TO M<sup>r</sup> JOHN KI[NSMAN?]  
WHO DIED MAY  
1753 IN THE \*  
YEAR OF HER

LVCEY KINSMAN  
WHO WAS DAUGH  
TER OF M<sup>r</sup> CALEB  
KIMBALL & WIFE  
OF STEPHEN  
KINSMAN DIED  
FEBRVARY Y<sup>e</sup> 22<sup>d</sup>  
1715 - 6 A G E D  
23 YEARS

\*Scaled off.

IN Memory of  
Mrs. PRISCILLA KINSMAN,  
a virtuous confort of  
Cap<sup>t</sup> NATHANIEL KINSMAN,  
who departed this Life  
Jan. 10<sup>th</sup> A. D. 1786,  
Æt. 37.

*How timrous nature dreads death's cold  
And shrinks aghast till Jefus <sup>embrace,</sup> shows his  
What courage then his rod & staff <sup>face!</sup> can  
And thou, destroying monfter, where's thy <sup>bring,</sup> sting.*

HEAR LIES N  
REBEKAH KINSMAN  
Y<sup>e</sup> DAFTER OF  
MR ROBERT &  
REBEKAH KINSMAN  
DIED  
DECEMBER Y<sup>e</sup>  
17<sup>th</sup> 1719 IN Y<sup>e</sup> AGE  
14<sup>th</sup> YEAR OF HER

HERE LIETH BURIED  
Y<sup>e</sup> BODY OF qUARTER  
MASTER ROBERT  
KINSMAN WHO  
DIED FEBRVARY Y<sup>e</sup>  
19, 1712 A G E D  
83 YEARS

IN Memory of M<sup>rs</sup>  
SARAH KINSMAN,  
wife of MR MICHAEL  
KINSMAN, who died  
Feb<sup>r</sup> 4<sup>th</sup> 1782: Aged  
35 years, 11 months  
& 17 days.

Here lyes Buried  
the Body of M<sup>rs</sup>  
Sufanna Kinsman  
Wife to Lieut<sup>t</sup>  
Joseph Kinsman  
Who Departed this  
Life Nov. 9 Ann<sup>o</sup> Dom<sup>i</sup>  
1734 Ætat<sup>s</sup> Suæ 60.



*In Memory*  
*of*  
 Mr. JOSEPH KNIGHT  
*late from Newbury Port,*  
*who died*  
 Nov<sup>r</sup> 20, 1798,  
 Æt 40.

*Thus, at high noon, earth's fairest prof-*  
*pects end. The children weep, Eliza*  
*mourns her friend. But fee, a Greater*  
*comes each love to claim; Give it, and dry*  
*your tears; He lives the fame.*

HERE LIES Y<sup>e</sup> BODY OF  
 DEACON NATHANIEL  
 KNOWLTON WHO DIED  
 SEPT<sup>E</sup>MBER Y<sup>e</sup> 24<sup>th</sup>  
 1726 IN THE 69  
 YEAR OF HIS  
 AGE

E. L.  
 AE 48  
 1647

MARTHA Y<sup>e</sup>  
 DAUGHTER  
 OF JOHN &  
 MARTHA  
 LAIGHTON  
 DIED APRIL  
 Y<sup>e</sup> 3, 1710 &  
 IN Y<sup>e</sup> 15 YEAR  
 OF HER  
 AGE

HERE LYES Y<sup>e</sup> BODY  
 OF SARAH LAIGH-  
 TON DAUGHTER  
 OF M<sup>r</sup> JACOB PER-  
 KINS & WIFE  
 TO JOHN  
 LAIGHTON  
 DIED MARCH  
 Y<sup>e</sup> 1 : 1716 AGED  
 19 YEARS 2  
 MONTHS &  
 5 DAYS

HERE LYES THE BODY OF  
 M<sup>rs</sup> HANNAH LAKEMAN WIFE TO  
 M<sup>r</sup> SOLOMON LAKEMAN  
 DEC<sup>D</sup> SEPT<sup>R</sup> Y<sup>e</sup> 22<sup>D</sup> 1732,  
 IN Y<sup>e</sup> 36 Y E A R  
 O F H E R A G E

HERE LYES THE BODY  
 OF JOHN LAKEMAN SON  
 TO M<sup>r</sup> SYLVANUS & M<sup>rs</sup>  
 MARY LAKEMAN WHO  
 DIED NOV<sup>r</sup> THE 1<sup>st</sup>  
 1743 IN THE  
 20<sup>th</sup> YEAR OF HIS AGE

JOSEPH LAKEMAN  
 SON OF M<sup>r</sup> TOBIAS &  
 M<sup>rs</sup> MARGARET LAKEMAN  
 A G E D 3 MONTHS  
 DEC<sup>D</sup> OCT<sup>R</sup> Y<sup>e</sup>  
 10<sup>th</sup> 1726

HERE LIES BURIED  
 THE BODY OF M<sup>rs</sup>  
 LYDIA LAKEMAN  
 WIFE OF M<sup>r</sup>  
 RICHARD LAKEMAN  
 DIED OCT<sup>R</sup> 22<sup>D</sup> 1762.  
 AGED 39 YEARS  
 WANTING ONE DAY

HERE LYES Y<sup>e</sup> BODY  
 OF M<sup>rs</sup> MARGRET  
 LAKEMAN WIFE  
 OF M<sup>r</sup> WILLIAM  
 LAKEMAN WHO  
 DIED MARCH Y<sup>e</sup>  
 24 1716 AGED  
 59 YEARS

HERE LYES THE BODY  
 OF MARY LAKEMAN  
 DAU<sup>r</sup> TO M<sup>r</sup> SILVANUS &  
 M<sup>rs</sup> MARY LAKEMAN  
 DEC<sup>D</sup> NOV<sup>R</sup> Y<sup>e</sup> 15, 1732  
 IN Y<sup>e</sup> 17 YEAR  
 OF HER AGE.

MR. NATHANIEL LORD      MRS. ELISABETH LORD  
Æt. 82.      Æt. 84.

DIED JULY 16, 1800.

DIED JAN. 18, 1798.

Leaving a numerous offspring to lament their loss.

*So all must die, the aged and the youth  
Must victims fall to nature's law supreme!  
Children and friends, come, learn the solemn truth,  
The longest life on earth is but a dream.  
When parents go, let us prepare to die  
Let us in time forsake enjoyments vain,  
Secure a richer Portion in the sky,  
And death will liberate our souls from pain.*

HERE LYES Y<sup>e</sup>  
BODY OF REBEK  
AH (DAUGHTER  
OF M<sup>r</sup> SILVANAS  
& MARY LAKE  
MAN) D I E D  
AUGUST Y<sup>e</sup> 1<sup>st</sup>  
1 7 1 9 7 M O  
NTHS & 5 DAYS

HERE LIES Y<sup>e</sup> BODY  
OF WILLIAM LAKE  
MAN WHO DIED  
JANUARY Y<sup>e</sup> 24  
1 7 0 7 A G E D  
56 YEARS

HEAR LIES M<sup>rs</sup> JSAAC  
LITTELEHAL D I E D  
APRIL Y<sup>e</sup> 4<sup>th</sup> 1718  
IN THE 58 YEAR  
O F H I S A G E

HERE LIES Y<sup>e</sup> BODY  
OF M<sup>rs</sup> REBECCA  
LAKEMAN W I F E  
TO M<sup>r</sup> ARCHALAUS  
LAKEMAN AGED 34  
YEARS DEC<sup>d</sup> MAY  
Y<sup>e</sup> 2 8 1 7 2 3

IN Memory of  
M<sup>r</sup> DANIEL LORD  
Who Departed this  
Life Jan<sup>ry</sup> 5<sup>th</sup>  
1 7 8 0 .  
Aged 52.

*Farewel, Dear friend, a fhort farewel,  
Till we fhall meet again above  
In the fweet Groves where pleasures Dwell,  
And trees of life bear fruits of love.*

SARAH LAKEMAN  
DAU<sup>r</sup> TOM<sup>r</sup> TOBIAS  
& M<sup>rs</sup> MARGRET  
LAKEMAN AGED  
4 YEARS & 4 M<sup>o</sup>  
DEC<sup>d</sup> OCTOBER Y<sup>e</sup>  
1 6<sup>th</sup> 1 7 2 8

ERECTED  
In Memory of M<sup>rs</sup> LUCY  
LORD, wife of M<sup>r</sup> JOSEPH  
LORD with her infant  
Child, who died April  
14<sup>th</sup> 1787: Aged 23  
years & 7 months.

TOBIAS & MAR  
GREAT LAKEMAN  
BURIED A CHILD  
JANUARY Y<sup>e</sup> 12  
1716-17 A G E D  
15 DAYS NAMED  
SUSANA

*Farewell, my friends, & all that once was mine,  
The Grave that binds my flesh could  
ne'er my foul confine;  
Heav'n is my home & I must haft above,  
There with my babe to reap our Saviour's love.*

Here Lyes the Body  
of Mrs Mary Lord  
wife to Mr Caleb Lord  
Who Died May 4<sup>th</sup> 1772  
Aged 45 Years.

In Memory of Mrs MARY LORD  
Confort of Doct<sup>r</sup> JOSIAH LORD  
& Daugh<sup>r</sup> of Doct<sup>r</sup> JOSEPH MANNING  
who died Dece<sup>r</sup> the 28<sup>th</sup> 1776  
Aged 26 Years.

*She was uneverfely & Equely Lemented*

*Beneath this Hoptable shade, in the calm Regions  
of the dead Lays low; Deaths Prisoner detain'd;  
A tender sympathizing friend, a kind companion  
ever dear, Pause Reader, and let fall a tear  
On the dear urn that lie below and learn  
What man is loth to know,  
When Lifes most dazling Prospects rise  
The scene concludes in,  
Here He Lies.*

Here Lyes the Body  
of Mr Nathaniel Lord  
who Died August 10<sup>th</sup> 1770  
Aged 83 Years

ERECTED  
in Memory of  
Mr. NATHANIEL LORD  
Jun<sup>r</sup> who departed  
this Life Sept 22<sup>d</sup> 1794,  
in the 73<sup>d</sup> year of his age.

*Beneath this ftone, death's prif'ner lies,  
The ftone fhall move, the prif'ner rife;  
When Jefus with almighty, word,  
Calls his dead faints to meet the Lord.*

*So fleep the faints, & ceafe to groan,  
When fin & death have done their worft,  
Chrift hath a glory like his own  
Which waits to cloath the waking  
duft.*

ERECTED  
In Memory of  
MRS. SARAH LORD,  
Relict of  
MR. NATHANIEL LORD,  
who departed this life  
October 4<sup>th</sup> 1797.  
aged 73 years.

*Slight not thofe joys Heav'n's  
bounty doth beftow,  
Purfuing what was never found  
(below;  
So many ills in ftormy life abound,  
In Heaven alone true happine/s is  
(found.*

HERE LIES MR JOHN  
LOUELL WHO DIED  
FEBRUARY THE 4<sup>th</sup>  
1718-19 IN THE 71  
YEAR<sup>s</sup> OF HIS AGE

LOUELL  
HERE LIES MR THOMAS  
WHO WAS BORN THE  
2<sup>ND</sup> OF FEBRUARY 1649  
& DIED AUGUST Y<sup>e</sup>  
11<sup>th</sup> 1718 AGED 68  
YEARS 6 MONTH<sup>s</sup>  
AND 9 DAYS.

HERE LIES DANIEL  
LOW Y<sup>e</sup> SON OF MR  
DANIEL & MR<sup>s</sup> D  
SUSANNA LOWE DIE  
AUGUST Y<sup>e</sup> 24  
1721 WAS ONE YEAR  
& 4 MONTHS  
OLD

1712  
MR THOMA  
LULL.\*

HERE LIETH Y<sup>e</sup>  
BODY OF THO-  
MAS LULL WHO  
DIED FEBRUARY  
Y<sup>e</sup> 11, 1713-14 &  
IN Y<sup>e</sup> 53 YEARE  
OF HIS AGE

\*Footstone.



HEAR LIES MR  
THOMAS LULL  
WHO DIED  
DECEMBER Y<sup>e</sup>  
31<sup>th</sup>, 1719 AGED  
82 YEARS 2  
MONTHS &  
14 DAYS.

HERE LIES Y<sup>e</sup> BODY  
OF MR<sup>s</sup> ELIZABETH  
MANNING THE  
WIFE OF MR  
JOHN MANNING  
WHO DIED DECEM<sup>R</sup>  
Y<sup>e</sup> 22 1736  
IN Y<sup>e</sup> 33 YEAR  
OF HER AGE

HERE LIES Y<sup>e</sup>  
BODY OF MR<sup>s</sup> JANE  
MANNING Y<sup>e</sup> WIFE  
OF MR JOHN MAN  
NING WHO DIED  
JULY Y<sup>e</sup> 13, 1732  
AGED 24 YEARS  
& 5 MONTHS.

ERECTED to the Memory of  
Doct<sup>r</sup> JOSEPH MANNING

& ELISABETH his amiable Partner  
in Life upwards of 46 years who  
died Jan<sup>ry</sup> 30<sup>th</sup> 1779 in y<sup>e</sup> 71<sup>st</sup> year  
of her age. He mourned her loss  
until y<sup>e</sup> 8<sup>th</sup> of May 1784 and then  
died in y<sup>e</sup> 80<sup>th</sup> year of his Age.

*The toils of life & pangs of death are o'er  
And care & pain & sickness are no more*

They both were Plain & unaffected  
in their Manners steady & Resolute  
in their Conduct Humane, temperate,  
Just & Bountiful.

Love  
Death can't disjoin, whom Christ hath joined in  
Life leads to death, & death to life above  
In Heaven's a happier place frail things dispart  
Live well to gain in future life the prize

*And all our Bones shall say Lord  
who is like to thee.*

*Here lyes Buried y<sup>e</sup>  
Body of MR<sup>s</sup> PRISCILLA  
MANNING, Vertuous  
& dearest Wife to Mr  
JOSEPH MANNING  
Who Departed this Life  
January y<sup>e</sup> 11<sup>th</sup> 1730, in  
y<sup>e</sup> 23<sup>d</sup> Year of Her Age.*

HERE LYES BURIED  
THE BODY OF MR<sup>R</sup>  
THOMAS MANNING  
WHO DEPARTED THIS LIFE  
MAY Y<sup>e</sup> 14, 1737 IN  
THE 73<sup>d</sup> YEAR OF HIS AGE

HERE LYES THE BODY OF  
MR<sup>s</sup> SUSANNAH MAYHEW DAU<sup>R</sup>  
To COLLO ZACHEUS MAYHEW  
& SUSANNAH HIS WIFE  
DEC<sup>D</sup> AUG<sup>T</sup> Y<sup>e</sup> 28<sup>th</sup> 1734  
IN THE 20<sup>th</sup> YEAR  
OF HER AGE

Erected in memory of  
MR<sup>s</sup> SARAH M<sup>c</sup>KEAN Wife of  
MR WILLIAM M<sup>c</sup>KEAN & DAU<sup>R</sup> of JOS MANNING  
who departed this life May 15<sup>th</sup> 1776,  
*Ætatis 33.*

*How loved how Valued, once avails the not,  
To whom related, or by whom begot,  
A heap of dust alone Remains of thee,  
Tis all thou art and all the Proud shall be.  
Survey this well y<sup>e</sup> fair ones and believe  
The grave may terrify but can't deceive,  
Yet Vertue still against decay can arm  
And even lend mortality a Charm.*

Also SARAH M<sup>c</sup>KEAN DAU<sup>R</sup> of MR WILLM & MRS SARAH  
M<sup>c</sup>KEAN, born June 24<sup>th</sup> 1771 Departed this life Oct<sup>r</sup>  
6<sup>th</sup> 1775.

HERE LIES  
RUTH MET  
CALF WIFE  
OF IOSEPH  
METCALF  
DIED  
APRIL Y<sup>e</sup>  
22 1721  
AGED 39  
YEARS

SARAH MEDCALF Y<sup>e</sup>  
 DAU<sup>r</sup> OF M<sup>r</sup> JOSEPH &  
 M<sup>rs</sup> SARAH MEDCALF  
 DYED NOV<sup>r</sup> Y<sup>e</sup> 17<sup>th</sup>  
 1728 IN Y<sup>e</sup> 6<sup>th</sup>  
 YEAR OF HER AGE

HERE LYES Y<sup>e</sup> BODY OF  
 M<sup>r</sup> DANIEL MOULTON  
 DEC<sup>d</sup> SEP<sup>TR</sup> Y<sup>e</sup> 10<sup>th</sup>  
 I 7 3 O  
 IN Y<sup>e</sup> 27<sup>th</sup> YEAR  
 OF HIS AGE

HERE · LYES · JNTERRED  
 Y<sup>e</sup> · BODY · OF · MARTHA  
 NASON Y<sup>e</sup> DAUGH  
 TER · OF · M<sup>r</sup> · WILLA  
 BY · & · ESTHER  
 NASON · WHO · DIED  
 MAY · Y<sup>e</sup> · 22 · 1716  
 IN Y<sup>e</sup> 21 YEAR  
 OF HER AGE

Here Lyes Buried  
 the Body of M<sup>rs</sup>  
 Marcy Norton Wife  
 to Dea<sup>con</sup> Thomas  
 Norton Who Dec<sup>d</sup>  
 Janu<sup>ry</sup> 6, 1728 in y<sup>e</sup>  
 55<sup>th</sup> Year of Her Age

Here lyes Buried y<sup>e</sup> Body of  
 Dea<sup>con</sup> THOMAS NORTON,  
 Who Departed this Life  
 July y<sup>e</sup> 13<sup>th</sup> Anno Dom<sup>ni</sup> 1744,  
 in y<sup>e</sup> 71 Year of His Age.

*Soundne/s of Judgment, Steadne/s of Mind,  
 Plaine/s of Heart Friendship to Humane Kind,  
 Courtesie, Patience, Humility,  
 A strict, but unaffected Piety,  
 Zeal for the Publick Good, the Church's Peace  
 And beauteous Order did whilst living grace,  
 The worthy Gentleman whose dear Remains  
 This Sepulchre in Darkness now Contains.*

ERECTED  
 In Memory of

DANIEL NOYES	and JOSEPH NOYES
Jun <sup>r</sup> born Sep <sup>t</sup> 11 <sup>th</sup>	born March 25 <sup>th</sup>
1764 and di ed	1770 and died
Decem <sup>r</sup> 9 <sup>th</sup> 1789.	Sep <sup>t</sup> 30 <sup>th</sup> 1775.

Both fons of DANIEL NOYES ESQ<sup>r</sup>  
 and M<sup>rs</sup> SARAH his wife.

ERECTED

In memory of

Mifs SARAH NOYES,  
 Daughter of

DANIEL NOYES Esq<sup>r</sup>

Mrs. SARAH, his wife, who  
 died March 28<sup>th</sup> 1792,  
 Ætatis 19.

*So vanishes our fstate, fo pafs our days:  
 So life but opens now, and now decays:  
 The cradle & the tomb alas ! fo nigh;  
 To live is scarce diftinguifh'd from to die.*

HERE LIES BURIED  
 The BODY OF  
 MARY PEABODY  
 DECESED SEP<sup>t</sup> 2<sup>d</sup>  
 1736 IN Y<sup>e</sup>  
 TENTH YEAR  
 OF HER AGE

HERE LYES Y<sup>e</sup> BODYS  
 OF THOMAS & SARAH  
 PEARS THE CHILDREN  
 OF MR THOMAS & M<sup>rs</sup>  
 SARAH PEARS WHO  
 DIED OCTOBER Y<sup>e</sup>  
 6, 1736 SARAH  
 IN Y<sup>e</sup> 10 & THOMAS  
 IN Y<sup>e</sup> 5 YEAR OF  
 THERE AGE.

HERE LYES BURIED  
 THE BODY OF  
 ENSIGN JOHN PENGRY  
 DEC<sup>d</sup> AUG<sup>t</sup> Y<sup>e</sup> 22<sup>d</sup> 1732  
 IN THE 49<sup>th</sup> YEAR  
 OF HIS AGE

HERE LYES BURIED Y<sup>e</sup>  
BODY OF ABRAHAM  
PERKIENS SON OF M<sup>r</sup>  
ABRAHAM PERKIENS  
WHO DIED FEBRUARY  
Y<sup>e</sup> 14 : 1718. AGED  
32 YEARS

HERE LYES Y<sup>e</sup> BODY OF  
M<sup>R</sup> ABRAHAM PERKINS  
AGED 82 YEARS  
DIED APRIL Y<sup>e</sup>  
28<sup>th</sup> 1722.

HERE LYES Y<sup>e</sup> BODY OF  
CAP<sup>T</sup> BEAMSLEY PERKINS. DIED  
MAY Y<sup>e</sup> 23<sup>d</sup> 1720 IN  
Y<sup>e</sup> 45 YEAR OF HIS AGE

HERE LIES Y<sup>e</sup>  
BODY OF M<sup>RS</sup>  
ELISEBATH PEARKIN<sup>S</sup>  
Y<sup>e</sup> WIFE OF MR  
JACOB PEARKIN<sup>S</sup> R  
WHO DIED SEPTEMB  
Y<sup>e</sup> 26 . 1732  
IN Y<sup>e</sup> 43  
YEAR OF HER  
AGE

In memory of  
the widow Elizabeth Per-  
kins, Confort of Mr, John  
Perkins & Daughter of Mr. John  
and Mrs. Mary Lakeman,  
who departed this life  
Aug<sup>t</sup> 25, 1799. Æt. 26.  
*Death firft her partner fnatch'd away,  
She mourn'd the cruel, fatal blow;  
But fhort her grief, ſhe could not ſtay,  
The funmons came, and ſhe muſt go.  
Her tender babe and parents dear  
Lament the ſoon repeated ſtroke;  
But parents, friends, dry up each tear,  
Be ſtill, and know 'twas God that ſpoke.*

JACOB PERKINS  
DIED NOVEMBER  
Y<sup>e</sup> 12<sup>th</sup> 1705.  
IN Y<sup>e</sup> 44 YEAR  
OF HIS AGE

HEAR LIES M<sup>R</sup>  
JACOB PERKINS  
WHO DIED  
NOUEMBERY<sup>e</sup> 26<sup>th</sup>  
1719 IN Y<sup>e</sup>  
74<sup>th</sup> YEAR OF  
HIS AGE

HERE LIES Y<sup>e</sup>  
BODY OF LUCEY  
PERKINS DAVGH  
TER OF CAP<sup>T</sup>  
BEAMSLEY PER-  
KINS & M<sup>S</sup>  
HANNAH HIS  
WIFE WHO  
DIED NOVEM<sup>R</sup>  
Y<sup>e</sup> 3, 1712 BE-  
ING 25 DAYS  
OLD.

MRS MARTHA  
PERKINS WIFE  
OF MR MATTHEW  
PERKINS DIED  
SEPT Y<sup>e</sup> 1720  
AGED 2 YEARS

HERE LYES Y<sup>e</sup> BODY OF  
M<sup>RS</sup> MARY PERKINS  
WIFE TO M<sup>R</sup> STEPHIN PERKINS  
AGED 35 YEARS 3 Mo  
& 2 DAYS DIED JANRY  
THE 17<sup>th</sup> 1718/9

HERE LIES THE  
BODEY OF CAP<sup>T</sup>  
MATTHEW PIRKENS  
DECES<sup>d</sup> APRIL  
Y<sup>e</sup> 19, 1738 IN  
THE 73 YEAR  
OF HIS AGE



IN Memory of

Mifs Abigail Pickard,  
daug<sup>r</sup> of Mr. Thomas  
& Mrs. Abigail Pickard,  
who died June 21<sup>st</sup>  
1786 : Aged 18 years.

Also in memory of 5 Infants.

*Sweet babes in pain & sorrow born  
And from the bosom early torn!—  
But O thou Child so long belov'd,  
Still must the heart for thee for thee  
be mov'd.*

HERE IS INTERRED  
WHAT WAS MOR-  
TAL OF DAVID  
PICKERD SON OF  
M<sup>r</sup> JOHN & M<sup>rs</sup> IO  
ANNA PICKERD  
DIED MARCH Y<sup>e</sup> 2  
1713/14 AGED 20  
YEARS 10 MONTHS  
& 26 DAYS

IN Memory of Deacon  
AARON POTTER ESQ<sup>R</sup>  
who died June. 2<sup>d</sup>

1776 :

Aged 76 years, &  
8 months.

*Behold & see as you pass by,  
As you are now for once was I;  
As I am now for you must be,  
Prepare for death & follow me.*

HERE LYS BURIED  
M<sup>rs</sup> ELIZABETH  
POTTER, WHO  
DIED MARCH Y<sup>e</sup> 10  
1712. AGED 83 YEARS  
a tender mother  
a prudent wife  
at gods command,  
resigned her LIFE.

HERE LYES Y<sup>e</sup> BODY  
OF M<sup>r</sup> JOHN POTTER  
DEC<sup>d</sup> SEP<sup>t</sup> Y<sup>e</sup> 9<sup>th</sup> 1718  
IN Y<sup>e</sup> 66<sup>th</sup> YEAR  
OF HIS AGE

HERE LYES Y<sup>e</sup> BODY  
OF MOSES POTTER  
DEC<sup>d</sup> FEB<sup>y</sup> Y<sup>e</sup> 23<sup>d</sup> 1717  
IN Y<sup>e</sup> 13 YEAR  
OF HIS AGE.

HERE LYES Y<sup>e</sup> BODY  
OF SARAH POTTER  
DAU<sup>R</sup> TO M<sup>r</sup> AARON  
& M<sup>rs</sup> SARAH POTTER  
DEC<sup>d</sup> APRIL Y<sup>e</sup> 7<sup>th</sup>  
1736 IN Y<sup>e</sup> 14<sup>th</sup>  
YEAR OF HER AGE

HERE LYES BURIED  
THE BODY OF  
M<sup>rs</sup> DANIEL RINDGE  
AGED 84 YEARS DEC<sup>d</sup>  
NOV<sup>br</sup> Y<sup>e</sup> 30<sup>th</sup> 1738

Here Lyes Buried y<sup>e</sup>  
Body of DANIEL  
ROGERS Esq<sup>r</sup> Who  
Dec<sup>d</sup> Decem<sup>br</sup> Y<sup>e</sup> 1<sup>st</sup> 1722  
Ætat<sup>s</sup> 56.

*Turbidus ad Laetos Solari Lumine Portus,  
Sollicitos Nautas per mare fert Aquilo;  
Me Borealis Agens Nitidum super Ætheris Axem  
Iustitiae Solis Luce Beavit Hyems.*

Here Lyes Interr'd y<sup>e</sup> Body  
of M<sup>rs</sup> ELIZABETH ROGERS,  
Relict of M<sup>r</sup> JOHN ROGERS  
(Sometime) President of Harvard  
Colledge : And Daughter of  
Major-General DANIEL  
DENISON of IPSWICH Who  
Dec<sup>d</sup> July the 13<sup>th</sup> 1723.  
in y<sup>e</sup> 82<sup>nd</sup> Year of Her Age.

Here lies the Body of M<sup>rs</sup>  
ELIZABETH ROGERS Virt<sup>uous</sup>  
Confort of M<sup>r</sup> DANIEL ROGERS  
of IPSWICH and Dau<sup>r</sup> of M<sup>r</sup>  
WILL<sup>m</sup> & M<sup>rs</sup> ELIZ<sup>th</sup> SIMPKINS  
of BOSTON who departed this  
Life July 19<sup>th</sup> A.D 1765  
In the 38<sup>th</sup> Year  
of her Age.

E R  
ELIZABETH Dau<sup>r</sup> of M<sup>r</sup>  
DANIEL & M<sup>rs</sup> ELIZ<sup>TH</sup>  
ROGERS Æ 14 M<sup>o</sup>

In Memory of  
M<sup>rs</sup> ELIZABETH ROGERS  
amiable Confort of  
M<sup>r</sup> DANIEL ROGERS &  
Daughter of the  
Rev<sup>d</sup> M<sup>r</sup> NATHANIEL ROGERS  
who Died Sep<sup>t</sup> the 22<sup>d</sup>  
A. D. 1774  
in the 39<sup>th</sup> year of her Age.

HERE LIES  
HENRY ROGERS  
WHO DIED OCTO  
BER Y<sup>e</sup> 22, 1721  
IN Y<sup>e</sup> 23 YEAR  
OF HIS AGE.

HERE LIES THE  
BODY OF HENRY Y<sup>e</sup>  
SON OF MR BEN  
JAMIN & SUSAN  
A H R O G E R S  
W H O D I E D  
A P R I L Y 14  
1 7 2 3 A G E D  
T W O M O N T H S

Here Lyes y<sup>e</sup> Body  
of M<sup>rs</sup> Mary  
Rogers, Daugh<sup>tr</sup>  
of Daniel Rogers  
Esq<sup>r</sup> & M<sup>rs</sup> Sarah  
His Wife, who Dec<sup>d</sup>  
Octo<sup>br</sup> y<sup>e</sup> 9<sup>th</sup> 1723  
Ætat<sup>is</sup> 21.

Here lyes y<sup>e</sup> Body of M<sup>rs</sup>  
MARY ROGERS y<sup>e</sup> Excellent  
Confort to y<sup>e</sup> Rev<sup>d</sup> M<sup>r</sup> NATHANIEL  
ROGERS and Daugh<sup>tr</sup> of the  
Hon<sup>ble</sup> (and Rev<sup>d</sup> M<sup>r</sup> JOHN  
LEVERETT Esq<sup>r</sup>) Who Died  
June y<sup>e</sup> 25<sup>th</sup> 1757 Ætat<sup>s</sup> 55.  
John XI. 25. *Jefus said unto her I am y<sup>e</sup>  
Resurrection & y<sup>e</sup> Life: he that believeth in  
me tho he were Dead yet shall he live.*

HERE LYS Y<sup>e</sup> BODY  
OF NATHANIEL  
(SON OF M<sup>r</sup> DA-  
NIEL & SARAH  
ROGERS) WHO  
DIED AUGUST  
Y<sup>e</sup> 31, 1712 AGED  
\*

IN Memory of  
The REV. NATHANIEL ROGERS; who was  
more than 47 years, a faithful & beloved  
Pastor of the first Church & Congregation in  
this place: Colleague the first 18 years, with  
his venerable Father, the REV. JOHN ROGERS of  
precious memory, whose dust lies near: Alone  
in office after, until death translated him to  
the high reward of his labors. He slept  
in Jesus, May 10<sup>th</sup> A. D. 1775. Æt. 74.

A mind profoundly great; a heart that felt  
The ties of nature, friendship & humanity;  
Distinguish'd wisdom, dignity of manners,  
These mark'd the Man: but with superior grace  
The Christian thone, in faith & heav'nly zeal,  
Sweet peace, truegoodness, and prevailing pray'r.

Dear Man of God! with what strong agonies  
He wrestled for his flock—and for the world!  
And like Apollos mighty in the scriptures,  
Open'd the mysteries of love divine  
And the great name of Jesus!

*Warm from his lips the heav'nly doctrine fell;  
And numbers rescu'd from the jaws of hell,  
Shall hail him blest in realms of light unknown,  
And add immortal lustre to his crown.*

\*Scaled off.

†A clergyman's head and shoulders is engraved  
at the head of this inscription.

HERE LIES MR<sup>s</sup>  
ANNA ROPER  
Y<sup>e</sup> WIFE OF M<sup>r</sup>  
JOHN ROPER  
DIED SEPTEMBER  
Y<sup>e</sup> 4<sup>th</sup> 1721  
AGED 60 YEAR  
& 14 DAYS

HEAR LIES WHAT  
WAS MORTAL OF  
JOHN ROPPER WHO  
DIED NOUEMBER  
27 1709 & IN Y<sup>e</sup>  
60 YEAR OF HIS  
AGE

Here lies ye Body of  
M<sup>rs</sup> ELIZABETH SAFFORD  
the 3<sup>d</sup> Wife of M<sup>r</sup>  
DANIEL SAFFORD;  
who departed this Life  
*Decem<sup>r</sup> the 21<sup>st</sup> 1777*  
Aged 65 Years.

Here lies Buried y<sup>e</sup> Body of  
RICHARD ROGERS of Ipswich  
Esq<sup>r</sup> Son of y<sup>e</sup> Rev<sup>d</sup> M<sup>r</sup> JOHN  
ROGERS of Ipfwich who  
Departed this Life Nov<sup>r</sup>  
Y<sup>e</sup> 26<sup>th</sup> 1742, Aetat. 39.

Here lies the Body of  
M<sup>rs</sup> SARAH ROGERS  
Daughter of the Rev<sup>d</sup>  
M<sup>r</sup> NATHANIEL ROGERS  
Who Departed this Life Dec<sup>r</sup> 21<sup>st</sup>  
1772 in the 39<sup>th</sup> Year of her Age

SARA SAFFORD DAV  
GHTER OF JOHN &  
SARA SAFFORD WHO  
DIED IULY Y<sup>e</sup> 21 1712  
AGED 47 YEARS  
READER, CONSIDER  
& STAND IN AW  
DOE NOT SIN  
KEEP GODS LAW

HERE LYES THE BODY OF  
M<sup>rs</sup> MARTHA SAYER WIFE  
TO JOSEPH SAYER ESQ  
DIED SEP<sup>tr</sup> Y<sup>e</sup> 6 1738  
IN THE 32<sup>d</sup> YEAR  
OF HER AGE.

In Memory of M<sup>rs</sup>  
MARY SHATSWELL,  
wife of M<sup>r</sup>  
NATH<sup>l</sup> SHATSWELL  
who departed this life  
May 13<sup>th</sup> 1786: In the  
26<sup>th</sup> year of her age.  
*Behold all you that do pass by,  
As you are now so once was I,  
As I am now so you must be,  
Prepare for death & follow me.*

In Memory of  
MR. ANDREW SMITH,  
who departed this life  
July 23<sup>d</sup> 1797,  
Aged 40 years.

*When will that glorious morning rise  
When the last trumpet sounds,  
And call the Nations to the skies,  
From underneath the ground?*

HERE LIES Y<sup>e</sup> BODY  
OF ELIZABETH SMITH  
WHO WAS DAUGHTER  
OF M<sup>r</sup> JOHN DAMREAL  
& WIFE OF ANTHONY  
SMITH WHO DIED  
JANVARY Y<sup>e</sup> 4<sup>th</sup> 1715/16  
AGED 26 YEARS

HERE LIES THE BODY OF MR<sup>s</sup>  
ELISEBETH SMITH THE WIFE  
OF MR DANIEL SMITH WHO  
DECEASED MAY THE 14<sup>th</sup>  
1717 IN THE 40<sup>th</sup> YEAR OF  
HER AGE THEY THAT DYE  
IN THE LORD ARE BLEST  
FROM ALL THERE SORROWS  
THEY DO REST & ARE OF  
ENDLESS JOYES POSSEST



EPHRAIM SM  
 ITH SON OF THO  
 MAS & MARTHA  
 SMITH DIED  
 SEPT<sup>r</sup> Y<sup>e</sup> 4, 1720  
 AGED 28  
 YEARS

This monument is erected in  
 memory of 3 Children of M<sup>r</sup>  
 Nathaniel and M<sup>rs</sup> Mary Smith.

	1 <sup>st</sup>	2 <sup>d</sup>
An Infant	Ephraim	Ephraim
Daughter 6	Jewett Smith	Jewett Smith
hours old	died Nov <sup>r</sup> 7 <sup>th</sup>	died Oct <sup>r</sup> 30 <sup>th</sup>
born April:	1778: Aged	1783: Aged
15 <sup>th</sup> 1769.	18 months.	21 months.

GILBERT SMI  
 TH SON OF  
 EBENEZER  
 & MARY  
 SMITH DIED  
 APRIL Y<sup>e</sup> 9:  
 1716 AGED  
 28 DAYS

HERE LIES  
 MRS HANNAH  
 SMITH WIFE OF  
 MR RICHARD  
 SMITH DIED  
 MAY Y<sup>e</sup> 9<sup>h</sup>  
 1722 IN Y<sup>e</sup>  
 80<sup>th</sup> YEAR OF  
 HER AGE

IN Memory of  
 M<sup>R</sup> NATHANIEL  
 SMITH, who  
 departed this Life  
 Sep<sup>t</sup> 17<sup>th</sup> 1762:  
 In the 51<sup>st</sup> year  
 of his age.

IN Memory of M<sup>RS</sup>  
 HANNAH SMITH,  
*Relict of M<sup>R</sup> NATH<sup>L</sup>*  
*SMITH*, who depart-  
 ed this Life July  
 30<sup>th</sup> 1781: In the  
 64<sup>th</sup> year of her age.

IN Memory of  
 M<sup>r</sup> Jacob Smith,  
 who died March. 4<sup>th</sup>  
 1789: Aged 92 years.  
 Also M<sup>rs</sup> Lydia his wife  
 who died March 17<sup>th</sup>  
 1772: Aged 76 years.  
*Happy exchange to part with all*  
*(below)*  
*For worlds of blifs where joys*  
*(increasing flow.*

HERE LYES Y<sup>e</sup> BODY OF JOHN  
 SMITH (SON OF M<sup>r</sup> RICH-  
 ARD SMITH) WHO DIED  
 MAY Y<sup>e</sup> 20<sup>th</sup> 1713 ætates 36

For this departed soul and all y<sup>e</sup> rest est  
 that christ has purchased thay shal be bl  
 those Must TransGreifs  
 the Rules oF charitY  
 Who do object  
 or in the least deny  
 that this ImmortaL soVL  
 is NOW CONVEY'd  
 TO heavens GLORY  
 by the ANGELS aide.\*

JOHN SMITH  
 SON OF JOHN  
 SMITH DIED  
 APRIL Y<sup>e</sup> 6  
 1714 AGED  
 8 MONTHS

Here lyes Buried  
 The Body of Cap<sup>t</sup>  
 JOHN SMITH,  
 Who departed this Life  
 July Y<sup>e</sup> 11 1768 in y<sup>e</sup>  
 62<sup>d</sup> Year of his age.

\*Footstone:—

JOHN  
 SMITH  
 A CHILD OF  
 GOD WITH  
 MUCH PATIENC  
 BORE Y<sup>e</sup> ROD

Here Lyes the Body  
of M<sup>rs</sup> Lydia Smith  
the wife of Ja<sup>ms</sup> Smith  
who departed this  
Life August 18 1768  
Aged 25 Years  
and 7 months

---

Here Lyes the Body  
of M<sup>rs</sup> Lydia Smith wife  
of Mr Jacob Smith who  
died March 17<sup>th</sup> 1772  
in the 77<sup>th</sup> year of her Age

---

HERE LYES Y<sup>e</sup> BODY  
OF MARY SMITH  
(DAUGHTER OF  
EBENEZER &  
MARY SMITH) WHO  
DIED MARCH Y<sup>e</sup>  
23 1718 AGED  
SEVEN WEEKES  
& TWO DAYS

---

MOSES SMITH  
SON OF DANIEL  
SMITH DIED  
APRIL Y<sup>e</sup> 18<sup>th</sup> 1715  
AGED 3 YEARS  
6 MONTHS &  
28 DAYS

---

HERE LIES  
MR<sup>s</sup> PRUDENC  
SMITH Y<sup>e</sup> WIFE  
OF  
MR STEPHEN  
SMITH DIED  
JULY Y<sup>e</sup> 14<sup>th</sup>  
1721 IN Y<sup>e</sup>  
34<sup>th</sup> YEAR  
OF HER AGE

---

HERE LYES Y<sup>e</sup> BODY  
OF M<sup>r</sup> RICHARD  
SMITH AGED 85  
YEARS DIED  
SEP<sup>r</sup> THE 24 1714

HEAR LYES BURIED  
Y<sup>e</sup> BODY OF SARY  
DAUGHTER OF  
THOMAS &  
MARTHA SMITH  
WHO DIED AU  
GUST Y<sup>e</sup> 19 : 1704  
& IN Y<sup>e</sup> 18  
YEAR OF HER  
AGE

---

BENEATH this cold clod  
lies the mortal part of  
Mrs. SARAH SMITH,  
the aimiable confort of  
Cap<sup>t</sup> AMMI SMITH,  
who departed this Life  
Aug<sup>t</sup> 18<sup>th</sup> 1797,  
aged 31 years.

*Farewell surviving friends,  
My sun went down at noon,  
Prepare yourselves for death  
For you must follow soon.*

---

HERE lies interr'd the  
Body of M<sup>rs</sup> SUSANNA SMITH  
wife of Cap<sup>t</sup> JOHN SMITH,  
who departed this Life  
Decem<sup>r</sup> 26<sup>th</sup> 1781 : aged 82.

Why should we mourn departed friends?  
Or shake at death's alarms?  
'Tis but the voice that Jesus sends  
To call them to his arms.  
Are we not tending upward too  
As fast as time can move?  
Nor would we with the hours more flow  
To keep us from our LOVE.  
Why should we tremble to convey  
Their bodies to the tomb?  
There the dear flesh of Jesus lay  
And left a long perfume.  
The graves of all his saints be blest'd,  
And soft'ned ev'ry bed :  
Where should the dying members rest  
But with their dying Head ?

SARAH SMITH  
DAUGHTER OF  
JOHN SMITH  
DIED APRIL  
Y<sup>e</sup> 23 1714  
IN Y<sup>e</sup> 5 YEAR  
OF HER  
AGE

---

Here lyes Buried  
the Body of  
NATHANIEL SOUTHER  
who departed this Life  
June y<sup>e</sup> 10<sup>th</sup> 1768 in y<sup>e</sup>  
46<sup>th</sup> Year of His Age.

---

Here lies the Remains  
of M<sup>r</sup>  
TIMOTHY SOUTHER  
who departed this  
Life Aug<sup>st</sup> 5<sup>th</sup> 1766  
in the 27<sup>th</sup> Year  
of his Age.

---

HERE LYES Y<sup>e</sup> BODY  
OF M<sup>rs</sup> SARAH STACE Y<sup>e</sup>  
WIFE OF CAP<sup>t</sup> SIMON  
STACE WHO DIED Y<sup>e</sup>  
21 of NOUEMBER 1711  
AGED 74 YEARES

---

Erected in Memory of  
SUSANNA STACEY, who  
departed this life Oct<sup>r</sup> 25<sup>th</sup>  
1775 Aged 10 Years,  
y<sup>e</sup> only Dau<sup>tr</sup> of Cap<sup>t</sup> GEORGE  
and M<sup>rs</sup> SUSANNA STACEY.

*Naked as from the Earth we came,  
and crept to Life at first,  
We to the Earth return again;  
and mingle with our dust.  
The Dear delights we here enjoy,  
and fondly call our own,  
Are but short favours borrow'd now,  
To be repay'd anon.  
Tis God that lifts our comforts high  
Or sinks them in the grave;  
He gives & blest be his Name,  
He takes but what he gave.*

HERE LYES BURIED  
YE BODY OF CAP<sup>t</sup>  
SIMON STACE  
AGED <sup>about</sup> 63 YEARS  
DEC<sup>d</sup> OctOBER Y<sup>e</sup>  
27 1699

---

HERE LIES  
WILLIAM STACY  
SON OF MR  
SAMUEL & M<sup>rs</sup>  
MARGRET STACY  
WHO DIED THE  
29<sup>th</sup> OF MARCH  
1726 AGED  
3 MONTHS &  
17 DAYS.

---

HANNAH STANFORD  
DAU<sup>r</sup> TO M<sup>r</sup> THOMAS &  
M<sup>rs</sup> HANNAH STANFORD  
DEC<sup>d</sup> MARCH Y<sup>e</sup> 15<sup>th</sup>  
1729 IN Y<sup>e</sup> 9<sup>th</sup>  
YEAR OF HER AGE.

---

IN Memory of CAP<sup>T</sup>  
JAMES STANIFORD,  
who Departed this  
Life April 6<sup>th</sup> 1781:  
In the 39<sup>th</sup>  
year of his  
age.

*An angel's arm can't snatch me from the  
Legions of angels can't confine me there<sup>(grave)</sup>*

---

JOHN STANFORD SON  
TO M<sup>r</sup> THOMAS & M<sup>rs</sup>  
HANNAH STANFORD  
AGED 18 YEARS & 2 Mo  
DEC<sup>d</sup> JUNE Y<sup>e</sup> 29<sup>th</sup>  
1727

---

HERE LYES BURIED  
Y<sup>e</sup> BODY OF DEACON  
JOHN STANIFORD  
AGED 82 YEARS  
DEC<sup>d</sup> MAY Y<sup>e</sup> 27<sup>th</sup>  
1730



MARY STANFORD  
DAU<sup>r</sup> TO M<sup>r</sup> THOMAS  
& M<sup>rs</sup> HANNAH STANFORD  
AGED 17 YEARS & 1 Mo  
DEC<sup>d</sup> DEC<sup>r</sup> Y<sup>e</sup> 13<sup>th</sup>  
1 7 2 9

SARAH STANFORD  
DAU<sup>r</sup> TO M<sup>r</sup> THOMAS &  
M<sup>rs</sup> HANNAH STANFORD  
DEC<sup>d</sup> MARCH Y<sup>e</sup> 31<sup>st</sup>  
1 7 2 9  
IN Y<sup>e</sup> 5<sup>th</sup> YEAR OF HER AGE

*As runs the glass,  
Our life doth pass.*

IN memory of  
CAPT THOMAS STANFORD, &  
M<sup>rs</sup> SARAH STANFORD his  
Confort; who lived esteemed,  
died lamented, and in their  
death were but a short time  
divided. HE departed Aug.  
13<sup>th</sup> A.D. 1778, Æ. 68; SHE five  
weeks after, Sep<sup>t</sup> 18<sup>th</sup> Æt. 63.

*Ask not what tears a child, a friend, shall pay:  
They mourn the dead who live as they desire.  
We read their monuments; we sigh; and while  
We sigh we sink and are what we deplor'd:  
Lamenting or lamented all our lot!"*

HERE LYES BURIED  
THE BODY OF  
M<sup>r</sup> THOMAS STANFORD  
WHO DEPARTED THIS LIFE  
AUG<sup>t</sup> Y<sup>e</sup> 23<sup>d</sup> 1740. IN THE 60<sup>th</sup>  
YEAR OF HIS AGE.

HERE LYETH  
Y<sup>e</sup> BODY OF  
WILLIAM STEWART  
AGED ABOUT 44  
YEARS DYED  
AUGUST Y<sup>e</sup> 5<sup>th</sup>  
1693

IN Memory of  
HEPHZIBAH STEEL  
Daug<sup>t</sup> of M<sup>r</sup> JOSEPH  
and M<sup>rs</sup> HEPHZIBAH  
STEEL, who died  
March: 18<sup>th</sup> 1784:  
Aged 18 months.

*Early in life my God hath call'd me <sup>home</sup>  
To found his praise & bow before his <sup>throne.</sup>*

IN MEMORY OF  
M<sup>rs</sup> JOANNA STORY  
Confort of  
WILLIAM STORY ESQ<sup>r</sup>  
Ob: 16<sup>th</sup> July 1775,  
Ætat: 58—

She was Meek in her Disposition  
Sincere in her Friendship,  
And to the Needy Liberal  
An Excellent Step Mother,  
And a most devout CHRISTIAN

*The Angels Call,  
they call me From above.  
And bid me Hasten to the  
Realms of Love.  
My Soul with transport hears  
The Happy Doom.  
I come ye gentle Messengers, I come.*

IN Memory of  
MARY SWASEY, second  
Daug<sup>t</sup> of MAJ<sup>r</sup> JOSEPH  
and M<sup>rs</sup> SUSAN SWASEY,  
who departed this  
Life Nov<sup>r</sup> 5<sup>th</sup> 1779:  
aged 7 years

*Early in Life my God hath call'd me <sup>home</sup>  
To found his Praise & bow before his <sup>Throne.</sup>*

Here lyes Buried  
the Body of M<sup>r</sup>  
SAMUEL SWASEY  
Who Departed this Life  
October the 7<sup>th</sup> 1760.  
Aged 47 Years.

HERE LIES BURIED  
THE BODY OF  
THE REV<sup>d</sup> M<sup>r</sup>  
TIMOTHY SYMMES  
WH O DEPARTED  
THIS MORTAL LIFE  
APRIL THE 6<sup>th</sup>  
A. D. 1756 IN  
THE 41 YEAR  
OF HIS AGE

DAVID SIMONS  
SON OF DAVID  
& JEAN SIMO  
NDS DIED  
MARCH Y<sup>e</sup> 11<sup>th</sup>  
1714 — 15  
AGED, 1 YEAR 10  
MONTHS  
& 16 DAYS

HERE Y<sup>e</sup> BODY OF  
EWNIS Y<sup>e</sup> DAVGH  
TER OF DAVID  
& JEANE SY-  
MONDS WHO  
DIED SEP<sup>t</sup> Y<sup>e</sup>  
16. 1712 AGED  
2 YEARS &  
8 MONTHS

MEMENTO MORI

THE RELICT OF SAMUELL  
SYMONDS ESQUIRE. MRS  
REBECKAH SYMONDS  
DEC<sup>d</sup> JULY Y<sup>e</sup> 21, 1695  
JN Y<sup>e</sup> 79<sup>th</sup> YEAR OF HER AGE

A mem'ry bleit thou haft & shall tho here in dust  
Thou matorn pious, prudent, grave & just

HERE lies what was  
mortal of M<sup>RS</sup> EUNICE  
THORNTON. *wife of Mr*  
*TIMOTHY THORNTON,*  
who died Sep<sup>t</sup> 13<sup>th</sup> 1784  
In the 55<sup>th</sup> year  
of her age.

HEAR LIES THE  
BODY OF MR  
ELISHA TREDWELL  
SON OF MR IOHN  
TREDWELL HOW  
DIED SEPTEMBER  
Y<sup>e</sup> 24 1732 IN Y<sup>e</sup>  
22 YEAR OF HIS  
AGE

IN Memory of  
M<sup>R</sup> ELISHA TREADWELL  
who died  
Dec. 19, 1792 :  
Æt. 39.

*Strike, fovereign Lord, for all thy ways are*  
*And lay the friend, the father, low in dust* (Just,  
*But oh fustlain a widow's fainting heart*  
*And from the mother's children ne'er* depart

IN Memory of  
M<sup>RS</sup>  
ELIZABETH TREADWELL,  
*wife of M<sup>R</sup> JABEZ*  
*TREADWELL JUN<sup>R</sup> and*  
*eldest Daughter of MAJOR*  
*THOMAS BURNHAM* who  
departed this Life Aug<sup>t</sup>  
25<sup>th</sup> 1782. aged 37.

IN Memory of  
MRS. ELISABETH TREADWELL  
Confort of  
CAP<sup>T</sup> JABEZ TREADWELL,  
& eldest daughter  
of COL<sup>O</sup> ISAAC DODGE,  
who departed this Life  
Oct<sup>r</sup> 19<sup>th</sup> 1793  
Aged 35 years.

HERE LIES Y<sup>e</sup> BODY  
OF MR JOHN  
TREDWELL WHO  
DIED DECEMBER  
Y<sup>e</sup> 16 1727  
IN Y<sup>e</sup> 58  
YEAR OF HIS  
AGE

In Memory of  
Mrs Hannah Treadwell,  
*Relict of Cap<sup>t</sup>*  
*Nathaniel Treadwell,*  
who died July 6<sup>th</sup>  
1792 Aged 87 years.

*Blessed are the dead which die  
in the Lord; for they rest from their  
labours and their works do follow  
them.*

In Memory  
of  
MR JABEZ TREADWELL,  
who departed this Life  
22<sup>d</sup> Day of Dec<sup>r</sup>

1781:

In the 67<sup>th</sup> year of his age.

*"Blessed are the dead which die in  
the Lord, that they may rest  
from their labours; and their  
works do follow them."*

Underneath are  
the remains of  
MR JOHN TREADWELL,  
who departed this  
Life April 29<sup>th</sup> 1782.  
In the 75<sup>th</sup> year of  
his age.

*An angel's arm can't snatch me from the <sup>grave,</sup>  
Legions of angels can't confine me there.*

In memory of  
M<sup>rs</sup> MARTHA TREADWELL, the amiable  
consort of M<sup>r</sup> JACOB TREADWELL, and  
Dau<sup>tr</sup> of the Venerable M<sup>r</sup> NATHANIEL  
ROGERS, *of blessed memory*  
She departed this Life Oct<sup>r</sup> 27<sup>th</sup> 1780  
in the 40<sup>th</sup> Year of Her Age

*Snatch'd in thy prime and when fair future smild  
And when high-flavour'd Earth's fresh op'ning joys  
And when blind man pronounc'd thy blifs complete.*

*O Death all-eloquent! wilt dost thou show  
What bubbles are our brightest hopes below.*

HERE LIES Y<sup>e</sup> BODY  
OF M<sup>rs</sup> MARTHA  
TREDWELL y<sup>e</sup> DAFTER  
OF MR JOHN TREDW<sup>l</sup>  
WHO DIED OCTOBER  
27, 1727 IN Y<sup>e</sup>  
22 YEAR OF HER  
AGE

In Memory of M<sup>rs</sup>  
MEHETABEL TREADWELL,  
the amiable consort;  
& for a few fleeting years  
the kind & prudent partner;  
the pleasing & consoling  
companion, of the  
HON JOHN TREADWELL ESQ<sup>r</sup>  
she departed from this,  
in hope of a better life;  
July 2, 1786,

Æt. 44.

*The fashion of this world passeth away.  
Set your affections on things above,  
not on things on the earth.*

HERE LIES Y<sup>e</sup>  
BODY OF MR  
NATHANIEL  
TREADWELL WHO  
DIED AUGUST  
Y<sup>e</sup> 17<sup>th</sup> 1723  
IN Y<sup>e</sup> 47<sup>th</sup>  
YEAR OF HIS  
AGE

Erected in MEMORY  
of  
Cap<sup>t</sup> NATHANIEL TREADWELL;  
Who was born Sept 10<sup>th</sup> 1700.  
and having acquir'd & supported  
the Character, of a prudent  
upright & serious Christian,  
died Feb<sup>ry</sup> y<sup>e</sup> 1<sup>st</sup>: 1777. Aged 77 years.

*Nor wealth, nor Friends, nor Piety can save,  
One mortal from the all devouring Grave.  
Yet Faith & hope in Christ who rose, may sing,  
Grave! where's thy Conquest! where O Death thy Sting*

ERECTED in Memory of  
 Mrs. PRISCILLA TREADWELL,  
 wife of  
 Mr. NETHANAEL TREADWELL,  
*& third Daughter of the late*  
*Col<sup>o</sup> ISAAC DODGE,*  
 who departed this Life  
 April 15<sup>th</sup> 1796, in the  
 34<sup>th</sup> year of her age.

---

HERE LIES THE  
 BODY OF MR  
 JUDAH TRUMBL<sup>o</sup>  
 WHO DIED  
 SEPTEMBER  
 THE 29  
 1751 IN THE  
 76 YEAR  
 OF HIS AGE

---

HERE LYES Y<sup>e</sup> BODY  
 OF M<sup>r</sup> JOHN TUTTLE  
 WHO DIED FEBRUARY  
 Y<sup>e</sup> 27 1715-16 AGED  
 42 YEARS · 10 MON  
 THES & 5 DAYS  
 WHEN Y<sup>e</sup> MESSENGER  
 WAS SENT OF GOD  
 HE SOONE SUBMITTED  
 TO HIS ROD

---

HERE LYES BURIED  
 THE BODY OF Mrs  
 SARAH TUTEL  
 WHO DIED IANuARy  
 the 24 1732 &  
 In the 86 YEAR OF  
 HER AGE

---

HERE LIES Y<sup>e</sup>  
 BODY OF M<sup>r</sup><sup>s</sup>  
 SUSANNAH  
 TUTTEL HO  
 DIED JULY  
 THE 17 1737  
 AGED 61  
 YEARS

HERE LYES Y<sup>e</sup> BODY  
 OF M<sup>r</sup> WILLIAM TUTLE  
 DEC<sup>D</sup> DECEMBER Y<sup>e</sup>  
 10<sup>th</sup> 1726  
 IN Y<sup>e</sup> 22<sup>D</sup> YEAR  
 OF HIS AGE.

---

HERE LIES Y Bo  
 DY OF MARY URAN  
 DAUGHTER OF  
 WILL<sup>m</sup> & MARIH  
 URAN DIED  
 JANUARY Y 7  
 1718 AGED ON  
 YEAR & 6  
 MONTHS

---

HERE LIES THE  
 BODY OF MR<sup>s</sup> ELIZABETH  
 UAN BEBBER THE WIFE  
 OF MR ISAAC UAN BEBBER  
 DECEASED THE 12  
 DAY OF AUGUST 1737  
 AGED 23 YEARS

---

HERE LIES Y<sup>e</sup> BODY  
 OF MR<sup>s</sup> ELIZABETH  
 WADE WHO DIED  
 JANUARY Y<sup>e</sup> 5  
 1726 AGED 76  
 YEARS

---

HERE LIES BURIED  
 THE BODY OF M<sup>r</sup><sup>s</sup>  
 JANE WADE  
 THE WIFE OF  
 JONATHAN WADE, ESQ.  
 WHO DEPARTED THIS  
 LIFE MARCH 2<sup>D</sup> 1752  
 AGED 77 YEARS

---

HERE LIES BURIED  
 THE BODY OF  
 JONATHAN WADE ESQ  
 WHO DEPARTED THIS  
 LIFE FEB 19<sup>th</sup> 1749  
 AGED 77 YEARS



HERE LYETH INTERRED  
Y<sup>e</sup> BODY OF L T  
COL<sup>NL</sup> THOMAS WADE  
ESq<sup>r</sup> DEC<sup>D</sup> Y<sup>e</sup> 4<sup>th</sup> OF  
O c t O B E R . 1 6 9 6  
J N Y<sup>e</sup> 4 6 Y E A R  
O F H I S A G E

HERE LIES  
JOHN WAIT Y<sup>e</sup>  
SON OF MR  
JOHN & SARAH  
WAIT DIED DECE  
MBER Y<sup>e</sup> 27  
1721 IN Y<sup>e</sup> 5<sup>th</sup>  
YEAR OF HIS  
AGE

HERE LIES THE  
BODEY OF CAP<sup>T</sup>  
THOMAS WADE  
DESEST JANUARY  
Y<sup>e</sup> 5<sup>th</sup> 1737  
AGED 64 YEARS

HERE LIES Y<sup>e</sup> BODY  
OF JOHN WAIT  
Y SON OF MR  
JOHN & MR<sup>s</sup> SAR  
AH WAIT WHO  
DIED OCTOBER 22  
1726 AGED 3 YEAR<sup>s</sup>  
1 MONTH 14 DAYS

HERE LIES ENTOMBED THE BODY OF  
COLONEL FRANCIS WAINWRIGHT ESq.  
WHO DIED AUGUST Y<sup>e</sup> 3 1711 ÆTATIS 47  
AND HIS UERTUOUS CONSORT MRS SARAH  
WAINWRIGHT, WHO DIED MARCH Y<sup>e</sup> 16  
1709. ÆTATIS 38

WITH THREE OF THEIR YOUNGEST  
CHILDREN, JOHN, FRANCIS & JOHN  
WHO DIED IN THEIR INFANCY

HERE LYES Y<sup>e</sup> BoDY OF  
MR<sup>s</sup> ALLIS WALLIS  
THE WIFE OF M<sup>r</sup> SAMUEL  
WALLIS WHO DEC<sup>D</sup>  
OCTOBER Y<sup>e</sup> 5<sup>th</sup>  
1733 IN Y<sup>e</sup> 57<sup>th</sup>  
YEAR OF HER AGE.

In memory of  
*Mrs EUNICE WAIT*, wife of *Mr JOHN*  
*WAIT*, who departed this life March  
24th 1785: in y<sup>e</sup> 36<sup>th</sup> year of her age.  
She was distinguished by a fentimen-  
tal mind, a chearful innocence, an  
open generous heart, naturally inspir-  
ing heart-felt regard in others :  
Amiable in all relations, great in  
her friendships. Substantial piety,  
& a triumphant death, crowned  
the whole.

*"Vain world, farewell to you;  
Heaven is my native air.  
I bid my friends a short adieu,  
Impatient to be there."*

Here lyes Buried y<sup>e</sup>  
Body of MR<sup>s</sup> Anna  
Wallis, Wife to M<sup>r</sup>  
Samuel Wallis ; Who  
Dec<sup>d</sup> Sep<sup>t</sup> 15<sup>th</sup> Anno  
Dom<sup>i</sup> 1728. in y<sup>e</sup> 61<sup>th</sup>  
Year of Her Age.

HERE LIES JOHN WAI  
TE Y<sup>e</sup> SON OF M<sup>r</sup> JOHN  
& SARAH WAITE WHO  
DIED AUGUST Y<sup>e</sup> 8<sup>th</sup>  
1717 AGED 14 MON  
THS & 25 DAYS

IN Memory of  
Mr. Robert Wallis  
who departed this  
Life June 21<sup>st</sup> 1775 ;  
Aged 72 years.

Alfo  
Mrs. Hannah Wallis,  
Relict of  
Mr. Robert Wallis,  
who departed this  
Life Dec<sup>r</sup> 9<sup>th</sup> 1792 ;  
Aged 83 years.

HERE LIES THE  
BODY OF JOANNA  
WALLIS DAFTER TO DOCT  
SAMUEL & SARAH  
WALLIS WHO DIED:  
OCTOBER Y<sup>e</sup> 11, 1739  
IN Y<sup>e</sup> 22 YEAR  
OF HER AGE

---

HERE LIES THE  
BODEY OF MR JOSEPH  
WALLIS WHO DIED  
FEBRUARY Y<sup>e</sup> 16<sup>th</sup>  
1740 IN Y<sup>e</sup> 31 YEAR  
OF HIS AGE

---

HERE LYES Y<sup>e</sup>  
BODY OF MARY  
DAUGHTER OF  
M<sup>r</sup> SAMUELL &  
ANNA WALLIS  
WHO DIED  
AVGVST Y<sup>e</sup> 16<sup>th</sup>  
1714 & IN  
Y<sup>e</sup> 13 YEAR  
OF HER  
AGE

---

HERE LIES Y<sup>e</sup>  
BODY OF MARY  
WALLIS DAFTER  
OF DOCT<sup>r</sup> SAMUEL  
& MR<sup>s</sup> SARAH WALLIS  
DIED AUGUST Y<sup>e</sup> 22  
1736 IN Y<sup>e</sup> 17 YEAR  
OF HER AGE

---

HEAR LYES Y<sup>e</sup> BO  
DY OF JNSIGN  
NICOLAS WALLE  
WHO DIED FEBRU  
ARY Y<sup>e</sup> 1 1710, 11  
& IN Y<sup>e</sup> 78  
YEAR OF HIS  
AGE

Here Lyes Buried  
y<sup>e</sup> Body of Doct<sup>r</sup>  
SAMUEL WALLIS;  
Who Dec<sup>d</sup> Octob<sup>r</sup> 16  
Anno Dom<sup>i</sup> 1728, in  
y<sup>e</sup> 38<sup>th</sup> Year of His Age

---

HERE LIES  
THE BODY OF  
MR SAMUEL WALLIES  
WHO DIED AUGUST  
THE 8 1737  
IN THE 74  
YEAR OF HIS  
AGE

---

SARAH D<sup>r</sup> TO  
DOCT<sup>r</sup> SAMUEL  
& SARAH  
WALLIS WHO  
DIED OCTOBER<sup>r</sup>  
Y<sup>e</sup> 4 1715  
AGED 7  
MONTHS

---

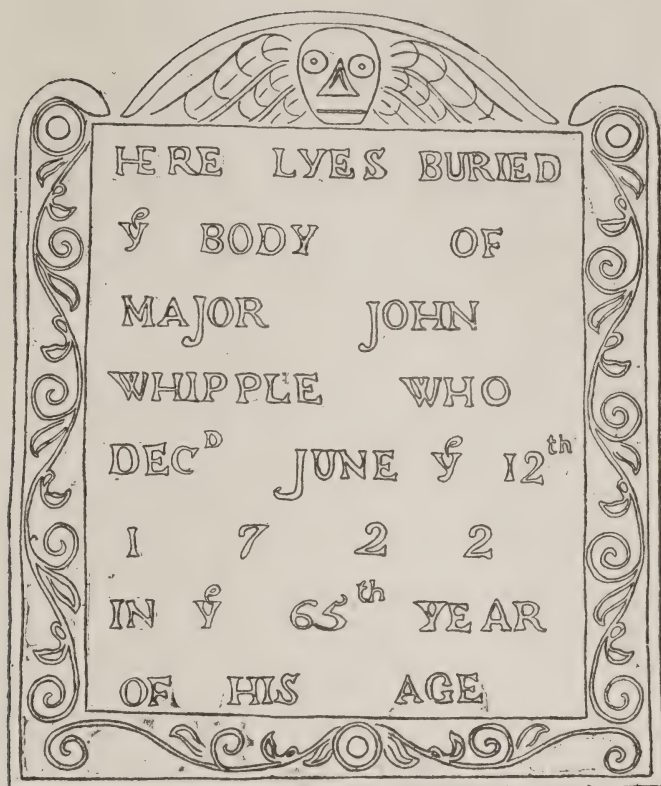
Here lyes y<sup>e</sup> Body of  
John Ward Son of y<sup>e</sup> late  
Rev<sup>d</sup> M<sup>r</sup> Robert Ward of  
*Wenham* & by his For  
mer Wife Priscilla Da<sup>tr</sup>  
of y<sup>e</sup> Hon<sup>ble</sup> John Appl  
eton Esq<sup>r</sup> Who Died  
July 15<sup>th</sup> 1733 in y<sup>e</sup> 10<sup>th</sup>  
Year of His Age.

---

IN Memory  
of

M<sup>r</sup> CALAB WARNER,  
who departed this Life  
March. 10<sup>th</sup> 1774.  
In the 67<sup>th</sup> year of  
his age.

*"Blessed are the dead which die in  
the Lord, that they may rest from  
their labours and their works do  
follow them."*



Memento Mori.  
E R E C T E D

In Memory of  
M<sup>rs</sup> ELISABETH WARNER  
the Relict of  
M<sup>r</sup> CALEB WARNER  
*who Departed this life*  
Jan<sup>r</sup> y<sup>e</sup> 28<sup>th</sup> 1787  
aged 70 Years,  
9 months & 6 days

*Retire my friends dry up your tears  
Here I must lie till Christ appears.*

HERE LIES MRS  
MARY WELLS  
WIFE OF MR  
NATHANAEL  
WELLS DIED  
AUGUST Y<sup>e</sup> 19  
1721 AGED  
52 YEARS

HERE LYES BURIED  
Y<sup>e</sup> BODY OF M<sup>r</sup> NATHA  
NIEL WELLS WHO  
DIED OCTOBER Y<sup>e</sup>  
13 1717 AGED 48  
YEARS

IN Memory of  
Cap<sup>t</sup> Nathaniel Wells,  
who departed this  
Life May 27<sup>th</sup> 1790:  
In the 92<sup>d</sup> year  
of his age.

Here lyes the Body of  
Sarah Wells wife of Cap<sup>t</sup>  
Nathaniel Wells who died July  
5<sup>th</sup> 1772 in the 67<sup>th</sup> year  
of her Age.

HERE LYETH  
Y<sup>e</sup> BODY OF  
KATHARINE  
WHIPPLE  
AGED 17 YEARS  
DIED AUG<sup>t</sup> y<sup>e</sup> 15  
16 1702

HERE LYES Y<sup>e</sup> BODY OF  
MRS KETHERINE WHIPPLE  
LATE WIFE OF MAJR  
JOHN WHIPPLE WHO  
DIED JANUARY Y<sup>e</sup> 15  
1720-21 AGED 63

HERE LYES WHAT  
WAS MORTAL OF M<sup>r</sup>S  
SARAH WHIPPLE  
DAUGHTER OF MAJ  
JOR JOHN WHIPPLE  
& CATHERINE HIS  
WIFE WHO DIED  
JULY Y<sup>e</sup> 4, 1713  
AGED 20 YEARS  
& 6 MONTHS

HERE LIES  
y<sup>e</sup> BODEY OF  
ABIGAIL WISE  
DAFTER TO<sup>MR</sup>HENNR<sup>y</sup>  
AND MR<sup>s</sup> MARY  
WISE WHO DIED  
MARCH 28 1742  
IN Y<sup>e</sup> 6<sup>th</sup>  
YEAR  
OF HER AGE

HERE LYES Y<sup>e</sup> BODY  
OF M<sup>rs</sup> MARY WISE  
Y<sup>e</sup> WIFE OF M<sup>r</sup> JOHN  
WISE DEC<sup>d</sup> OCTOBER  
Y<sup>e</sup> 1 8<sup>th</sup> 1725  
IN Y<sup>e</sup> 28 YEAR  
OF HER AGE

HERE LYETH Y<sup>e</sup>  
BODY OF JAMES  
WOOD WHO DIED  
DECEMBER Y<sup>e</sup> 16  
1708 & IN Y<sup>e</sup>  
34 YEAR OF  
HIS AGE

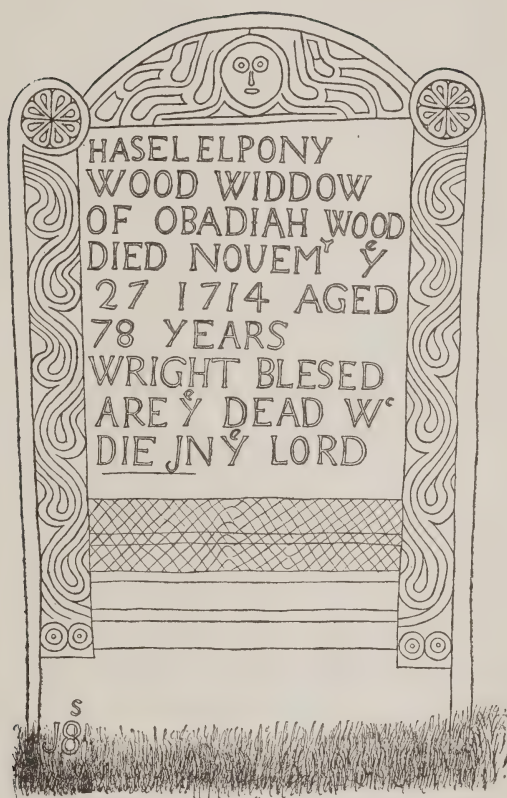
JOHN WOOD  
SON OF JOHN  
WOOD &  
MARY WOOD  
DIED DECEM<sup>r</sup>  
Y<sup>e</sup> 29 1712  
AGED 15  
WEEKS

Here lies the Body of  
Mr John Wood Who  
Died August the  
22 A. D. 1751  
in the 66 year of  
His Age.

MARGRET Y<sup>e</sup>  
DAUGHTER OF  
JOHN & MARY  
WOOD DIED  
AUGUST Y<sup>e</sup> 4<sup>th</sup>  
1714 AGED  
9 MONTHS  
& 8 DAYS

HERE LYES Y<sup>e</sup> BODY  
OF M<sup>rs</sup> MARY WOOD  
WIFE TO M<sup>r</sup> JOHN  
WOOD DEC<sup>d</sup> SEPT<sup>r</sup> Y<sup>e</sup>  
23<sup>d</sup> 1726  
IN Y<sup>e</sup> 37 YEAR  
OF HER AGE





HASEL PONY  
WOOD WIDDOW  
OF OBADIAH WOOD  
DIED NOVEM<sup>r</sup> 7<sup>y</sup>  
27 1714 AGED  
78 YEARS  
WRIGHT BLESSED  
ARE 7<sup>y</sup> DEAD W<sup>c</sup>  
DIE JN 7<sup>y</sup> LORD

S

18

HERE LYES Y<sup>e</sup> BODY  
OF SAMUEL YORKE  
SON OF M<sup>r</sup> SAMVEL  
& M<sup>rs</sup> MARY YORKE  
WHO DIED NOV<sup>R</sup> Y<sup>e</sup> 27<sup>th</sup>  
1735: IN Y<sup>e</sup> 15<sup>th</sup>  
YEAR OF HIS AGE

\* LYES \*

SARAH YORKE  
DAU<sup>R</sup> TO M<sup>r</sup> SAMUEL  
& M<sup>rs</sup> MARY YORKE  
DEC<sup>D</sup> MARCH Y<sup>e</sup> 2<sup>D</sup>  
1735 IN Y<sup>e</sup> 18<sup>th</sup>  
YEAR OF HER AGE.

### SALEM IN 1700. NO. 35.

BY SIDNEY PERLEY.

The map on the opposite page represents that part of Salem lying between Loring avenue and the bay and from Forest river northwesterly about a third of a mile. It is based on actual surveys and title deeds, and is drawn on a scale of six hundred feet to an inch. It shows the location of the only house that was standing there in 1700. The dotted lines show where Lafayette street now runs. It was the road to Marblehead which was laid out in 1737, accounts of which have been given. Originally, it ran along the shore around the point in front of the residence of Hon. John M. Raymond. The land damages occasioned by the laying out of this road were met by the grant of the South field hill, shown on the map, to the owners of the several lots of land through which it passed. The line with the dashes across it show where the Marblehead branch of the Boston & Maine Railroad now runs.

Loring avenue was the old way to Marblehead, having been laid out in 1666, as described in a former article. It was called the highway as it goes toward Marblehead in 1676; highway to Marblehead, 1713; ye country road leading to Marblehead, 1719; ye road leading through

South field to Marblehead, 1734; the old road so called to Marblehead, 1773; the road leading to Forest river bridge so called and Salem hospital, 1777; and Loring avenue since 1881.

The water on the east was called Forest river as early as 1666; ye water or harbor, 1669; the river, 1692; ye sea or salt water, 1708; cove or river, 1791; Salem harbor, 1812; and the harbor, 1829.

Forest river has been so called since 1636, at least. Its Indian name was Massabequash.

The creek running out of Forest river was called Mouser's cove in 1656, probably because John Mouser owned land upon it very early; and was called creek or branch of Forest river in 1730.

*William Reeves Lot.* This was a part of the lot of Daniel Baxter. It subsequently belonged to John Reeves of Salem as early as 1652. Mr. Reeves died in 1681, having devised this part of his lot to his son William Reeves, who owned it in 1700.

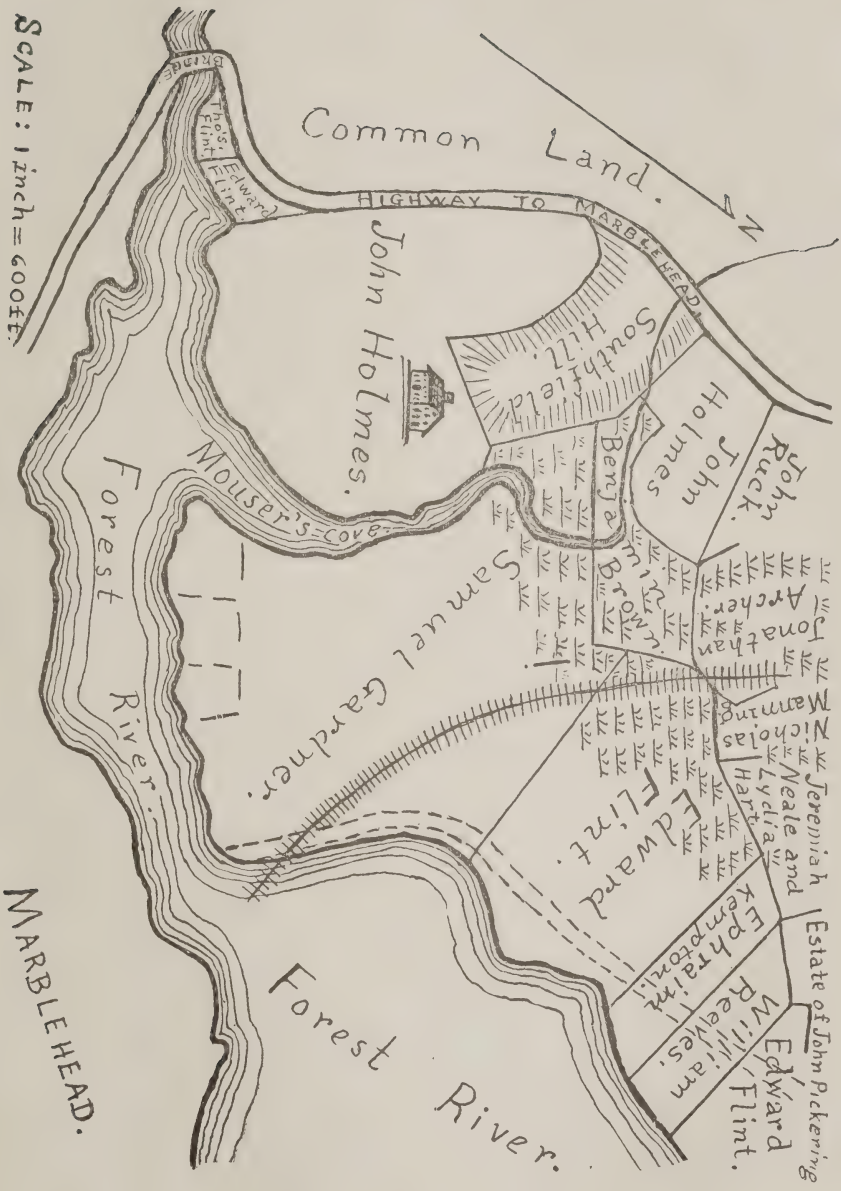
*Ephraim Kempton Lot.* This was a part of the five-acre lot of Daniel Baxter. It subsequently belonged to John Reeves of Salem, as early as 1652. Mr. Reeves died in 1681, having devised this portion to his daughter Mary's husband, Ephraim Kempton of Salem, a locksmith. He owned it in 1700.

*Edward Flint Lot.* This lot belonged to Daniel Baxter of Salem, seaman, before 1645, when the half-acre of marsh at the north end of it was granted to him. He conveyed the whole lot to William Flint of Salem 12: 3 mo: 1653.\* Mr. Flint died, possessed of it, Feb. 2, 1672-3, having devised it to his son Edward Flint. It was then appraised at twelve pounds. It belonged to Edward Flint in 1700.

*Samuel Gardner Lot.* Henry True owned this lot very early. He owned it in 1653; and probably conveyed that part of it lying easterly of the dashes soon after. It came into the possession of Samuel Gardner. Mr. True died in 165-, pos-

\*Broken.

\*Essex Registry of Deeds, book 13, leaf 73.



PART OF SALEM IN 1700. NO. 35.

sessed of that part of the lot lying westerly of the dashes; and his administratrix conveyed it to George Gardner of Salem, merchant, 22: 9: 1659.\* Lieutenant Gardner died Aug. 20, 1679, having devised this part of the lot to his son Samuel, who owned the other part.

There were three small lots at the southern corner of this lot, shown on the map within the dashes. Henry True owned the middle one, and it was conveyed by the administratrix of his estate in the deed above-mentioned. The other lots were owned at that time (1659) by Samuel Archer and Goodman Skerry.

Samuel Gardner owned the entire lot in 1700.

*Benjamin Browne Lot.* This lot of meadow or marsh land early belonged to William Lord. He owned it probably as early as 1659. It belonged to Benjamin Browne in 1700.

*John Holmes Lot.* This lot was early known as "Mowser's," having probably belonged to John Mousar, and perhaps granted to him in 1639. Thomas Brown- ing died, possessed of it, in the spring of 1671, having devised his land to his sons-in-law Joseph Williams and Isaac Meachum. They divided the estate 17: 2: 1675, and this lot was assigned to Mr. Meachum.† Mr. Meachum lived in Endfield, Mass., Nov. 14, 1693, when he conveyed this lot to Samuel Gardner of Salem.‡ For twenty-seven pounds Mr. Gardner conveyed it to John Holmes of Salem April 9, 1694;§ and Mr. Holmes died, possessed of it, in 1718.

*Southfield Hill.* This hill was reserved by the Southfield proprietors when the lands in this section were divided in the early days. When the new highway (now Lafayette street) was laid out from the present Normal school to the lead mills on Forest river, in 1737, the proprietors granted this hill to the owners of land

over which the new road was laid out.\* This hill was hired for many years of the Southfield proprietors by John Holmes and after his death by his son Benjamin Holmes, before its grant in 1737.

*John Holmes House.* John Holmes was a yeoman and lived in Salem on this lot about 1676. When the house that stood here in 1700 was built is not known, but probably about 1676. Mr. Holmes died in 1718, and the house and land descended to his son Benjamin Holmes, who was a husbandman, and lived here. The house was probably taken down before 1750.

*Edward Flint Lot.* This lot was owned by William Flint very early. He died Feb. 2, 1672-3, possessed of it. His sons, Edward and Thomas Flint, divided the estate Dec. 3, 1694; and this lot was assigned to Edward.† Edward Flint owned it in 1700.

*Thomas Flint Lot.* This lot was owned by William Flint very early. He died Feb. 2, 1672-3, possessed of it. His sons, Edward and Thomas Flint, divided the estate Dec. 3, 1694; and this lot was assigned to Thomas,† who owned it in 1700.

## THE GRAVES OF THE PATRIOTS.

BY J. G. PERCIVAL.

Here rest the great and good—here they repose  
After their generous toil. A sacred band,  
They take their sleep together, while the year  
Comes with its early flowers to deck their graves,  
And gather them again, as Winter frowns.  
Theirs is no vulgar sepulchre; green sods  
Are all their monument; and yet it tells  
A nobler history than pillared piles,  
Or the eternal pyramids. They need  
No statue nor inscription to reveal  
Their greatness. It is round them; and the joy  
With which their children tread the hallowed  
ground  
That holds their venerated bones, the peace  
That smiles on all they fought for, and the wealth  
That clothes the land they rescued,—these,  
though mute,  
As feeling ever is when deepest,—these  
Are monuments more lasting than the fanes  
Reared to the kings and demigods of old.

\*Essex Registry of Deeds, book 1, leaf 73.

†Essex Registry of Deeds, book 4, leaf 109.

‡Essex Registry of Deeds, book 65, leaf 183.

§Essex Registry of Deeds, book 14, leaf 45.

\*See Essex Registry of Deeds, book 74, leaf 138.

†Essex Registry of Deeds, book 10, leaf 90.



## SUFFOLK COUNTY DEEDS.

## VOLUME VIII.

The following are abstracts of all records in volume VIII of the Suffolk county registry of deeds relating to Essex county persons and property, where parties are given as residing, or property is mentioned as being located in Essex county. The records in this volume cover the period from 1672 to 1674.

Deare S<sup>r</sup>

I feare you are angry because you doe not hear from mee nor I from you. I have b<sup>y</sup> m<sup>r</sup> Gott ordered you what I have in New England word. I ever Loved you & yo<sup>rs</sup> & am truely Sensible of all yo<sup>r</sup> cares nothing Vnder heaven hath more troubled mee then that you had not my Company into New England with you; I have sent you by this bearer a Loadestone which I Pray Keepe for mee if I come, if not it is yo<sup>rs</sup> O that I were my old malady the Spleene & never had heart or time to Attend any cure that now I give my life gone & shall outlive my parts I feare, my heart<sup>t</sup> is with my god & desire after him. in whome I am

yo<sup>rs</sup> Ever. Hugh Peter's.

30<sup>th</sup> of April: 54.

Superscribed: To John Winthrop Junio<sup>r</sup> Esq<sup>r</sup> these w<sup>th</sup> a token in a paper

My Deare ffreinde 3. 1: 54.

I had yo<sup>rs</sup> & truely doe love you hearti<sup>ly</sup>, though I have beene sometimes troubled at my buisness having noe Return's & you Selling my house for .20<sup>lb</sup> & lending out my book<sup>es</sup> & thing's & sending home nothing to mee but onely what Spencer Sent & a rose of a Colt & three Sheepe &c. though I am noe way angry w<sup>th</sup> you for I love you heartily, but greate Paiment's have gone forth you write, & truely I Knew noe Debt's but Such as m<sup>r</sup> Paine made vpon mee; my minde is that m<sup>r</sup> John Winthrop might bee spoke with about what I have, to whome I Assigned it long-since Vpon some condicons though I Profess nothing but want Of Health I thincke could deteine mee from New England, such is my Love to the place &

lovely it will yet bee. I pray doe but for mee as I would doe for you: m<sup>r</sup> Downing owed mee. 180<sup>lb</sup> noe bo<sup>d</sup> would Seize the house hee made over to mee & now hee is here wish her to make haste after him; Salute yo<sup>r</sup> good wife Pay yo<sup>r</sup> Selfe what chardge I Put you to & Love.

yo<sup>rs</sup> Hu: Peters.

Superscribed: ffor my good ffriende m<sup>r</sup> Gott Deacon at Salem now at Wenham

Vpon the request of John Winthrop Esq<sup>r</sup> this is to certify whomesoever it may conc<sup>ern</sup> that wee whose names are here Vnder Subscribed have seene two Letters dated as appeares to Vs, one directed to Charles Gott Deacon of Salem & the Other to John Winthrop Esq<sup>r</sup> Junio<sup>r</sup> about what m<sup>r</sup> Heugh Peter's then had in New England; which Letter's wee doe Vndoubtedly believe & Know them to bee the hand writing of him the saide Heugh Peter's as far as may bee Knowne by a man's writing not seene to write them, the date is of the one the thir<sup>d</sup> of the first month—the other is the 30<sup>th</sup> of April.

1654

Samuell Symonds

Wm. Hathorne

Th<sup>omas</sup> Lathrop

The Gentlemen Above Subscribed made Oath to what is above-written this 24<sup>th</sup> of October. 1672. before Vs.

John Leverett dep<sup>t</sup> Gov<sup>r</sup>

John Pynchon Assist.

—Page 11.

John Seavern, sr., of Salisbury, for one hundred and fifty pounds, mortgaged to John Joyliffe of Boston, merchant, my dwelling house, outhouses, barns, stables, orchard and land in Salisbury; six acres of meadow at Roffes island; eight acres of meadow at the Hagle de Pagle dee adjoining to Capt. Thomas Bradberries; six acres of meadow adjoining to my orchard and land of Capt. Thomas Bradberries; fifteen acres of upland on the northside Capt. Bradberries ferry lot; and five acres on the west side of William Bradberries comonly cal'd the swamp, Dec. 25, 1672. Witnesses: Tho: Patten and Isaac Ad-dington. Acknowledged Dec. 25, 1672, before John Leverett, dep.-gov.—Page 40.

John Wincoll of Watertown, yeoman, bond to Capt. Walter Price of Salem and Lt. Richard Cooke of Boston, merchants, to pay them yearly one hundred thousand feet of pine boards until all the debts owing by my brother Mr. Thomas Broughton to said Price and Cooke are paid, as per my engagement dated March 23, 1660-1, July 26, 1671. Witnesses: Elisha Cooke, Elizabeth Shippen and Walter Price. Oct. 14, 1671, the witnesses swore to the execution of the bond, before John Leverett, dep.-gov.—*Page 47.*

Edward Raineborow (also Rainbrow) of Knights' bridge, Middlesex county, England, for £575, mortgaged to William Browne, sr., of Salem, merchant, one moiety of Prudence island in Narraganset Bay, near Rhode Island, to hold the same without disturbance by the relict of Stephen Winthrop, esq., late of the city of Westminster, England, Feb. 21, 1672. Witnesses: Tho: Deane, John Paine and John Hayward, scr. Acknowledged Feb. 22, 1672, before Edward Tyng, assistant.—*Page 72.*

James Allen, teacher of the first church in Boston, and wife Elizabeth, for £330, mortgaged to Robert Sanford of Boston, husbandman, dwelling house and three hundred acres of land, which was granted by the town of Salem to Townsend Bishop, who sold it to Mr. Chickering, and by him sold to John Endicott, esq., late governor, deceased, situated in Salem, and bounded by Zerubabel Endicott, a brook and Farmer Porter's land, Feb. 29, 1671. Witnesses to Mr. Allen's signature: John Man and Pe Goulding. Mr. and Mrs. Allen acknowledged March 26, 1672, before John Leverett, dep.-gov.

Possession given by Nathaniell ffelton, as attorney of mortgagor, to the mortgagee 21 : 8 : 1672, in presence of John Foster and Zachariah Marsh.—*Page 80.*

Theoder Atkinson, sr., of Boston, felt-maker, conveyed to Thomas Davis of Haverhill land near Fort hill in Boston, May 16, 1673. Mary Atkinson also signed. Witnesses: Daniell Hendrick and Thomas Kemble. Mr. Atkinson acknowl-

edged May 16, 1673, before William Stoughton; and she, June 16, 1673, before Edward Tyng, assistant.—*Page 183.*

Judith Winthrop and John Chamberlaine, two of the executors of the will of Stephen Winthrop, esq., deceased, conveyed to Edward Rainborow of London, merchant, all lands of the deceased in New England, i. e. one moiety of Prudence island, in or near Narigansett Bay, in Rhode Island Colony, and all of the farm at Lin or Salem, containing fifteen hundred acres, April 21, 1671. Witnesses: Timothy Prout, sr., Symon Amory, William Prout and Nic<sup>o</sup> Hayward, notary public. William Prout testified as the execution before Edw Tyng, assistant, Feb. 7, 1672; and Tymothy Prout, sr., March 5, 1672-3, before John Leverett, dep.-gov.—*Page 194.*

Theodor Atkinson, sr., of Boston, felt-maker, and wife Sarah [wife Mary signed and consented], conveyed to John Adkinson of Newbury, feltmaker, land in Boston, July 17, 1673. Witnesses: Clement Salmon and Joshua Holdsworth. Acknowledged July 17, 1673, before Simon Broadstreet, assistant.—*Page 220.*

Theodor Atkinson, sr., of Boston, felt-maker, conveyed to John Rogers, son of Mr. John Rogers, minister in Ipswich, land near Fort Hill in Boston, and bounded northerly by the land given by him to the first church in Ipswich, Oct. 5, 1671. Witnesses: John Appleton and Thomas Clarke. Acknowledged Oct. 18, 1671, before Daniel Denison.—*Page 256.*

Vzell Wardall of Ipswich, carpenter, for £150, conveyed to Thomas Clarke of Boston, shopkeeper, land in Boston, subject to life estate of my mother Elizabeth Wardall, widow of William Wardall of Boston, deceased, Nov. 8, 1673. Witnesses: James Everell, Nathaniell Rust and John Hayward, scr. Acknowledged Nov. 8, 1673, before Edward Tyng, assistant.—*Page 259.*

Thomas Davys (his C mark) of Havarill, mason, for seventy pounds, mortgaged to Thomas Clarke of Boston, shopkeeper, two hundred acres of land in

Havarell, bounded by Little river, highway called West meadow way, highway called hog-hill way and Thomas Linford; six acres of meadow near hog hill; and housing on the land, Aug. 16, 1673. Witnesses: Anthony Stoddard and John Hayward, scr. Acknowledged Aug. 16, 1673, before Edward Tyng, assistant. Discharged by Lt. Tho: Clarke 26: 8: 1674.—*Page 260.*

Theoder Atkinson, sr., of Boston, feltmaker, with consent of wife Mary, for fifty pounds, conveyed to John Atkinson of Newberry, feltmaker, my dwelling house, that is now in building at the southward end of Boston and the land around it, Dec. 15, 1673. Witnesses: Jn<sup>o</sup> Sandys and Thomas Kemble. Acknowledged 16: 10: 1673, before Robert Pike, commissioner.—*Page 274.*

Joshua Scottow of Boston, for twelve pounds, conveyed to Willia Browne, sr., and George Curwin of Salem, merchants, land situated near the mill creek in Boston, Sept. 24, 1673. Grantor acknowledged 22: 2: 1674, before Tho: Clarke, assistant. Grantor's wife Lydia Scottow, signed and acknowledged May 12, 1674, before John Leverett, gov. Witnesses to both signatures: Benja Allin, John Hayward, scr., and Moses Maverick.—*Page 387.*

John Langdon of Boston, sailmaker, and wife Sarah (her **U** mark) for love to their daughter Sarah who is about to marry Thomas Randall of Marblehead, fisherman, conveyed to said Thomas and Sarah land in Boston, Feb. 2, 1664. Witnesses: Robert Howard, notary public, Mary Howard and Dorothy Bley (her **B** mark). Acknowledged by both May 15, 1674, before John Leverett, gov.—*Page 400.*

Theodore Atkinson, sr., of Boston, feltmaker, as a jointure for the benefit of his wife Mary Atkinson, for her life, conveyed to Capt. William Davis of Boston, Mr. John Rogers of Ipswich and Mr. Samuel Wheelwright of Wells, in trust, the house in which I now live and lands adjoining, in Boston, on the highway leading to Mr. Oliver's, she to surrender up her interest

in my warehouse and land adjoining, 28: 9: 1672. Witnesses: Edward Carington and James Mears. Acknowledged Nov. 28, 1672, before Richard Russell, assistant. Possession given to Capt. Wm. Davis for said use Dec. 3, 1672, in the presence of Thomas Savage, sr., and William Dawes.

This conveyance was made void, at the desire of Capt. Wm. Davis, April 2, 1675.

—*Page 422.*

#### WILL OF DANIEL THURSTON.

The will of Daniel Thurston of Newbury was proved in the court held at Ipswich March 27, 1666. The following copy has been transcribed from the original instrument on file in the probate office at Salem.

June the 20<sup>th</sup>  
1665]

I Daniell Thvfton of Nevbery in New England: being weake in Bodye bvt in perfect memorie Doe make and apoint this as my laft will and Testament whearin firft I Doe give and bequeath my Now Dwelling howfe and Barne: and all my landes both vpland and Meadowes with all the priveleges and appertainences thearto belonging: vnto Daniell Thvfton: my Kinsman of the fame towne of Newbery befor mentioned: Save only what I fhall except: And Also I Doe give vnto the fayd Daniell all my goods and Chattels I giue unto Ann my wife my fetherbed with bolfter and pillow: and al apertaining thearto And her Chest and her box: with all her Clothing her own braff kettell: and an yron pot: And Ten poundes by the year in good pay: Namely in Corne bvtter Cheffe and porke: or her Thirds of the Lande: All this above mentioned Concerning my wife: Dvring her Natvrall life: I Doe give it vnto her: Bvt in Cafe my wife Chvfe rather to live with my kinsman Daniel thvfton: then he fhall Comfortably Mayntain her with meat Drink and Clothes: and give her Twenty shillings by the year the one halfe



in money the other halfe in Chiefe and  
bytter And I Doe ordayne and Apoynt  
my kinsman Daniell Thvfto[n] above  
mentioned to be my fould and Alone Ex-  
ecvto<sup>r</sup>

Sighned||and||Sealled in  
the pfenc of vs— The markes  
John Cheney senio<sup>r</sup> D T(SEAL)  
Richard Dole of Daniell Thufton

### WILL OF JOHN WYATT.

The will of John Wyatt of Ipswich was  
proved in the court held at Ipswich Jan.  
15, 1665-6. The following copy is tran-  
scribed from the original instrument on  
file in the probate office at Salem.

In the name of god Amen: The three  
and twentieth day of November in the  
yeare of our lord god one thousand fixe  
hundred fixtie and five, I John Wyatt of  
Ipfwich the vnprofitable Seruant of god  
weake in body but of good and perfect  
memorie (god be praised) Doe make and  
ordeine this my laft will and Testament in  
manner & forme following; that is to fay,  
first I Commend my foule into the hands  
of god my maker, hoping afuredly  
through the onely merites of Iefus Christ  
my fauiour; to be made pertaker of life  
euerlafting. And I commend my body to  
the earth whereof it is made. Item as  
touching my wife with whome I coupled  
myfelfe in the feare of god my will is  
that during the whole terme of her natu-  
rall life || she || fhall haue fixe pounds p  
Ann to wit yearly and duely paid her out  
of my Eftate by my Executor in good  
marchantable wheate malt and Indian  
corn by euen and equall porcons. Item  
I giue vnto my wife the vfe of the Roome  
we now lye in with the Sellar vnder it and  
the vpper Roomes ouer it, and the vfe of  
the Bedfted in the faid roome during her  
naturall life. Also I giue her all her  
houfehold goods that are remayneing  
which are conteyned in an Inuentory an-  
nexed to the will to be at her owne dif-  
pofeing. As alfo fifeteene pounds to bee  
payd her at three payments prefently

after her Death that is to fay five pounds  
p ann for three yeares to be paid in  
Country pay at the current price. But  
in cafe shee fhould neede it fooner; then  
to be paid her according to her necefsity.  
Moreouer fhee fhall haue the vfe of all  
my houfeholde goods together with my  
Grandchild John Kemball by name as he  
fhall haue occafion to vfe them while he  
abides in the houfe; And my will is that  
if my wife cannot liue Comfortably in the  
houfe with him then fhee fhall haue liber-  
tie to Chufe her another place of being in  
the toun, and hee fhall fupply her with  
wood and pay for her Roome. Item I  
giue vnto my three Daughters Mary Sarah  
and Dorcas five fhillings a peece. finally  
after my Deceafe I giue and Bequeath  
vnto John Kemball my Grandchild my  
Dwelling houfe and all the ground be-  
longing to it and all my meadowe ground  
together with all my Cattell and hufban-  
dry implements. Provided he carry him-  
felfe refpectuely towards my wife And  
in cafe he fhall not; Then I giue vnto my  
faid Grandchild ten pounds and foe not  
to haue to doe with any part of my Eftate  
befides. Item I make my loueing freind  
m<sup>r</sup> Theophilus Wilfon my fole Executor  
to fee my Debts and funerall expences  
fatisfied and paid and my will performed  
and I Doe giue him forty fhillings. And  
I make my loueing friends m<sup>r</sup> Robert  
Paine and Willm White the Ouerfeers of  
this my laft will and testament In wit-  
ness whereof I haue heerto fet my hand  
and feale the day and yeare abouefaid

The marke of John I wyatt (SEAL)

Sealed and fubf[c]ribed in the  
prefence of vs

Robert Payne:

Willm White

Memorandum that after the fealing and  
fubfcribing of this my will notwithftand-  
ing any thing therein conteyned it is alfo  
my will that if my Grandchild John Kem-  
ball doe not eu<sup>y</sup> \* according to my \*  
I fhall giue my executor and ouerfeer \*  
to difpofe of \* \* \* think \* \*

\*Torn off.



An Inuentarie of all or the moſt part of the houſehold goods and Chattles that mary Wyatt now wife vnto John Wyatt of Ipfwich brought a Deliu<sup>r</sup>ed into her hufbands poſſeſſion at the tyme of her marriage.

Imprimis her Apparell

Item a featherbed

Item a feather bolſter & a pillow

It a flockbed and a bolſter

It a green rug & three blancketts

Item a paire of valance and three Curtaines a paire of ſheets and one paire of Pillowbies

Item two trunks and a great cheſt and a great broad Boxe

It three platters one long one and two broad ones a great Pewter candleſticke and a little one

It a great pewter falt

It two pewter baſins a great one and a leſſer one two pewter great pint potts and two leſſes potts

It a pewter bedpan

It one porringer & ſpoones and other ſmale pewter Saucers & plates

It two iron potts a great & a little one.

It an iron kettle a warming pan and a braſe frying panne

It a Peſtell and a mortar

It a paire of Andirons

It two braſſe ſkillets a. 3. pint and a two pint one a braſſe ladle and a braſſe Scummer

It a paire of pot hookes and a paire of pott hangers

It a Chafing Diſh

#### WILL OF MRS. ABIGAIL MOULTON.

The will of widow Abigail Moulton of Salem was proved in the court held at Ipfwich March 27, 1666. The following copy is tranſcribed from the original inſtrument on file in the probate office at Salem.

The Laſt will & Teſtament of Abigail Moulton of Sallem widdow being by Gods hand weake in *in* Body but of Perfet memory: doe diſpoſe of my Eſtate as followeth tt I doe ordaine my Sonne

Robert my whole Executor tt I doe Giue to my ſone Robert two oxen ye beſt with ye tackling belonging to ye teeme with what other tooles I haue & a Mare Colt & ye Bed I did uſe to ly on with all its furniture tt I doe Giue to my ſone Samuell two three yeare ould ſteeres tt I doe Giue to my Sons John & Joſeph to Ech of them a Greate Book tt I doe Giue to my daughter Abigaill one fine ſheete tt to my daughter Hannah I doe Give my beſt Bed with all itr furniture & one fine ſheete tt to my daughter Miriam I doe Giue one laſte ſheete tt to my daughter Mary I doe Giue one payre of pillobers: & my will is the Reſt of my lining ſhall be Equally deuided to my daughters Abigall & Hannah: & I doe Giue to my daughter Abygall all ye land hur father had of hur for debt tt my will is y<sup>e</sup> Remainder of my Eſtate ſhall be Equally deuided to my ſone Samuell & to my daughters Abigall Mirian & mary tt my will & deſire is that mr Joſeph Grafton ſenr & mr Henrey Bartholmew & George & Samuell Gardner be ouer ſeeres of this my will & Gardients to my Children tel thay Com to Age As witnes my hand this 5<sup>th</sup> 12<sup>th</sup> 1665 Abigail Moulton

Samuell Gardner  
George Gardner

#### NOTES.

Alexander, ſon of Daniel Brown, baptized Aug. 27, 1786.

Anne, daughter of Daniel Brown, baptized Jan. 31, 1790.

Charles, ſon of Thomas Brown, late of Ireland, baptized March 6, 1725-6.

Mary, daughter of Thomas Brown, baptized Jan. 18, 1735-6.

Clarissa, daughter of John Brown, baptized Oct 16, 1796.

Dudley, ſon of John Brown, 6th, baptized Oct. 6, 1776.

Elizabeth, daughter of John Brown, baptized Dec. 21, 1738.

Fanny and Lucy, twin daughters of John Brown, baptized May 27, 1798.

Hannah, daughter of John Brown, 3d, baptized Dec. 15, 1793.

Molly, daughter of John Brown, jr., baptized Sept. 26, 1779.

Parker, son of John Brown, 5th, baptized Sept. 4, 1774.

—*Ipswich records.*

## SALEM COURT RECORDS AND FILES.

*Continued from page 34.*

Court, June 28, 1659.

Judges present: Worshipful Mr. Simond Bradstreet, Mr. Samuel Symonds, Maj.-gen. Daniel Denyson and associate Maj. Will: Hathorne.

Grand jury: Mr. Edmond Batter, Serg. John Porter, Nicolas Potter, Nathaniel Kirtland, Bray Wilkins, Hen: Collens, sr., frances Burrell, William Charles, John Pearce, Tho: fiske, Will: Dodge and Thomas Putnam.

Jury of trials: Mr. Hen: Bartholmew, Mr. Jo<sup>n</sup> Browne, Jeffery Massy, George Norton, Thomas Rootes, Henry Herrick, Mr. Needom, Will: Craft, Mr. Adam Haukes, Tho: Browne, Tho: Millett and Richard Hutton. Benjamin ffelton was chosen to serve on Newell and Herrick's action.

Thomas Wheeler v. Mathew ffarrington. Slander, speaking against Thomas Newell about the church matter between George Keyser and Tho: Newell, and also for saying that said Thomas Wheeler was the Devil's packhorse to do the Devil's drudgery.

Thomas Newell v. Georg Keyser. Slander, saying he was drunk.

Henry Herrick, administrator of estate of Hugh Larkin deceased v. Elyas Stileman, sr. For breach of duty.

John Godfery v. Edward Clarke. Two cases.

Mr. John Croade alias Hughson v. Mr. Peter Cole. Case.

John Godfery v. Will: Simonds and Samll his son. Slander, for charging him to be a witch. Fined. Jury said it was suspicious. [Petition:—

"Whereas diuers of esteme with vs and as we heare in other places, also have for some times have sufered lofes in their estates and some afflickshen on their bodyes also: which as they suppoße doth not arife from any natural caufe or any necklect in themselves but rather from som ill disposed person: that upon diferences had betwixt them selves and one John Godfry refydent at Andever or else wheare at his pleasure wee hofe names ar under wrighten do make bould to sue by way of request to this honored court y<sup>t</sup> you in your wisdom will be plesed if you see caufe for it to call him in question and to heare at present or at soon after seshion what may be sayd in this respect

James dauis sen in y<sup>e</sup> behalfe of his son Ephram dauis

John hafelden and Jane his wife  
Abraham whittyker for his oxe and other things

Ephram dauis in the behalfe of himselfe som things we hear of and it may be they may be of consequence.

Benjamin Swet in the cafe of his child Efabell houldred hearing a voyce and being afflicted in her body

Jobe tyller of Andever for a bird coming in to suck his wife

Charles browne son what he did see although we say no more at present weadow ayres daughter and Goodman Prockters daughter for a pale with som thinge in it."

Thomas Hayne deposed that "being with Goodwife Holdridge she told mee that shee saw a great horfe & shewed me where it stood: I then took a stick & stroke on the place but felt nothing & I heard the doore shake & Goodw: sayd it was gone: out at y<sup>e</sup> doore immediately after shee was taken wth extremety of feare & payne so that she p<sup>r</sup>esently fele into a sweat & I thought she would swoone away: she trembled & shooke like a leafe  
Thomas hayne."\*

"I Nathan Gould testify that being with Godway holdred any night thar ap-

\*Autograph.

peared a great fnake as shee sayd with open mouth & Shee being weak hardly able to goe alone yett then ran & lyd hold of nathan Gould by the head & cold not speak for the space of halfe anower

“ Nath Gould.”

Isabel Holdred deposed that “John Godfree came to the houe where Henry Blafdal her husband & herselfe were & demanded a debt of her husband & said a warrant was out & Goodman Lord was suddenly to come John Godfree [torn off] if we would not pay him the deponent answered yes, tonight or tomorrow if we had it: for I believe we shall not [torn off] we are in thy debt: John Godfree answered thats a bitter word: sayd I must begin & must x Goodman Lord: the deponent answered when thou wilt I fare the not nor all the devils in Hell: and farther deponent testifieth that twos days after this shee was taken with those strange fits with wch shee was tormented a foughnight together night & day: & severall apitions aprd to the deponent in the night: The first night a Humbl bee, the next night a beare aped wch grined the teeth & shooke the claw, thou sayft thou art not affraid; then thinkft Harry Blafdals houe will save thee the deponent answered I hope the Lord Jesus Chrif will save me the apition then spake thou sayft thou art not affraid of all the devils in Hell but I will haue thy heart blood within a fewe houres the next was the apition of a great snake at wch the Deponent was exceedingly affrighted & skipt to Nathan Gold who was in the opposite Chimney corner & caught hold of the hayre of his head & her speech was taken away for y<sup>e</sup> space of halfe an houre; the next night aped a great horfe & Thomas Hayne being there the deponent told him of it: & shewed him where: the sd Tho: Hayne took a stick & strook at y<sup>e</sup> place where apition was & his stroake glanced by the side of it: & it went [torn off] the table & he went to strike againe then the apition fled to the [torn off] & made it shake & went away & about a week after the deponent [torn off] sonne were at the doore of Nathan Gold &

heard a rushing in the [torn off] sayd to her sonne yonder is a beaft: he answered tis one of Goodman Cobbyes black oxen & it came toward them and came within [torn off] yards of them the deponent her heart began to ake for it seemed to have great eyes: & spake to y<sup>e</sup> boy let's go in, but suddenly the ox beat her against y<sup>e</sup> wall & struck her downe & shee was much hurt by it: not being able to rife up but some others carryed me into y<sup>e</sup> houe: all my face being bloody being much bruifed. The boy was much affrighted a long time after & for y<sup>e</sup> space of two houres was in a sweat that one might have washed hands on his haire, further the deponent affirmeth that she hath bin often troubled with a black rat some times apping in the houe & sometimes in the night [torn off] bed & lay on her & sometimes stroaking her face [torn off] as big as an ordinary cat.”

Charles Brown and wife deposed that “about 6 or 7 years since in the meeting house at Rowley being in the Gallarye in the first seate there was one in the second seat (wh he doth to his best remembrance thinks & verely beleave it was John Godfry) this deponent did see him yaning ope his mouth & while he foe yaned this deponent did see a small teat under his Tongue and further this deponent saith that John Godfrye was at this deponents houe about 3 yeare since speakeing about the power of witches he the sayd Godfrye spoke that if witches were not kindly entertained the devill will appeare unto them & aske them if they were greeued or vexed with any body & aske them what he should do for them & if they would not give them beer or victalls, they might let all the beere run out of the cellar & if they lookt steadfastly upon any creature it would dye and it were hard to some witches to take away life either of man or beest yet when they once begin it then it is easye to them.”

William Osgood deposed that “in the year 40 in the moneth of August he being then building a barne for M<sup>r</sup> Spencer John Godfree being there M<sup>r</sup> Spencer



heardfman he on an erering came to y<sup>e</sup> frame where divers men were at worke & sayd that he had gotten a newe mafter against the time he had done keeping cows the s<sup>d</sup> Willi: Ofgood asked him who it was he answered he knew not he againe asked him where he dwelt, he answered he knew not: he asked him what his name was he answered he knew not: he then sayd to him how then wilt thou go to him when thy time is out: he sayd the man will come & fetch me: the w: I asked him haft thou made an absolute bargain he answered that a covenant was made he had fet his hand to it: he then asked of him whether he had not a counter covenant: Godfree answered no: w: o: sayd what a mad fellow art thou to make a covenant in this manner he sayd hees an honest man: how knowest thou sayd w: o: J: Godfree answered he looks like one w: o: then answered I am psuaded thou haft made a covenant with the devill: he then skiped about & sayd I pteffe: I pteffe".

—Files.]

John Godfery v. Henry Palmer. For payment of bond as surety for Abraham Whitaker.

John Hathorne and Sam<sup>ll</sup> Archer, assignees of Sam<sup>ll</sup> Bennett v. Mr. Henry Webb. Case.

John Bennet v. John Lyon. For nursing his child six years.

William Dodg v. Roger Hauscall. Case.

Christopher Lynsie v. Mr. Daniel King. Account.

Paule Mansfeild v. Henry Herrick. For illegally breaking up housen and taking away goods and cattle and giving them to Timothy Laskin and his wife Damaris, who is now the wife of said Mansfeild.

Thomas Newell v. Edward Richards. Slander, saying he was drunk.

John Hathorne and Sam<sup>ll</sup> Archere, assignees of Sam<sup>ll</sup> Bennet v. Mr. Edward Hucheson, Case, for detaining money left in his house by Mr. Henry Webb.

John Godfery v. Abraham Whitaker. Case.

County treasurer to pay charge for bringing from Newbury to Salem two Quakers, who were sent to Boston jail.

William Browne of Gloster has his license to sell strong water renewed, and also licensed to sell wine.

Rober Elwell discharged from training.

The widow of Benjamin Monjoye, deceased, was appointed administratrix of his estate.

Thomas Spooner's fine for not training changed.

Richard Johnson sworn clerk of the market for Lynn.

John Tarbox of Lynn sworn freeman.

Tho: Pigden fined for excessive drinking.

Sam<sup>ll</sup> Allen sworn constable of Manchester.

John Davis sworn constable of Gloster.

Maj. Will Hathorn sworn associate for this county.

The inhabitants of Gloster are to meet in one place for religious services, and Messrs. Millet and Steevens to preach,—one in the forenoon and one in the afternoon, etc., when both are there, until Mr. Emerson be there, or shall come and settle among them.

Mr. Johnson licensed to sell wine in Marblehead.

Joseph Williams, who ran away from his master, Isaack Easty, to return to him (seven months absent).

Will of John Woodice of Salem proved by Tho: Antrum and Tho: flint. Amount of inventory, £69, 5s. [This will was printed in full in *The Essex Antiquarian*, volume VIII, page 18. Inventory taken by Thomas James, Thomas Antrum and Thomas Flint.—Files.]

Will of John Leach, sr., proved by Eliza: Buxton and Mary ffelton; Richard Leach, executor. Amount of inventory, £33, 12s., 10d. [This will was printed in full in *The Essex Antiquarian*, volume VII, page 175. Inventory of the estate of John Leach, sr., was taken 20: 10: 1658, by Daniel Rea and Henry Cook.



Amount, £35, 2s. Debts were due to Philip Veren, Adam Westgate, John Ingersol, Willi Curtis, Ed : Beecham, Tho : Ricks, John Burton and John Grover.—*Files.*]

Joseph Armytage fined for excessive drinking.

[Thomas Pitman of Marblehead, constable, complained to court, 28 : 1 : 1659, that James Smith and wife, "who are adhering to the Quakers," absent themselves from public worship.

Edmund Batter, aged about fifty, deposed that on Salem town records there is a grant of ten acres of land to Thomas Devenish. Sworn in Ipswich court March 30, 1659.

A note of what has been disbursed in the town of Ipswich for the county; for repairing, sending three Quakers to Boston, and charges for the Quakers at Mr. Baker's. Rendered by William Goodhue for the selectmen, 12 mo : 3 : 1658.

Inventory of estate of Benjamin Mountjoy, appraised by William Charles and Joseph Dallever. Amount, £19, 2s., 5d.; all personal. The widow of the deceased was appointed administratrix 28 : 4 : 1659.—*Files.*]

Richard Welch to serve Michael Smith as an apprentice for six years to Feb. 1, 1662, to teach him navigation.

John Hathorne's license for selling wine and strong water and provisions renewed.

Robert Pattashall appointed administrator of estate of Peeter Pitford, deceased.

Five pounds to Topsfield toward building a bridge sufficient for horses at least to be made over the river over against William Towne's house. [Torn petition of the town of Topsfield, signed by Zachcheous Gould and Francis Peabody on file (copy?), in answer to a presentment of this court. They state that they find the work heavy, and "are forced to seek out for some help," etc.—*Files.*]

William Robinson discharged from training.

William Jegles died intestate. Amount of inventory, £148, which the widow shall

keep in her hands for her use. [Inventory of estate of William Jigles taken 26 : 3 : 1659. Amount, £145, 15s. Appraisers: John Browne, John Gardner and Edm. Batter. The children, or three of them married in town long since, the other abroad at sea. The eldest son in England and the master of a ship. Elizabeth, widow of the deceased. 28 : 4 : 1659, ordered that the estate be left in the hands of the widow for her necessities while she lives, and be disposed of by the court at her decease.—*Files.*]

John Kitchin bound to appear at next court.

George Norton's license renewed.

John Williams and Gabrill Collens presented for living from their wives. Mr. William Browne promises to attend to their coming.

Richard Stackhouse possessed a ten-acre lot, which was the land of Richard ffriithy, deceased, divers years since, and none to claim it. Richard Lambert, deceased, was formerly paid for it. Mr. Stackhouse to keep it.

Hugh Laskin died intestate. Amount of inventory of his estate, £58, 2s., 10d. Two-thirds of it is ordered to be paid to Damaris Mansfield (who was the wife of Timothy Laskin, son of Hugh Laskin, deceased), and the rest to the wife of Henry Herrick, daughter of the deceased, Damaris to pay to Timothy Laskin's two sons, John and Timothy (who are under the age of twenty-one). [Inventory of the estate taken March 21, 1658-9, by John Marston and Samuel Pickman. Edmund Batter, Henry Bartholomew, Thomas Hayle, William Hascal and Roger Hascal owed the estate.

Petition of Damaris Mansfield. Her former husband, Timothy Laskin, died, leaving two small children; and the charges for the burial of her father-in-law amounted to £6, 10s. The court was asked to settle the matter of the estate.

Presentments, 27 : 4 : 1659. From Marblehead: James Smith, for often absenting himself from public worship. Convicted 27 : 4 : 1660. Witnesses: Thomas

Pitman and William Charles. Richard Rowland, for sleeping in time of public ordinances. Thomas Gray, for profane swearing. Witness: William Charles. Christopher Codner, for striking Richard Read with his hand. Witnesses: Tho: Ellis, and Erasmus James, jr. Elias White and William Wood, for striking each other in the ferry boat. Witnesses: Tho. Dixie, Jn<sup>o</sup> Codner and Edw: Reade. From Gloucester: Town of Gloucester, for defects in their stocks. The court being satisfied, the stocks being mended, to pay 30*d.* fees. Witness: John Pease. The wife of Wm. Vincent, for disturbing the peace at the meeting house upon the Lord's day. Witnesses: John Davis and John Pease. Town of Gloucester, for want of a bridge over the cut to the lands of William Stevens, respitted till next court in Salem, against which time he is to make the bridge, or the town to answer his presentment. Witnesses: William Vincent and Jeffery Person. From Lynn: Wm. Craft, for a pound breach. Witnesses: Dan Salmon and Franc Burrell. Benjamin Chadwell, for smoking tobacco near a house amongst combustible matter. Witness: Fr. Burrell. John Bread, for smoking tobacco near a house amongst combustibles. Presentment not found. Joseph Armitage, for drinking to excess. Confessed, and was fined. Witnesses: Tho: Wheeler, Georg Keisore and Ed: Richards. From Salem: Sarah Clerk, for stealing a silk scarf from the house of Jn<sup>o</sup> Putname. Confessed to Tho: Putnam. Fined. Richard Stackhouse, for abusing the wife of Franc: Skery in saying that she is a blot and reproach to ye church and a rotten member and a scandal to ye Gospel. Witnesses: Hen: Skery and Kethrine Howard. For absence from public worship: wife of George Gardner, wife of Sam<sup>ll</sup> Shattock, Sam<sup>ll</sup> Shattock, Sam<sup>ll</sup> Selmon, Edw. Wharton, wife of John Kitchin, wife of Rob: Buffum, wife of Hen: Trask, wife of Antony Needham, wife of Jn<sup>o</sup> Southwick, wife of Jn<sup>o</sup> Smith, wife of Nich: Phelps, Daniel and Provided Southwick and Jn<sup>o</sup> Small. Wit-

nesses: Serg. Jn<sup>o</sup> Porter, Corp. Tho: Putnam, Nich. Potter and Ed: Batter. William Kinge, for absence from public worship. Witnesses: Ed. Bishop and Roger Connant. Wife of William Ellet for abusing the wife of Jn<sup>o</sup> Rayment, saying she was a fire brand of hell for her lying tongue. Witnesses: Jn<sup>o</sup> Rayment and wife of Edw: Bishop. To pay ten shillings or make acknowledgment at next lecture at Salem. She paid the fine and costs.

Edmond Batter, foreman.

—*Files.*]

Jn<sup>o</sup> Godfery bound to appear at the general court.

Major Hathorne and the marshall to sell a ten-acre lot in the possession of Tho: Oliver for the use of the county, and also a two-acre lot.

July 1, 1659, William Lord, sr., protested against any deed in his name to the use of the church of Salem, etc.

Nicholas Phelps' wife fined £10 for absence from meeting.

Tho: Putnam, Robert Rand, Tho farrer and John Vinton allowed witness fees.

Mr. Gedney to be paid his due and expenses.

Constable Scerry for going to serve warrants at Marblehead.

Servants of the house to have five shillings.

Marblehead presentments to be heard by Maj. Will: Hathorne.

Mr. John and Zarubabell Endecot and Danyell Samons fined for excessive drinking.

Fined by the constable of Lynn, Tho: Newell: Thomas Browne, for drunkenness; James Bety, for drinking and swearing; and Callum Mackakaion, for being drunk. Newell promised to pay.

Fined by Major Hathorne, 4 mo: 1658-9: Mary Seers fined to Mr. Corwin and to country for receiving stolen goods into her house, etc., in absence of her husband. Robert Lemon engaged to pay. Walter Joy fined for being drunk. Tho: Pitman promised to pay. Tho: Payne

fined for stealing. His master and he agreed.

Power of attorney given by Mr. Hugh Peeters to Mr. Charles Gott, Salem, 27 : 4 : 1641, to look after my house, dispose of ground, mill, etc.

Thomas Lyon, son of John Lyon, sometime of Marblehead, bind myself by order of this court to ffrances Collins of Salem, carpenter. Dated Nov. 1, 1658.

Court held by Maj. William Hathorne 3 : 8mo : 1659 :—

James Smith to be summoned. [Called, but did not answer.—*Files.*]

Richard Rowland admonished for sleeping in public service. [Confessed that he slept sometimes.—*Files.*]

Thomas Gray fined for swearing. Will Charles and John Codner promised to pay it. [Same in files.]

Christopher Codner fined for striking Richard Reade. Witness : Erasmus James. [He struck him with his hand.—*Files.*]

Elias White and Will Wood presented for striking each other in the ferry boat. White fined. [Same in files.]

Tho : Pitman, constable, allowed two shillings for attendance. [Thomas Pitman to have it paid by the delinquents.—*Files.*]

*To be continued.*

#### NOTES.

Elizabeth, daughter of Philip Brown, baptized March 13, 1771.

John, son of John Brown, 3d, baptized June 10, 1791.

Jonathan, son of John Brown, 5th, baptized Dec. 13, 1772.

Lois, daughter of John Brown, baptized June 7, 1795.

Polly, daughter of John Browne, jr., baptized Feb. 10, 1782.

Thomas, son of John Brown, 2d, baptized Oct. 15, 1775.

Martha, daughter of Benjamin Brown, baptized Nov. 15, 1778.

Parker, son of Benjamin Brown, baptized April 25, 1773.

Moses, son of Stephen Brown, baptized Jan. 24, 1773; died of convulsion fits, Feb. 4, 1773, aged about seventeen days.

Lavinia, daughter of Stephen Brown, baptized June 26, 1785.

Peggy, daughter of Stephen Brown, baptized Nov. 6, 1789.

Thomas, son of Stephen Brown, died, of fever, Feb. 13, 1772, aged fifteen days.

Anna, daughter of Stephen Brown, baptized May 27, 1798.

Relief, daughter of Stephen Brown, baptized Dec. 23, 1781; married (of Hamilton) William Francis Jan. 7, 1804, in Beverly.

James, son of Stephen Brown, baptized Feb. 2, 1772.

Sarah, daughter of Stephen Brown, baptized July 13, 1792.

Harriot, daughter of Stephen Brown, baptized May 27, 1798.

—*Ipswich records.*

Sarah Brown of the Hamlet married Abraham Hobbs May 15, 1738.

Sarah Brown married Philip Lord, jr., both of Ipswich, Dec. 13, 1748.

Jemima Browne of the Hamlet published to Nathaniel Poland Sept. 5, 1735.

Sarah Browne published to Benjamin Browne, both of Ipswich, Feb. 25, 1736.

Nehemiah Brown of Ipswich published to Sarah Sayer of Scarborough Jan. 5, 1739.

Stephen Brown, 4th, married Margaret Safford, both of Ipswich, July (June?) 17, 1780.

Anna Brown married William Kinsman March 2, 1773.

Mrs. Anna Brown of Ipswich married Paul Morgan, jr., of Gloucester Jan. 3, 1775.

Christian Brown married Francis Goodhue, jr., April 13, 1758.

Hannah Brown married Nathan Fellows Oct. 27, 1785.

Jacob Brown, 3d, married Mary Patch, both of Ipswich, Nov. 5, 1772.

John Brown, 7th, married Mrs. Mary Hubbard, both of the Hamlet, Jan. 20, 1774.

Joseph Brown, jr., married Susanna Dodge April 18, 1734.

Lucy Brown married Joseph Cole, both of Ipswich, July 27, 1780.



Mary Brown of the Hamlet married Nathan (Nathaniel) Brown, jr., Feb. 28, 1738-9.

Widow Mary Brown married Moses Kimball, both of Ipswich, Sept. 10, 1734.

Elizabeth (*publishment*) (Mary, *marriage*) Brown married Caleb Warner, both of Ipswich, Nov. 8, 1734.

Aaron Brown married Anna Russel, both of Ipswich, Jan. 14, 1741.

Widow Mary Brown married Benja Dutch Dec. 25, 1749.

Elizabeth Brown married Ebenezer Choate, both of Ipswich, March 28, 1750.

Sarah Brown married Daniel Smith, both of Ipswich, Feb. 25, 1761.

Abia Brown married Richard Syle of Rowley (published Sept. 12, 1719).

Abigail Brown married Thomas Jones of Manchester (published Feb. 13, 1719-20).

Hanah Brown published to Samuel Mafield July 10, 1720.

Mercy Brown married James Fuller Lakeman, both of Ipswich, Nov. 3, 1776.

Mercy Brown of Chebacco married John Linsey of Marblehead May —, 1728.

Hannah Brown published to Ephraim Smith 6: 1: 1714.

—*Ipswich town records.*

## QUERIES.

Queries are inserted for one cent a word.  
Answers are solicited.

506. In what towns in Essex county are there historical and genealogical societies?

J. P.

*Worcester.*

507. Joseph Goodridge<sup>5</sup>, born Wenham, Sept. 17, about 1758 or 1760, son of Samuel<sup>4</sup> (Samuel<sup>3</sup>, Benjamin<sup>2</sup>, William<sup>1</sup>) and Lydia (Cue), married Elizabeth —; children, born in Beverly: 1. Joanna; 2. Joseph; 3. Elizabeth; 4. Lydia, born May 12, 1783; married, May 29, 1810, John Gunderson; 5. William; 6. Edward. Wanted, Joseph

Goodridge's wife's name, ancestry, date of marriage, etc.; also, any particulars about John Gunderson who married Lydia Goodridge.<sup>6</sup>

C. A. H.

*Buffalo, N. Y.*

508. Wanted, ancestry of Jane Perkins who married Joseph Brookings, Newbury, 1773.

ALBERT H. LAMSON.

*Elkins, N. H.*

509. Wanted, ancestry of John Butler who married Jane Brookings, Newbury, November, 1807.

A. H. L.

510. Wanted, ancestry of Anna Moulton who married Aquilla Chase of Newbury, 1780.

A. H. L.

511. Wanted, ancestry of Ruth Dole who married Philip Butler of Newbury about 1780.

A. H. L.

512. Who were the parents of Dorothy Wright who married William Wardwell of Andover Nov. 25, 1706?

*Chicago, Ill.*

H. F. W.

513. John Wardwell of Andover married Lydia Hardy Aug. 23, 1759. It is stated that she was the daughter of Joseph and Ruth (Wood) Hardy. I want proof of this, and also of their ancestry.

H. F. W.

## ANSWERS.

354. In the Spofford Genealogy Hannah, daughter of Samuel and Jemima (Freeth) Spofford, born in Rowley Dec. 22, 1716, is said to have married "— Wood, of Bradford." This is evidently a mistake, for the Spofford that married a Wood belonged to another family. The estate of Samuel Spofford was not settled in the probate court, and positive evidence of her husband's name is not therefore attainable from that source; and, indeed, if the estate had been administered in court, probably Hannah would not have been mentioned, if she is the Hannah Spofford who married Robert Craig (or more properly Grag or Gragg) in Bradford Dec. 4, 1735, both being of Rowley, as she and her child died on the



same day, Jan. 2, 1737-8. This is the only Hannah who is qualified to be this Hannah. Robert Grag was a witness to the will of her uncle, John Spofford of Rowley, in the year of his marriage to Hannah. The home of all of these people was the west parish of Rowley, which was incorporated as the town of Georgetown in 1838.—*Ed.*

384. Mary Martin of Marblehead who married Richard Whittemore Dec. 23, 1792, was a daughter of Capt. Knott Martin, jr., of Marblehead. Her mother was Elizabeth Bowen, daughter of Nathan Bowen, esq., of Marblehead, whose family record is given in *The Essex Antiquarian*, volume X, page 57. Mary Martin was baptized in Marblehead, in St. Michael's (Episcopal) church, Dec. 1, 1765. Her father was a coaster. Her mother died in Marblehead July 28, 1809, at the age of seventy-four; and Captain Martin married, secondly, Mercy (Brooks), widow of John Martin, Jan. 20, 1810. Capt. Knott Martin died in Marblehead July 7, 1822, at the age of eighty-seven years and six months. His wife Mercy survived him, and died, his widow, April 21, 1832, aged "eighty-three."—*Ed.*

#### NEW PUBLICATIONS.

VITAL RECORDS OF ESSEX, MASSACHUSETTS, to the end of the year 1849. Salem, Mass., 1908. This is a book of eighty-six octavo pages, bound in cloth, and compiled and published under the provisions of the statute. It includes all records of births, marriages and deaths in the town records and from the cemetery inscriptions and private records. The price, postage prepaid, is ninety five cents. Address the publisher, The Essex Institute, Salem, Mass.

INSCRIPTIONS FROM THE ANCIENT GRAVESTONES OF ACWORTH, N. H. Claremont, N. H., 1908. This is a transcript of the records in the old cemetery of Acworth, N. H., which was settled in 1769, principally by descendants of the Scotch-Irish

colony of Londonderry, N. H. The copies were made by Mr. and Mrs. Charles B. Spofford of Claremont. Mr. Spofford has printed them, together with a list of the Acworth soldiers in the Revolution, in a pamphlet of twenty-four octavo pages, which he will send to any one on receipt of fifty cents.

EXERCISES AT THE DEDICATION OF THE PETERS' HILL MEMORIAL AT WENHAM LAKE OCTOBER 25, 1908. Wenham, Mass., 1908. Rev. Hugh Peters, pastor of the church in Salem, preached a sermon on a little hill at Wenham lake about 1638, being the first religious service ever conducted in that part of Salem called Enon in 1643, when it became a town. The hill has been dug away, and near its site a boulder was placed, on which is a bronze tablet stating the fact of the sermon.

THE MERCHANTS NATIONAL BANK, SALEM, MASS. An Historical Sketch. By *Albert W. Dennis*. Salem, Mass., 1908. This is a history of the old bank, which has been engaged in business in Salem since 1811, and never more flourishing than it is to-day. This volume of sixty-five quarto pages, artistically bound, gives its history in detail. There are many plates, of its home-buildings, inside and out, its past and present corporate seals, its various issues of bills and checks, portraits of its nine presidents and other officers, past and present. The book is unique and well prepared, and gives tone to the bank, which it illustrates so well.

HISTORICAL COLLECTIONS OF THE TOPSFIELD HISTORICAL SOCIETY. Volume XIII. Topsfield, Mass., 1908. This, the thirteenth volume of printed books of the Topsfield Historical Society, contains one hundred and sixty-eight octavo pages. The leading article is a history of the post-office in Topsfield and of its postmasters; and among the number of other papers, Topsfield in the Witchcraft Delusion and Descendants of John French of Topsfield are particularly valuable. Of the four portraits contained in the volume

the most important is that of Dr. Nehemiah Cleaveland, which constitutes the frontispiece.

THE TAVERNS AND TURNPIKES OF BLANDFORD, 1733-1833. *By Rev. Sumner Gilbert Wood.* Blandford, Mass., 1908. This is an attractive volume, bound in buckram, and contains three hundred and fifty small octavo pages. The author is the pastor of the Congregational church in that town, and in love with the antiquities of his locality.

The town was settled in 1735 by a colony of Scotch-Irish, and was located on the main highway of the province between Boston and Albany; and so has a richer store of tavern and stage-coach lore than most towns. Probably no branch of local history is more attractive than that relating to staging and tavern life; and Mr. Wood tells the story in such a manner that the book is interesting to the reader, who may never have seen Blandford.

The volume is finely illustrated. There is a map of the original layout of the town, but most of the remaining fifty engravings are in half-tone printed in brown ink in an artistic manner. They include landscapes, old roads, taverns and residences, inside and out, meeting-house, views of the village, etc.

The mechanical part of the book is of the best kind; and in every part of the volume taste is happily displayed. A good index is not its least useful feature.

The price is two dollars. Address the author at Blandford, Mass.

A HISTORY OF THE UNITED STATES AND ITS PEOPLE from their Earliest Records to the Present Time. *By Elroy McKendree Avery.* Volume V. Cleveland, O., 1908. Another volume of this beautiful work has been issued. In many ways this is the best of the five. The mechanical excellence and especially its typographical superiority is not surpassed by the previous volumes.

This section begins with the period succeeding the French and Indian war;

and ends with the beginning of the Revolution, in 1776. The principal subjects are the stamp act, the tea episode, the provincial and continental congresses, beleaguered Boston, the Northern campaign, early months of the war, and the Declaration of Independence.

The illustrations increase in number in each successive volume apparently, and this contains several hundred. The frontispiece is a color portrait of Samuel Adams, and in fact this volume contains more color prints than either of the earlier issues. There are engravings of many houses, advertisements, documents and wall paper. Many of the articles in the Essex Institute at Salem are illustrated, as the wooden plow used at Boxford on the morning of April 19, 1775, axe used about 1750, a boy's shoe worn previous to the Revolution, loom, reel, saddle bags in which Mrs. Ruth Curtis of Boxford carried food and powder to her husband at the battle of Bunker hill, watch and chain, spectacles, footstove, warming pan, steelyards, old panniers, one-horse chaise, candle-mold, pre-Revolutionary pistol, etc. Among the portraits are those of Gov. Joseph Wanton of Rhode Island, Gov. Francis Bernard, James Otis, Peter Faneuil, Isaac Barre, Patrick Henry, John Dickinson, George III., Queen Charlotte, Lord North, Thomas Hutchinson, Lord Mansfield, Earl of Dartmouth, Thomas Cushing, Benjamin Franklin, Lord Dunmore, Joseph Warren, Earl Percy, Paul Revere, Edmund Burke, Ethan Allen, Israel Putnam, John Burgoyne, Benedict Arnold, Thomas Paine and John Hancock. There are also many autographs, title-pages, revenue stamps, maps and plans, furniture and household utensils, coats-of-arms, apparel, money, etc.

This volume contains four hundred and thirty-two pages, having at its end the usual bibliography of the period. Sixteen volumes in all are promised by the publishers, The Burrows Brothers Company, Cleveland, O.





HERE LIES BURIED  
the BODY OF MR  
JOHN PARLEY  
WHO DIED MAY 2<sup>d</sup>  
1725 & IN <sup>the</sup> 56<sup>th</sup>  
YEAR OF HIS AGE

IF YOU WILL LOOK IT MAY APPEAR  
HE WAS the FIRST BURIED HEAR

INSCRIPTION IN LINEBROOK CEMETERY, IPSWICH.



# THE ESSEX ANTIQUARIAN.

VOL. XIII.

SALEM, MASS., JULY, 1909.

No. 3.

## THE PRE-HISTORIC RELICS OF ESSEX COUNTY.

BY JOHN ROBINSON.

THE age and origin of the thousands of pre-historic implements, commonly known as Indian relics, which are found in all parts of Essex county, in graves, in shellheaps and just beneath the surface of the fields, are questions often asked and variously answered. This article was prepared for a meeting of the Essex Institute and is based on the study of the large collection of pre-historic relics of Essex county in the Peabody museum in Salem and upon the accounts of early local writers and recent works on the pre-historic races of north-eastern America.

The original peopling of this country must remain a matter of speculation. The most reasonable theory would seem to be that the primitive man came from Europe through the northern regions in remotely early time, before the glacial period. That these early inhabitants were then forced southward by the progress of the ice sheet; that those who pushed far to the south became more highly developed in the arts and in culture generally, while those who remained in the northern and mountain regions retained their primitive ways. With the recession of the ice the north gradually became repopled from the immediate south, the stream of population spreading out in several directions. Of course, local gatherings or tribes began to develop distinctive characters; there were continual oscillations, back and forth over the land, migrations and wars,—and the comingling again of once separated tribes.

A study of the so-called shellheaps of Essex county is of much interest and

offers opportunity for many speculations as to the people who left us these waste piles, the only relic of their domestic life.

It has been thought by some writers that the ancient Eskimo at one time occupied this region and were living even farther south and that we had here the relics of two races or groups of pre-historic people. This theory is now generally held and, therefore, it is probable that all of the pre-historic objects found here were the handiwork of one race and that the ruder and more highly finished objects found intermingled in surface collections merely indicate a different condition of the development of this race or, possibly, of different individuals of that race at practically the same period. Of the greatest importance, therefore, is the study of the shellheaps and graves, for only by the study of these may any estimate be made of the age of most of the objects found. The objects found in great quantities in the fields and by the shores of ponds and streams are interesting solely as forms of implements and cannot be assigned to any period except by comparison with the objects from graves and shellheaps.

The shellheaps, found more frequently at Ipswich than in any other part of the county, and, of course, near the salt flats, are generally composed of clam shells thrown in piles near some permanent or temporary camping ground and with these are mingled the refuse, broken implements, pottery, meat bones, etc., of the household, precisely as would be found in our own ash piles. Occasionally oyster shells are found with the clam

shells and in a few instances the heaps are composed almost wholly of oyster shells.

It is probable that these latter are the oldest, one very interesting example of which was opened on Perkins island at the mouth of the Ipswich river and is described in the Bulletin of the Essex Institute at page 158 of volume fourteen. It was composed entirely of oyster shells and some very old forms of clam shells and, also, included human bones broken up and found in a compact mass as if turned out of a pot, indicating, as stated by Prof. F. W. Putnam, that cannibalism was practised by the natives at that remote period.

Passing on to the time when the pre-historic merges into the historical period we find, about the year 1500, that the Algonkin tribes extended from the Savannah river to the straits of Belle Isle and west to Lake Superior. The Algonkins surrounded the Iroquois who were at Montreal and in central New York, with a branch, the Hurons, at Georgian bay. The Iroquois built communal houses, were more cultured and had some ideas of government, as shown by the Hiawatha confederation. The Algonkins on the other hand were more primitive in their ways, lived in huts surrounded by palisades and made ruder implements; they surrounded the Iroquois and were in contact with them on either side.

The Algonkins worshipped light and the four winds and their totems in animal form represented personal gods who could, through the animal, do the owner some good turn. To another person or tribe this same animal might not be sacred. A carved head of wood was sometimes carried by an individual and this and possibly a carved post were their only idols. Carved stone faces from two to five inches long have been found in New Hampshire, New York, New Jersey and elsewhere and carved stone representations of animals have also been found in graves and among the surface relics in several parts of Essex county. At death these primitive people believed that they

would go to the realms of eternal bliss by the route of the milky-way.

Until this time, about the year 1500, or the time of the discovery by Columbus,—the distribution of the races in North America was purely a natural one, unaffected by outside influences. But now comes the first European voyagers and in an ever-increasing stream, forming a period extending over a little more than a century to the time of the permanent settlement of the country,—from Cabot to the Mayflower.

The coming of the Norsemen need not be considered as an influence in the condition of the native races in this part of the country,—if anywhere in North America. Eric was in Greenland in 982 and in 985 that country was settled by Norwegians. In the year 1000 Norsemen sailed southward along the Atlantic coast. The most eminent students who have written on this subject, historians and archaeologists,—Windsor, Fiske, MacLean of Illinois, Reeves of Cincinnati, L. G. Power of Nova Scotia and others consider, even accepting the legends of the Norse sagas as facts, although they are quite generally looked upon as largely romantic,—that the most southerly point which could have been reached was Labrador or New Foundland. The whole length and breadth of the North Atlantic coast from Maine to Virginia have been dug over and re-dug for nearly three centuries and not a single authentic Scandinavian relic has ever been found. The old stone mill at Newport, heralded as a Norse baptistry, was undoubtedly built by Governor Arnold about 1676, a close copy of one near his old home in Chesterton, England. Dighton rock and the rocks in Rhode Island and Newbury, Mass., once thought to have Norse legends carved upon them are now known to simply bear Algonkian inscriptions. The "skeleton in armor," found near Fall River, was the exaggerated story of a few pieces of copper found with the skeleton of an ordinary Algonkin native, buried within the historic period, and similar burials with pieces

of copper have been unearthed at Manchester and Revere, Mass. The Greenland settlement had been entirely wiped out of existence by 1642. The only possible connection between the Norsemen and Eskimo may be found in the influence of Norse legends in Eskimo tales.

But the influence of the early voyagers upon the material life of the natives was very great. John Cabot discovered New Foundland in 1497. Cortereal came there in 1517 and the fishermen in 1517, for there were fifty vessels of various nationalities in New Foundland waters at that date. In 1522, New Foundland probably had a settlement of fifty houses of the fishermen. In 1535, Jacques Cartier sailed up the St. Lawrence river and discovered the Iroquois town of Hocheloga and named it Montreal. A French settlement was attempted in 1542-1543. In 1557, there were engaged in the New Foundland fisheries one hundred vessels from Spain, fifty from Portugal, one hundred and fifty from France and fifty from England, while thirty ships were near Iceland looking for whales. In 1579, a trading ship of three hundred tons came from England and made a profitable voyage—a ship much larger than many of the famous old Salem craft which two centuries later carried our name and the American flag to the most distant ports. Sir Humphrey Gilbert found thirty-six vessels in St. John harbor in 1583, and the French had renewed their trade with Canada two years before. Virginia Dare, the first child of English parents born in northeastern America, saw the light at Roanoke, Virginia, August 18, 1587. Vessels were plying continually along the whole coast. Gosnold named Cape Cod and Martha's Vineyard in 1602, Martin Pring was at New England in 1603 for sassafras and, in the same year, Champlain gave us the map of Gloucester harbor with "the wigwams of the savages" drawn in the sketch and so inscribed. John Smith explored this region in 1614, the permanent settlement quickly followed and the

white man was at Virginia, Plymouth, Salem, Boston and elsewhere to New Foundland and Montreal. And the white man found the Algonkins of this region practically exterminated.

Looking over this list of voyagers who had for a century sailed about the waters of the north Atlantic, continually meeting and trading with the natives, it does not require much imagination to determine from whom the natives obtained the copper ship kettles, iron tools, brass, the so-called copper armor, pipes, beads, etc., of European make which we find in ancient graves and in the shellheaps. It is quite safe to say that all such objects are from two hundred and sixty to three hundred and fifty years old, in individual cases, from certain data we may guess more nearly their exact age.

For a region occupied by a nomadic people, up to 1615 this part of the country was densely populated. There were more inhabitants at Agawam (Ipswich) than at Naumkeag (Salem),—a statement verified by the fact that many more pre-historic relics are found at Ipswich than in the neighborhood of Salem, thus giving silent endorsement to tradition and the stories of the early voyagers. There were, it is said, multitudes of people seen on the shores while abundant corn fields waved their tassels through the late summer. It is estimated that there were forty thousand inhabitants in New Hampshire, Massachusetts and Rhode Island, mostly located near the coast, the more readily to obtain food,—fish and clams as well as woodland game,—and because it is supposed that they were contracted to defend themselves from the five nations of Iroquois with whom they were at war.

The Algonkin tribes from Maine were also in the habit of making raids in this direction to obtain supplies. They were fierce warriors and did not cultivate the land so extensively as the tribes of this region. In 1615, they made a terrible onslaught killing great numbers of the Massachusetts Indians. In 1617-1618, thousands more died of a pestilence which



followed the war and in 1619 the relentless Tarrentines again came down finishing the work of destruction already nearly completed. It was during this last raid that Nanepashemet, the ruler of the Massachusetts tribes was killed in his stronghold at Medford on the Mystic. Thus, so say the Plymouth colonial records, "Almighty God in his goodness prepared the country for the whites." The leaders among the early settlers looked upon this wholesale slaughter of the natives by war and pestilence as a beneficent interposition of a divine providence to provide them with the land needed for their occupation without cost or trouble. Although there were some who felt a certain responsibility for the christian treatment of the natives, this belief of divine interposition held for two hundred years. It was taught in our schools and finally became the key note of our unjust national Indian policy.

After the death of Nanepashemet, Montowampate ruled over Lynn, Salem and Marblehead, then known as Saugus, Naumkeag and Masabequash. He married a daughter of Pasaconaway, the old high priest of the tribes of the region, and after some domestic difficulties, similar to those we read about in our modern court reports, he died in 1633. Later, Wenepoyken, the youngest son of Nanepashemet, appears to have claimed this territory. He died in 1684. Poquanum, a contemporary of Nanepashemet, was the local ruler at Nahant, followed by Manatahqua. These names are variously spelt and each chief received some name from the English, such as Black Will, Sagamore George, James Rumney-marsh, etc. Masconomo ruled at Agawam (Ipswich) in the early days of the settlement.

In the city hall at Salem hangs an ancient parchment, the deed of the land the city occupies, purchased from the descendants of Nanepashemet in 1686 for twenty pounds. On the lower margin of the deed are the signatures of ten of his grandchildren and great-grandchil-

dren or their representatives, and one son of the great chief. We may see here the handwriting of some of the native Indians who may have handled or even possible made some of the objects preserved in our museum collections, objects which we may ourselves handle. It is quite possible that some of the wampum in the museum collection may have come from the grave of one of the signers of this old Salem Indian deed. As late as 1633, John Wonohaquaham, a son of Nanepashemet, dying in Chelsea, left his lands at Powderhorn hill to his son, or to his brother George (Wenepoyken) if his son should be dead, and much wampum to the governor and to his people. He was a good man and bequeathed his son to the care of the Rev. Mr. Wilson of Boston. Of course, some wampum was buried with him and it is quite possible that the specimens of wampum referred to in the museum collection may have belonged to him for they were found in a grave very near Powderhorn hill, just beyond the Essex county line.

In conclusion: It is most probable, since the natives had very largely disappeared when this part of the country was settled, that all objects, included as prehistoric relics, found in Essex county, ante-date the year 1620,—the year after the last Tarrentine invasion. As a primitive race gives up its implements of stone almost immediately on coming in contact with a race more advanced for implements of iron or copper, it is probable that comparatively few stone implements were made by natives of this region after the year 1550. But little mention is made of stone implements in early colonial accounts of the natives notwithstanding so many are found in graves and in the fields throughout the county. These stone implements must generally be three hundred and fifty years old; many may be very much older.

The oldest shellheaps,—those composed principally of oyster shells,—undoubtedly contain the remains of the earliest and most primitive inhabitants and may be



six hundred years old and, possibly, one thousand.

There is no evidence so far produced of paleolithic implements found in Essex county, that is, there are no indications of human occupation in pre-glacial times.

Whatever may have been the origin of the people who left the so-called "Indian relics" behind, there is no doubt that the materials from which the stone axes, gouges, celts, sinkers, arrow and spear points and the soapstone and pottery cooking vessels were made, came from the rock and clay formations of Essex county. Few of the objects of aboriginal make show evidence of being brought from any great distance, except perhaps some specimens of pottery which may have come from Vermont and wampum which may have been made by the Narragansetts of Rhode Island. Even the soapstone pipes similar to some found in Ohio mounds are matched in material by Essex county soapstone. The Tarantines may have left some weapons or ornaments behind them in their raids although they came to plunder and not to trade. But most of such objects would be quite like those made here on account of the same materials, felsite, quartz, etc., being used for arrow and spear points in Essex county and in Maine, even if iron weapons were not more in use than stone at the time of the invasion. One object only in the collection of the Salem museum, a pierced stone ornament, can be positively identified as coming from the east, it was made of rock material not known nearer than Mt. Kineo, Maine.

Practically, therefore, the pre-historic relics of Essex county and such objects as are usually arranged with them may be classified as follows: A few are the relics of the earliest primitive inhabitants and may be one thousand years old; the majority are Algonkian of local workmanship and were made from Essex county rocks or other native materials, nearly all prior to the year 1620. The objects of foreign introduction are European, and were brought here not earlier than the

year 1500 and very few of them later than the year 1630.

#### WILL OF ANDREW HODGES.

The will of Andrew Hodges of Ipswich was proved in the court at Ipswich Jan. 27, 1666. The following copy is transcribed from the original instrument on file in the office of the clerk of courts at Salem, volume XI, leaf 96.

The 11<sup>th</sup> of october 1661

I Andrew Hodges being in perfitt memory do will this very laft will and Testament wherin I give to my beloued wife fife pound a year during her natural life to be paid her as followeth fixe bushel of wheat and reft half in molt and the other half in Indian also I giue her two cows and a yer<sup>l</sup> heyfer and two shep and thef are to be maintayned by my ground fo long as she liues as hir own and half of the wool of the reft of my sheep & I giue to my wif the wool and yarn in the hofe also I giue her my fwine and I giue to my wife Twenty pound to be at her difpofing and my houfhold goods to be for my wiues youfe fo long as she lives unles she fe caufe to take part of them in payment of the twenty pound I haue giuen her also I giue to my wife and her grandchildren three pound to buy them fom parcell also my kinfman Chiles is to find her wood as long as she liues my wyf paying him for the Cutting of it out in Aples or otherwife and my wife is to haue her liuing in the house and youfe of the ground about it her life only the barne is to be at liberty for my kinfman and I give to the poor of this Town fife shillings a year after my wiues death for euer also I giue to the Colledg of Cambridg hear fife pound to be paid after my wiues death in fife year by twenty shillings a year for the good of poor fcollars also I give to Henry Bennit fife pound and to Edward Walden fourty shillings and to Mr. Cobbit fourty shillings and to Mary quilter fourty shillings and to Theophilus Wilfon twenty shillings and thef legacyf to be paid in thre year after my death and to

my coffen Ghils Berdly I give my houe  
and ground about it after my wiues death  
and all my other ground both meddow  
and vpland and cattle and sheep with my  
wearing parrell at my death and for the  
performanc of this my will I bind ouer  
my houe and ground to my two ouer-  
feers and I make my Coffen Ghils Berd-  
ly my Exexetour and Deacon Knowlton  
and Theophilus Wilson my two ouerfeers  
and giue them powr in cafe of not per-  
formanc of my will to dispoſe of my  
houf and ground for the diſcharging of  
my will in witness hereof I haue ſet to my  
hand the day and year aboue written

witneſſes

Theophilus Wilson      Andru hodes  
Thomas Knoulton

#### DESCENDANTS OF THOMAS BROWN OF LYNN.

THOMAS BROWN<sup>1</sup>, born about 1628; turn-  
er, lived in Lynn as early as 1653, being  
a constable in 1665. He married Miss  
Mary Newhall of Lynn before 1658; and  
died, in Lynn, Aug. 28, 1693. She sur-  
vived him, and was his widow in 1701.  
She was born about 1637. His estate  
was appraised at £168, 5s., 8d.

Children, born in Lynn:—

- 2—I. THOMAS<sup>2</sup>, b. —. *See below* (2).
- 3—II. MARY<sup>2</sup>, b. 10: 12 mo: 1655; d. in  
Lynn 18: 3: 1662.
- 4—III. SARA<sup>2</sup>, b. 20: 7: 1657; d. 1: 7 mo:  
1658.
- 5—IV. JOSEPH<sup>2</sup>, b. 16: 11: 1658. *See below*  
(5).
- 6—V. SARAH<sup>2</sup>, b. 13: 8: 1660; d. 11: 2 mo:  
1662.
- 7—VI. JOHN<sup>2</sup>, b. —; of Stonington, Conn.,  
in 1706.
- 8—VII. JONATHAN<sup>2</sup>, d. 12: 7: 1666.
- 9—VIII. MARY<sup>2</sup>, b. 28: 6: 1666; m. Thomas  
Norwood of Lynn, wheelwright, Aug.  
24, 1685; and was living in 1702.
- 10—IX. JONATHAN<sup>2</sup>, b. 24: 11: 1668; probably  
died before 1693.
- 11—X. ELEAZER<sup>2</sup>, b. 4: 6 mo: 1670; of Ston-  
ington, Conn., in 1706.
- 12—XI. EBENEZER<sup>2</sup>, b. 16: 1: 1671-2; lived in  
Lynn; and administration was grant-  
ed on his estate Oct. 7, 1700.
- 13—XII. DANIEL<sup>2</sup>, b. 29: 9: 1673; d. young.
- 14—XIII. GRACE<sup>2</sup> (twin), b. Jan. 4, 1674; d. Jan.  
7, 1674.

15—XIV. ANN<sup>2</sup> (twin), b. Jan. 4, 1674; d. Jan.  
7, 1674.

16—XV. DANIEL<sup>2</sup>, b. Feb. 1, 1676; husbandman,  
tanner and cordwainer; lived in Lynn;  
m. Mary Salter of Charlestown June  
8, 1710; she was his wife in 1723; he  
d., and was buried June 12, 1761, in  
Lynn; his estate was appraised at  
£164, 1s., 7d.

2

THOMAS BROWN<sup>2</sup>, lived in Lynn until  
about 1690, when he removed to Ston-  
ington, Conn., where he was living in  
1701. He married Hannah Collins Jan.  
8, 1677; and she was his wife in 1686.

Children, born in Lynn:—

- 17—I. SAMUEL<sup>3</sup>, b. Dec. 8, 1678.
- 18—II. HANNAH<sup>3</sup>, b. Dec. 5, 1680.
- 19—III. MARY<sup>3</sup>, b. May 26, 1683.
- 20—IV. SARAH<sup>3</sup>, b. July 8, 1686; d. young.
- 21—V. SARAH<sup>3</sup>, b. July 18, 1688.

5

JOSEPH BROWN<sup>2</sup>, born in Lynn 16: 11:  
1658. He was a husbandman, and lived  
in Lynn. He married Sarah Jones Dec.  
22, 1680; and died before Feb. 28,  
1723-4, when administration was granted  
upon his estate, which was appraised at  
£361, 11s.

Children, born in Lynn:—

- 22—I. JOSEPH<sup>3</sup>, b. April 12, 1682. *See below*  
(22).
- 23—II. JOHN<sup>3</sup>, b. March 31, 1684; d. Oct. 23,  
1691, in Lynn.
- 24—III. THOMAS<sup>3</sup>, b. Dec. 20, 1685; d. young.
- 25—IV. MARY<sup>3</sup>, b. May 17, 1688; d. July 7,  
1688.
- 26—V. JOHN<sup>3</sup>, b. Oct. 20, 1691. *See below*  
(26).
- 27—VI. THOMAS<sup>3</sup>. *See below* (27).
- 28—VII. EBENEZER<sup>3</sup>, living in 1725.
- 29—VIII. DANIEL<sup>3</sup>, b. in 169—. *See below* (29).
- 30—IX. BENJAMIN<sup>3</sup>, living in 1725 (this may be  
a mistake for Ebenezer).

22

JOSEPH BROWN<sup>3</sup>, born in Lynn April 12,  
1682. He was a mariner, and lived in  
Salem. He married Sarah Brattle Nov.  
24, 1706; and died before 1722. She  
survived him, and married, secondly, Wil-  
liam Peard of Salem, sailor, Nov. 25,  
1722, in Salem.

Children, born in Salem:—

- 31—I. JOSEPH<sup>4</sup>, b. July 18, 1708; living in 1725.  
 32—II. SARAH<sup>4</sup>, b. Dec. 12, 1710; living in 1725.  
 33—III. MARY<sup>4</sup>, b. Oct. 18, 1712; living in 1725; probably m. William Hall about 18: 8: 1734.

## 26

JOHN BROWN<sup>3</sup>, born in Lynn Oct. 20, 1691. He was a husbandman, and lived in Lynn. He married Miss Mary Paul Aug. 30, 1709; and became delirious and *non compos* in 1728, dying before Aug. 27, 1759, when administration was granted upon his estate, which was valued at £347, 4s., 2d. She survived him, and became *non compos*, having a guardian appointed Sept. 10, 1759. She boarded with her son Ephraim until Oct. 8, 1767.

## Children:—

- 34—I. JOHN<sup>4</sup>; in 1763, he had been absent and unheard of for seventeen years; husbandman; lived in Lynn, 1767 and 1771, and in Lynnfield, 1785.  
 35—II. MARY<sup>4</sup>, m. Samuel Larrabee Oct. 5, 1741; and was his widow in 1763.  
 36—III. HANNAH<sup>4</sup>, m. Benjamin Atwell, "a stranger" in Lynn, Oct. 18, 1748; and was living in 1763.  
 37—IV. SARAH<sup>4</sup>, m. Joseph Downing June 30, 1763.  
 38—V. EPHRAIM<sup>4</sup>, b. in 17—1 *See below* (38).

## 27

THOMAS BROWN<sup>3</sup>, born in Lynn. He was a husbandman, and lived in Lynn. He married, first, Dorcas Prisbury Dec. 26, 1709; and, second, Martha Mansfield May 11, 1738. His wife was Martha Brown in 1765. He died in 1769, his will, dated June 3, 1765, being proved March 7, 1769.

## Children, born in Lynn:—

- 39—I. WILLIAM<sup>4</sup>, b. Oct. 19, 1710; had a grandson, Benjamin Brown, in 1779.  
 40—II. SARAH<sup>4</sup>, b. Feb. 18, 1712-3; m. Joseph Greeley of Roxbury (pub. June 4, 1738), and was living in 1779.  
 41—III. THOMAS<sup>4</sup>, b. Oct. 5, 1716; d. before 1762, leaving children.  
 42—IV. JAMES<sup>4</sup>, b. Oct. 8, 1720; living in 1779.  
 43—V. MARY<sup>4</sup>, b. June 13, 1725; m. Ephraim Hall Dec. 6, 1745; and was living in 1779.

- 44—VI. EBENEZER<sup>4</sup>, b. March 24, 1728; blacksmith; lived in Lynn; m. Anna Downing (pub. March 23, 1776); he d. in 1779; his will, dated July 24, 1779, proved Oct. 4, 1779; she was his (?) widow, of Lynn, 1795; his estate was appraised at £3,653, 8s.

## 29

DANIEL BROWN<sup>3</sup>, born in Lynn in 169-. He was a husbandman, and lived in Lynn. He married Margaret Smith March 8, 1719-20; and she died in Lynn, being buried July 27, 1758. He lived in Lynn in 1765, and probably died at Nahant Feb. 20, 1766.

## Children, born in Lynn:—

- 45—I. JOSEPH<sup>4</sup>, b. March 20, 1730. *See below* (45).  
 46—II. ELIZABETH<sup>4</sup>, b. Aug. 16, 1734.

## 38

CAPT. EPHRAIM BROWN<sup>4</sup>, born in 17—. He was a cordwainer and yeoman, and was a captain, and called "gentleman" in the latter part of his life. He married Anne Twiss of Salem Feb. 15, 1742-3; and died before 1784. Administration was granted upon his estate April 2, 1788. His property was valued at £283, 9s., 2d. She survived him, and died, his widow, in Lynn, Feb. 9, 1806.

## Children, born in Lynn:—

- 47—I. EPHRAIM<sup>5</sup>, b. June 19, 1743; probably d. before 1788.  
 48—II. RUFUS<sup>5</sup>, b. Sept. 17, 1744. *See below* (48).  
 49—III. JOHN<sup>5</sup>, b. Nov. 19, 1746. *See below* (49).  
 50—IV. PETER<sup>5</sup>, b. March 27, 1749. *See below* (50).  
 51—V. EZRA<sup>5</sup>, b. Nov. 2, 1750. *See below* (51).  
 52—VI. SARAH<sup>5</sup>, b. Sept. 22, 1753; m. Joseph Barrett before 1793.  
 53—VII. JONATHAN<sup>5</sup>, b. Sept. 22, 1755; living in 1793.  
 54—VIII. BENJAMIN<sup>5</sup>, b. Nov. 17, 1757; cordwainer; lived in Merrimac, N. H., in 1792.  
 55—IX. HANNAH<sup>5</sup>, b. Nov. 28, 1759; m. Thomas Mansfield, jr., May 26, 1786; and was living in 1793.  
 56—X. JAMES<sup>5</sup>, b. March 11, 1762; marched to battle of Lexington; m. Catherine Berry of Chelsea (pub. May 19, 1787); lived in Jamaica, Vt., where he d. in 1833.



- 57—XI. RACHEL<sup>5</sup>, b. Sept. 2, 1764; m. Samuel Boardman, jr., May 3, 1786; and was living in 1793.

## 45

JOSEPH BROWN<sup>4</sup>, born in Lynn March 20, 1730. He lived in Lynn, and married Esther Meriam Oct. 15, 1751. She died in Lynn Sept. 12, 1765; and he married, second, Hannah Ramsdell May 15, 1766. They were living in Lynn in 1786.

Children, born in Lynn:—

- 58—I. SAMUEL<sup>5</sup>, b. July 13, 1752.  
 59—II. JERUSHA<sup>5</sup>, b. Oct. 27, 1754; probably m. Thomas Hall April 5, 1781.  
 60—III. MARGARET<sup>5</sup>, b. Dec. 28, 1758.  
 61—IV. JOHN<sup>5</sup>, b. Sept. 5, 1761.  
 62—V. JOSEPH<sup>5</sup>, b. Dec. 17, 1766. *See below* (62).  
 63—VI. WILLIAM<sup>5</sup>, b. Sept. 1, 1768. *See below* (63).  
 64—VII. ESTHER<sup>5</sup>, b. Aug. 15, 1770; probably m. Benjamin Buckman of Boston Nov. 13, 1791.  
 65—VIII. SARAH<sup>5</sup>, b. Aug. 5, 1773.  
 66—IX. —<sup>5</sup>, buried June 8, 1776.  
 67—X. SOLOMON<sup>5</sup>, b. March 4, 1780; m. Sarah Stocker April 15, 1801; and lived in Lynn.  
 68—XI. SALLY<sup>5</sup>, b. April 17, 1786.

## 48

RUFUS BROWN<sup>5</sup>, born in Lynn Sept. 17, 1744. He was a cordwainer, and lived in Boston in 1784. He married Lydia Burrill Jan. 19, 1765; and she was his wife in 1767.

Child, born in Lynn:—

- 69—I. EPHRAIM<sup>6</sup>, b. April —, 1767. *See below* (69).

## 49

JOHN BROWN<sup>5</sup>, born in Lynn Nov. 19, 1746. Probably lived in Lynn; and was dead in 1793. He probably married Elizabeth Hutchinson Oct. 4, 1766.

Child:—

- 70—I. RICHARD<sup>6</sup>. *See below* (70).

## 50

PETER BROWN<sup>5</sup>, born in Lynn March 27, 1749. Probably lived in Lynn, and died before 1793.

Child:—

- 71—I. EZRA<sup>6</sup>, living in 1793, when Joseph Bryant of Stoneham was his guardian.

## 51

EZRA BROWN<sup>5</sup>, born in Lynn Nov. 2, 1750. Marched to the battle of Lexington. He was a heel maker, and lived in Lynn. He married, first, Jane Stocker Nov. 29, 1779; and she died March 25, 1805, in Lynn. He married, second, Miss Mary Mansfield Oct. 8, 1807; and she died in Saugus, being buried there Sept. 7, 1849, at the age of eighty-six. She was born in that part of Lynn which was incorporated as Saugus in 1815. Mr. Brown died in Saugus Feb. 19, 1829, at the age of seventy-eight.

Children, born in Lynn:—

- 72—I. MARTHA<sup>6</sup>, b. Oct. 24, 1780.  
 73—II. RUTH<sup>6</sup>, b. Jan. 2, 1783.  
 74—III. SARAH<sup>6</sup>, b. Dec. 10, 1784.  
 75—IV. EZRA<sup>6</sup>, b. Aug. 16, 1787; shoe cutter; lived in Lynn; m., first, Mary Ashton Oct. 8, 1809; she d. May 15, 1830; m., second, Mary Goldsmith Dec. 1, 1831; she d., of consumption, Feb. 8, 1846, aged thirty-nine; m., third, Miss Hannah Hill Nov. 18, 1847; he had children.  
 76—V. MARSHALL<sup>6</sup> (twin), b. Dec. 31, 1793; lived in Lynn; m. Abigail Brown of Salem (pub. April 26, 1817); and they were living in Lynn in 1823.  
 77—VI. THEODATE<sup>6</sup> (twin), b. Dec. 31, 1793; m. Micajah C. Pratt Nov. 26, 1812.  
 78—VII. EBENEZER<sup>6</sup>, b. Sept. 2, 1796.

## 62

JOSEPH BROWN<sup>5</sup>, born in Lynn Dec. 17, 1766. He lived in Lynn; and married Elizabeth Young Feb. 6, 1787.

Children, born in Lynn:—

- 79—I. JOSEPH<sup>6</sup>, b. Jan. 2, 1791; cordwainer; m. Lydia Breed Sept. 9, 1810; and lived in Lynn, where he died, of dropsy, June 22, 1846, aged fifty-six.  
 80—II. EUNICE<sup>6</sup>, b. May 21, 1792.  
 81—III. ESTHER<sup>6</sup>, b. March 26, 1796.  
 82—IV. SALLY<sup>6</sup>, b. Sept. 6, 1804.

## 63

WILLIAM BROWN<sup>5</sup>, born in Lynn Sept. 1, 1768. He was a cordwainer, and lived in Lynn. He married Miss Mary Rhoads of Lynn July 23, 1790; and she died, his wife, in child-bed, Sept. 22, 1796, aged thirty-three. He died in Lynn, of consumption, Nov. 26, 1826, aged fifty-eight.

Children, born in Lynn:—

- 83—I. WILLIAM<sup>6</sup>, b. March 4, 1793.

- 84—II. POLLY<sup>6</sup>, b. in 1794; d., of dysentery, Oct. 6, 1795, aged seventeen months.  
85—III. JAMES<sup>8</sup>, b. June 14, 1795.

69

EPHRAIM BROWN<sup>6</sup>, born in Lynn April —, 1767. He married Miss Sally Ingals May 23, 1790; and lived in Lynn.

Children, born in Lynn:—

- 86—I. SARAH<sup>7</sup>, b. Aug. 16, 1791.  
87—II. JOHN<sup>7</sup>, b. April 10, 1793.

70

RICHARD BROWN<sup>6</sup>, heel maker, lived in Lynn. He married Elizabeth Richards Aug. 26, 1787; and died before Nov. 10, 1790, when administration was granted upon his estate, which was appraised at £81, 5s., 10d. She survived him.

Child:—

- 88—I. FANNY<sup>7</sup>, under age in 1790.

OLD NORFOLK COUNTY RECORDS.

*Continued from volume XII, page 184.*

Moses Worcester of Kitterie, planter, for £25, conveyed to John Allin of Salisbury, mariner, three cow commonages in Salisbury, my proportion of those granted to my father, Rev. William Worcester, deceased; my 2-acre lot of salt marsh belonging to ye first higledee prigledee lots of salt marsh granted to my said father in a place commonly called Mr. Hall's farm; and one acre and thirty rods of marsh in said farm, in Salisbury, March 10, 1674-5. Wit: Tho: Bradbury and Jabez Bradbury.

Jonathan Thing of Exiter, in his lifetime sold to Jonathan Robinson of Exiter 20 acres of upland and swamp, and died suddenly without signing the deed, now Johannah Thing (her J mark) and Jonathan Thing, jr., administrators of the estate of the deceased, transfer to the purchaser the title to the land, which was near the grantee's house and bounded by Henry Moulton, ye common way y<sup>t</sup> goeth from Hampton to Exiter and Edward Gillman, June 18, 1674. Wit: Sam<sup>ll</sup> Levit and Jn<sup>o</sup> Gilman, jr. Ack. by both 25: 7: 1674, before Sam<sup>ll</sup> Dalton, commissioner.

Ens. John Samborn of Hampton, administrator of the estate of Robert Tuck, deceased, for £12, conveyed to Jonathan Robinson of Exiter 4 acres of salt marsh in Hampton lying between birch island and ye falls river, bounded by marsh of Anthony Stanian, Jn<sup>o</sup> Clifford (sometime Richard Swains) and Tho: Sleeper, it being the marsh set off to said deceased by Abraham Drake, marshall, on execution against Eliakim Wardell of Hampton in 1663, June 22, 1669. Wit: Hezron Levitt and John: Robbin. Ack. 27: 8: 1674, before Sam<sup>ll</sup> Dalton, commissioner.

Peter Doue of y<sup>e</sup> city of New Sarum, in ye county of Wiltes, esquire, for £90, conveyed to Timothy Lindall of Boston, merchant, all real estate in Salisbury formerly of my father Francis Doue of said city of New Sarum, gent., I being his only son and heir, Sept. 5, 1674. Wit: John ffawcett and Ambross Ringwood.

Peter Doue of ye city of New Sarum, in ye county of Wiltes, esquire, appointed his friend Timothy Lindall of Boston, merchant, his attorney to collect rents, etc., in New England, Sept. 5, 1674. Wit: John ffawcett and Ambros Ringwood.

Richard Currier of Eamsberrie, with consent of wife Anne, conveyed to Peter Tappan of Nuberie 200 acres of land in Eamsberrie, bounded by highways on three sides and land of widow Whitteridg, being lot 11; and a division next Hampton line not yet laid out, being lot 18, April 5, 1675. Wit: Tristram Coffyn and John Coffyn. Ack. in court at Salisbury April 13, 1675.

William ffuller, sr., of Hampton, yeoman, for seven acres of fresh meadow, conveyed to John Moulton of Hampton 13 acres of salt marsh in Hampton, in ye spring marshes, bounded by ye great pond, marsh of Tho: Nudd, Nilus river, great ox common, Wm. Samborn, Joseph Mo—, Sam: Fogg and Tho: Levit, May 10, 1672. Wit: Sam<sup>ll</sup> Dalton, jr., and Elizabeth Ayer. Ack. May 23, 1672, before Sam<sup>ll</sup> Dalton, commissioner.

Sam<sup>ll</sup> Symonds (Symons—signature) of Haverhill, for £30, conveyed to Aquilla

Chase of Newbury 66 acres of land in Haverhill in the third division, bounded by Hauks meadow highway, Matthias Button, Mr. Ward's sower meadow, bare meadow and Joseph Jonson's hauk's meadow, April 12, 1672. Grantor's wife Elizabeth Simons (her e mark) also signed. Wit: Tho: Duston and Robert ffoard. Ack. April 14, 1675, before Sam<sup>l</sup> Dalton, commissioner.

Aquilla Chace (his A mark) of Nubery, for £33, to Daniell Musilowa of Newbury 66 acres of land in Haverhill, bounded by Hauks meadow highway, Matthias Button, Mr. Ward's sower meadow, bear meadow highway and Hauks meadow in the possession of Joseph Johnson, Feb. 1, 1674. Wit: Anthony Somerby and William Titcome. Ack. by grantor and his wife Hester 14: 2: 1675, before Sam<sup>l</sup> Dalton, commissioner.

Edward Goue of Hampton, husbandman, conveyed to Benjamin Shaw of Hampton 10 acres of salt marsh in Hampton on ye south side of Taylers river, being ye remainder of 30 acres of marsh granted to old Cross, five acres of which had been given to the grantee, five acres sold to John Cleford, sr., and ten acres sold to Sam<sup>l</sup> flogg, the remaining ten acres now conveyed are bounded by said marsh of Sam<sup>l</sup> flogg, John Cleford, sr., grantee and marsh of Tho: Levitt, April 30, 1674. Grantor's wife Hannah Goue signed and acknowledged. Wit: Joseph Dowe and Daniel flogg. Ack. April 13, 1675, before Sam<sup>l</sup> Dalton, commissioner.

John Severans of Salisbury, planter, conveyed to William Sargent of Salisbury, planter, 20 acres of upland in Salisbury, on the west side of Pawwaus river between lands of Anthony Colby and Thomas Macy and said river and the highway running athwart the great lots ends, 20: 9: 1644. Wit: Tho: Bradbury. Ack. in court at Salisbury 15: 2: 1659.

William Sargent, sr., of Amesbury conveyed to Tho: Wells of Amesbury 55 rods of land, being part of my house lot, in Amesbury, bounded by Vanes lot now

in ye possession of grantee and ye country highway, July 1, 1673. Wit: Robert Lord, jr., and ffreegrace Norton. Ack. by grantor, and his wife Johanna released dower, July 1, 1673, before Daniel Denison.

Richard Currier of Amsbury, planter, conveyed to Isaac Morrill of Salisbury, blacksmith, 40 acres of land in Amesbury, between Pawwaus river and slade brook, being formerly part Jarrett Haddon's, part William Barnes', part Wm. Sargent, sr.'s, and part James Georg's, and bounded by a highway, common land, Pawwaus river and Robert Jones, Oct. 2, 1774. Wit: Phillip Grele and John Page, jr. Ack. in court at Salisbury April 13, 1675.

Henry Ambross of Salisbury, weaver, and wife Susanna (her S mark), formerly wife of Timothy Worcester, for £12, conveyed to Robert Downer of Salisbury, in satisfaction of a debt of about £19, due from said Timothy to Josiah Ward of Salem, 2¼ acres of land in Salisbury, formerly part of a house lot of Rev. William Worcester, father of said Timothy, bounded by Georg Goldwyer, ye country highway leading to Hampton and John Allin of Salisbury, seaman, Aug. 6, 1674. Wit: John Severans and James Poulsen. Ack. in court at Salisbury April 13, 1675.

John Sanders of Weeks, in the parish of Downton, in ye county of Wilks, yeoman, appointed his friend and kinsman Richard Nuberie, yeoman, his attorney to recover his and his wife Hester's land in Salisbury, received from their father Rolfe by will or otherwise, and also land in other plantations in New England or Barbadoes, May 9, 1674. Wit: Henrici Butler, "seq<sup>m</sup>a auctale Regia Anglie notarij publici."

Robert Downer (his R mark) of Salisbury conveyed to William Allin, jr., of Salisbury, planter, 1¼ acres of salt marsh in Salisbury in a place called Bareberrie meadows, which I bought of Mr. Anthony Stanian, and formerly belonging to William Partridg sometimes of Salisbury, deceased, bounded by a great creek, marsh of Willi: Pilsbery, Henry Brown



and Tho: Hauxworth (formerly in ye possession of Onezephorus Page), Jan 20, 1674. Wit: Tho: Bradbury and Jabez Bradbury. Ack. May 1, 1675, before Robert Pike, commissioner.

William Allin, jr., of Salisbury, planter, conveyed to William Pilsberie of Nuberie, husbandman,  $1\frac{1}{4}$  acres of salt marsh, in ye bareberry meadows, in Salisbury which I lately bought of Robert Downer, being part of a lot formerly purchased by said Downer of Mr. Anthony Stanian, and formerly belonging to William Partridg of Salisbury, deceased, bounded by a great creek and marsh of grantee, Henry Brown and Onezephorus Page (formerly of Tho: Hauxworth), April —, 1675. Wit: Willi: Carr and John Bradbury. Ack. May 1, 1675, before Robert Pike, commissioner.

Jn<sup>o</sup> Dickison, sr., deposed as to verbal contract he heard at his Rock meadow between Thomas Carter and William Allin several years before, as to exchange of land, that is, Carter's house lot in Salisbury and Allin's 10-acre planting lot by Powwaw river in Salisbury. Sworn in court at Salisbury April 13, 1675.

Jn<sup>o</sup> Maxfeild deposed similarly to Jn<sup>o</sup> Dickison, as above, being also present, and that William Allin, sr., reserved some of the oak timber on his lot for pipe staves. Sworn as above.

Thomas West (his T W mark) of Salisbury, for £10, conveyed to Daniell Ladd, jr., of Haverhill 10 acres of upland in Haverhill, bounded by Nath<sup>l</sup> Singletary, John Haseltine, common land and ye west meadow highway, March 6, 1671-2. Wit: Nath<sup>l</sup> Saltonstall and Samuel Gild. Ack. March 6, 1671-2, before Nath<sup>l</sup> Saltonstall, commissioner.

John Todd of Rowley and wife Susanah, for £30, conveyed to Daniel Lad, jr., of Haverhill 4 acres of land in Haverhill, bounded by ye highways and Steven Kent, sr.;  $1\frac{1}{2}$  acres of meadow on Merrie's creek, bounded by common and grantee; 1 acre in Rose meadow, bounded by Tho: Lilford; and four rights of cow commons, Feb. 21, 1667. Wit: Daniel

Ela and Abraham Haseltine. Ack. by Mr. Todd Feb. 4, 1668, and by his wife Sept. 22, 1669, both before Nath<sup>l</sup> Saltonstall, commissioner.

Robert Clement of Haverhill, cooper, conveyed to Daniel Lad, jr., of Haverhill 10 acres of upland in Haverhill, bounded by Jn<sup>o</sup> Dowe, Daniell Hendrix and common, Feb. 3, 1671. Wit: Jn<sup>o</sup> Wells and James Pecker. Ack. Feb. 3, 1671, before Nath: Saltonstall, commissioner.

John Bond of Haverhill, for £40, conveyed to Daniel Lad, jr., of Haverhill 27 acres of land in Haverhill, bounded by John Williams, jr., William Neff and Button's pond, March 28, 1674. Wit: Robert fford and Joseph Bond. Grantor's wife Hester released dower and signed (her E mark) April 22, 1674, before Nath<sup>l</sup> Saltonstall, commissioner. Mr. Bond ack. June 29, 1674, before Mr. Saltonstall.

Jeremiah Levit of Exiter appointed his brother Sam<sup>l</sup> Levit of Exiter his attorney to care for his estate in Exiter, sawmill, etc., in his absence, Dec. 2, 1670. Wit: John Barsham and his wife Mehetabel Barsham (her n mark), who testified as to execution of the power of attorney 6: 2 mo: 1675, before Sam<sup>l</sup> Dalton, commissioner.

Sarah Sargent (her SS mark) of Eamsbery, maiden, was, by her father, William Sargent of Eamsbery, lately deceased, appointed executrix of his will with her brother Tho: Sargent, which will was proved in court at Salisbury April 13, 1675, and she now appoints her said brother to act for her as said executrix, April 14, 1675. Wit: Tho: Bradbury and John Bradbury. Ack. May 10, 1675, before Robert Pike, commissioner.

Nath<sup>l</sup> Boulter of Hampton, yeoman, for £20, conveyed to Jeremiah Levit  $\frac{1}{8}$  of a saw-mill at Exiter, which I bought of Tho: King of Exiter, on ye westerly side of Exiter river at ye lower falls, and  $\frac{1}{4}$  of the land which the partners of the mill bought of Mr. Sam<sup>l</sup> Dudley, lying by ye lot of Nicolas Smithe, Aug. 24, 1669. Wit: Mehetabel Dalton and Hannah

Dalton. Ack. 24 : 6 : 1669, before Sam<sup>ll</sup> Dalton, commissioner.

Hugh Sharratt (his HS mark) of Haverhill conveyed to Robert Clements of Haverhill my third division of upland, containing 176 acres in Haverhill; 30 acres of my second division of upland; 11 acres of meadow in Hawkes meadow and Spickett meadow, and another meadow beyond Spickett meadow adjoining meadow of grantee, "all w<sup>ch</sup> is a former pmise made by mee y<sup>e</sup> fd Hugh Sherratt, vnto y<sup>e</sup> Church of Ipswitch, That I would take Elizabeth ffane w<sup>ch</sup> is now y<sup>e</sup> wyfe of y<sup>e</sup> sd Robert Clement as my owne Childe," Jan. 12, 1662. Wit: Richard Littlehale, Dan<sup>ll</sup> Ela and Peter Nash. Ack. 12 : 5 mo : 1664, before Simon Bradstreet.

Hugh Sherratt (his H S mark) of Haverhill, for £10, conveyed to Robert Clements of Haverhill 2 acres of ye pond meadow, and 2 or 3 acres of upland, bounded by grantor and common; and rights of commonage, Aug. 1, 1665. Wit: John Carlton and James Pecker. Ack. Nov. 23, 1668, before Nath<sup>ll</sup> Saltonstall, commissioner.

Hugh Sherratt (his H S mark) of Haverhill, for £116, 10s., conveyed to Robert Clement of Haverhill my house lot of 4 acres in Haverhill, fences, orchards, etc.; my east meadow of 3 acres, bounded by east meadow river and grantee; my fourth division of 120 acres with two commons, Oct. 19, 1670. Wit: John Osgood and Thomas Wasse. Ack. Nov. 1, 1670, before Sam<sup>ll</sup> Dalton, commissioner.

At court at Salisbury April 14, 1674, Phillip Grele acknowledged a judgment to Mr. Tho: Bradbury of 3000 white oak barrel staves or 1500 white oak pipe staves to be delivered at ye ferry landing near ye bridge in Salisbury.

Execution tocarry out above judgment, dated Sept. 11, 1674. Levied upon an acre of fresh meadow of Phillip Grele in Salisbury, bounded by a new ditch, an old ditch, creek and said Grele, near ye neck bridge, Sept. 14, 1674, by Henry Dow, marshall.

Moses Worcester of Kitterie, planter, for £18, conveyed to Richard Hubbard of Salisbury, blacksmith, ½ of 10-acre lot of fresh meadow in Salisbury, at ye great meadows, being part of ye first division of meadow formerly granted to my reverend father Mr. William Worcester (since deceased) by town of Salisbury, bounded by meadow of John Sanders, Jn<sup>o</sup> Stevens, sr., William Bradbury, great neck and ye little river so called, May 21, 1675. Wit: Tho: Bradbury, William Bradbury and William Carr. Ack. May 21, 1675, before Robert Pike, commissioner.

Robert Quenby (his I mark), of Eamsberie, ship-carpenter, for £4, conveyed to Jn<sup>o</sup> Easman of Salisbury, planter, my 10-acre lot of upland in Eamsbery, bounded by Joseph Peasly, James George, jr. (called ye children's land), and James Georg, sr., Feb. 2, 1673. Wit: Tho: Heynes and Jn<sup>o</sup> Severans, jr. Ack. May 16, 1675, before Robert Pike, commissioner.

John Eyer of Salisbury, planter, hath sold to John Stevens of Salisbury, planter, my now dwelling house and house lot of 2 acres, bounded by grantee and Daniel Lad; and my right of commonage in Salisbury. Wit: Thomas Whittier. Recorded June 10, 1675.

Tho: Whittier, aged about 53, deposed that about 26 or 27 years ago, being at ye house of John Eyer, sr., in Salisbury, said Eyer and Jn<sup>o</sup> Stevens standing betwixt their two houses called me to them, and Eyer told me he had sold his house and lot and common rights to Jn<sup>o</sup> Stevens, etc. Sworn March 18, 1672-3, before Rob: Pike and Henry Brown, commissioners.

John Woollcot (Woolcott-signature) of Newbury, carpenter, for £30, conveyed to Nath<sup>ll</sup> Cheyny of Newbury, wheelwright, meadow in Haverhill on north side of saw-mill meadow, bounded with a brook that comes out of meadow of Dan<sup>ll</sup> Hendricks, being the land I bought of Jn<sup>o</sup> Haseltine (also, Haselton), Jan. 24,

1673. Wit: Mary Woollcot (her m mark) and William Chandler. Ack. by grantor, and wife Mary (her m mark) consented, July 6, 1674, before Symond Bradstreet.

Edward Goue of Hampton, husbandman, and wife Hannah, for £65, 10s., conveyed to John Gill of Salisbury 70 acres of land in Amesbury, granted to Rev. William Worcester by Salisbury, called ye first farm, bounded by Major Pike, John Weed, great swamp and land deputed for ye use of ye ministry, May 6, 1675. Wit: Tho: Philbrick and Tho: Cram. Ack. before Sam<sup>l</sup> Dalton, commissioner, he May 10, 1675, and she June 10, 1675.

Hugh Marsh of Nuberie and wife Judith (her  $\frac{1}{2}$  mark), for £4, 11s., conveyed to Thomas Wells of Amesbury 2 acres of land which was formerly land of Willi: Sargent, sr. (part of his house lot), in Amesbury, bounded by land grantee bought of said Sargent on which grantee's house now standeth, ye country highway, "vahan's lot" (now in possession of grantee by town grant) and said Sargent, July 13, 1674. Wit: Moses Pengry, jr., and Mary Lad (her M mark). Ack. April 26, 1675, before Nath<sup>l</sup> Saltonstall, commissioner.

John Robinson of Exiter, for £14, to Moses Gillman of Exiter the dwelling house in Exiter I bought of Mr. Edw: Gillman, sometime Mr. Purmitts house and lot of  $2\frac{1}{2}$  acres, bounded by Isaac Grosses, meadow I bought of Edward Gillman (sometime of Henry Robie), bounded by Humphry Wilson's meadow nearest ye great cove, and 2 acres of fresh meadow in ye woods which I bought of Edward Gillman (sometimes Sam<sup>l</sup> Greenfeild's), Willi: Mores and Tho: Kings, 24: 2: 1674. Wit: John Gillman and Elizabeth Gillman. Ack. in court at Hampton 3: 8 mo: 1674.

Edward Gillman of Exiter conveyed to my brother Moses Gillman one-fourth of a saw-mill, now a building on ye little fresh river on ye western side of ye town with all ye running gears to it, and one

quarter of 300 acres of upland lying to ye mill 1: 9 mo: 1653. Wit: Jn<sup>o</sup> Gillman and Edw: Gillman, sr. Ack. 7: 9 mo: 1653, before Tho: Wiggin.

Edward Gillman of Exiter, for £36, conveyed to my brother Moses Gillman of Exiter one house and three house lots I bought of Henry Roby which was sometime one of them Cumton's, y<sup>e</sup> other Mr. Needums and ye other Tole's; 10 acres of land at one end of a house lot that was sometimes Goodman Cram's; 20 acres of land I bought of Joseph Armitage formerly Tho: Jones'; 40 acres of land at ye head of ye stony brook; a meadow I bought of Henry Roby (being  $\frac{1}{6}$  of the whole); 7 acres of meadow I bought of Goodman Maston against the river between Stony brook and great cove; 3 acres of meadow I bought of Henry Roby lying beyond great cove;  $\frac{3}{4}$  acre of meadow I bought of Goodman Cram;  $\frac{3}{4}$  acre yt was Mr. Purmat's; 60 acres of land I bought of Henry Roby at ye elbow of ye falls in ye comon field; 60 acres of upland above stony brook and great cove; all the rights of Henry Roby and Ralfe Hall at ye new meadows; and one orchard joining to said house. Wit: Tho: Bradbury and Georg Brown. Ack. in court at Hampton 8: 8: 1653.

Ralf Hall, for £8, conveyed to Moses Gillman my house lot which was sometimes Robert Smith's and the addition to it granted to me, etc.; also,  $\frac{1}{2}$  of a share of meadow in ye woods, etc., Dec. 29, 1652. Wit: Edward Gillman and John Robinson. Ack. "ye last of ye last m<sup>o</sup> 1652" before Tho: Wiggin.

William Marston [his  $\frac{1}{2}$  mark] of Hampton conveyed to Moses Gillman of Exiter my interest in a 33-acre planting lot, and a grant of 7 acres and 63 rods of meadow in ye second division in Exeter, sometimes in ye hands of Richard Morris, late of Exiter and by him sold to Josuah Hews of Roxbury, who sold it to me, Dec. 20, 1658. Wit: Christopher Hussey and Samuel Dalton. Ack. 14: 1: 1658, before Tho. Wiggin.



Richard Hubbard of Salisbury discharged mortgage of  $\frac{1}{4}$  of saw mill at Exiter being ye lowermost mill towards ye south side of y<sup>e</sup> falls to secure 10,000 feet of pine boards at Boston, given to him by John Young of Exiter, July 13, 1675. Wit: Tho. Bradbury and the mark of Mary MB Bradbury. Ack. July 13, 1675, before Robert Pike, commissioner.

Jacob Pirkins [his  $\frac{1}{2}$  mark], late of Hampton, now living at Holmeshole on ye Island Martyn's Vineyard, for £18 in money and 6,000 feet of pine boards, conveyed to Jn<sup>o</sup> Smith of Hampton, tailor, 6 acres of salt marsh in Hampton near Salisbury line, formerly given to me by my father Isaac Pirkins of Hampton, bounded by Jn<sup>o</sup> Brown, Mr. Ruck and said deceased, 23: 12: 1674. Wit: Joseph Dow and William Tuck. Ack. 24: 12: 1674, before Sam<sup>l</sup> Dalton, commissioner.

Jn<sup>o</sup> Godfrey [his IOHN mark] of Andiver, planter, conveyed to Benjamin Thomson of Boston, schoolmaster, all my estate "on this side or beyond Seas," July 23, 1670. Wit: Jn<sup>o</sup> Riglee, Ralph Heteberg and Hannah Hareland. Ack. July 29, 1670, before Edward Ting, assistant. Recorded also in registry of deeds at Salem, book 4, leaf 120, at Ipswich, book 4, leaf 6, and in the records of the colony, Notary Records, page 298.

Tho: Dow [his D mark] of Haverhill and wife Dorcas (her † mark), for £22, conveyed to Tho: Easman of Haverhill 20 acres of land in Haverhill, bounded by Phillips Easman, little river and way that goeth to Daniell Bradley's, July 18, 1673. Wit: Gilbert Wilford (his W mark) and Haniel Clarke. Ack. July 18, 1673, before Nath: Saltonstall, commissioner.

Joseph Chace of Hampton, for £13, to Dan<sup>l</sup> Lamprey of Hampton about 4 acres of upland in Hampton in ye east field, bounded by a common way on ye South going toward ye sea, Wm. fifield on ye north and Joseph Moulton, March 24, 1673-4. Wit: Henry Dow and Henry Moulton. Ack. by grantor and wife Rachel, who released her dower right, 28: 10: 1674, before Sam<sup>l</sup> Dalton, commissioner.

James Philbrick, sr., of Hampton, mariner, conveyed to Daniell Lamprey of Hampton 7 acres of swamp and upland in Hampton near house of grantee, bounded by Moses Cox, Nath<sup>l</sup> Batcheller and a common way yt goeth to ye landing place, Nov. 5, 1673. Wit: Henry Lamprey and Joseph Chace. Ack. by grantor and his wife Ann Dec. 5, 1673, before Sam<sup>l</sup> Dalton, commissioner.

Henry Lamprey, sr., of Hampton, cooper, for £10, paid by Mr. Brown of Salem to my son Dan<sup>l</sup> Lamprey, conveyed to said Daniel Lamprey 40 acres of land in Hampton granted to me by the town in ye new plantation in ye west part of the town, July 10, 1673. Wit: Henry Palmer and Sam<sup>l</sup> Dalton. Ack. 6: 7 mo: 1673, before Sam<sup>l</sup> Dalton, commissioner.

*To be continued.*

#### WILL OF EDMUND CLARKE.

The will of Edmund Clarke of Gloucester was proved in the quarterly court held at Ipswich March 27, 1666. The following is a copy of the original instrument on file in the probate office at Salem.

I Edmond Clerke being by Gods providence Cast upon my bed of Sickneffe & weakeneffe & not knowing how neare the time of my departure out of this world may bee at hand doe therefore appoynt & declare this my laft will and Testament in manner following ffirst I Committ & Commend my Soule into the hands of God the ffather of Spirits and my Body to the Grave to be decently buried & for my Goods and estate it is my will & I doe give and bequeath unto my wife Agnes Clerke my House and Lands \* & vpland during the time of her widowhood wholly to enjoy all the vfe & profits of the same but \* doth marry then it is my will & I doe hereby appoynt & determine that Shee only have & enjoy \* part of the Sayd Houses & Lands during her Life But in Cafe that

\*Torn off.

my Sonn unto whom I shall give the Sayd  
 \*      nd be not of age when my  
 Sayd wife doth ||marry|| then it is my  
 will that shee Shall still injoy all the vfe  
 & profitts of \*      Houfe & Lands un-  
 til hee bee of the age of twenty & one  
 years Also I give and bequeath unto  
 my sayd wife the vfe and benefit of all  
 the Houfehold Stuffe during the terme of  
 her Life Item I give & bequeath unto  
 my *Eldest* Sonn John Clerke my Houfe &  
 Lands both meadow & vpland three  
 fifths of two thirds of the Sayd *Lands*  
 to have & injoy as his own proper Right  
 when hee Shall attayne the age of twenty  
 & one yeares that is if he \*      ther  
 doe marry as abovefayd otherwise shee to  
 have the vfe and benefitt of all the lands  
 as abovefayd during her ||widdowhood||  
 Also it is *my* will and meaning & I doe  
 hereby appoynt & declare that my Sonn  
 John Shall enter upon the other two fifths  
 of two \*      when his brother Joseph  
 shall attayne the Age of twenty & one  
 yeares Item I give & bequeath unto my  
 youngest son Joseph Clerke two fifths of  
 two thirds of all the Sayd Lands both  
 Meadow & Upland according to the just  
 value & estimation & this to be payd unto  
 my sayd son Joseph as a Legacy the one  
 of the Sayd two fifths when hee shall  
 attayne \* age of twenty & one years &  
 the other when hee shall attayne the age  
 of twenty & two years and this Legacy  
 shall \*      unto my son Joseph by his  
 brother John Clerke out of his estate  
 And the abovesayd thirds of my Lands  
 bequeathed \*      wife during her life  
 after her deceafe I doe give & bequeath  
 unto *unto* my Eldest Sonn John provided  
 that my fonn \*      pay to her brother  
 Joseph a Legacy the Just value of two  
 fifths out of this third in good & lawful  
 payment of New England Item I give  
 & bequeath unto my Daughter Abigail  
 Sergeant three pounds which Sayd Summ  
 of three pounds I doe appoynt my Sonn  
 John to pay thirty five shillings & the  
 other part viz twenty-five shillings I doe

appoynt my Sonn Joseph to pay &  
 this three pounds they shall pay either  
 to her or her Heirs executors or Assigns  
 in good & lawfull pay of New England  
 after the deceafe of my sayd wife their  
 Mother Also I doe give and bequeath  
 unto my Sayd Daughter my great Bible  
 the fame to have & injoy after my deceafe.  
 And for my Cattell after my debts are  
 payd out of the remaynder I doe give one  
 third part to my said wife & the other  
 two thirds I doe give to my two sonns  
 abovesayd to be equally divided between  
 them And that my will may be performed  
 according to the true meaning & intent  
 thereof I doe hereby appoynt & declare  
 my said wife & my sonn in law william  
 Sergeant to bee Executor & Executreffe.  
 In wittnesse whereof I the sayd Edmond  
 clerke have hereunto Set my hand the  
 fifth day of this present Month of Febru-  
 ary Anno Dom one thousand six hundred  
 sixty & five.

Edmund Clarke

Subscribed in the prefence  
 of us  
 Sylvefter Eueleigh  
 harlakinden Symonds  
 Philip Staynwood

#### BROWN NOTES.

Phebe Brown married John Sachwell  
 (also Shatchell), both of Ipswich, March  
 22, 1725.

Mary Browne married Thomas Lord  
 May 24, 1686.

Elizabeth Browne married David Rob-  
 erts, both of Ipswich, Feb. 18, 1729-30.

Widow Mary Brown of Ipswich pub-  
 lished to Ephraim Chamberlain of Boston  
 May 25, 1731.

Mary Browne of Ipswich published to  
 Richard Smith, resident in Ipswich, Nov.  
 25, 1732.

Mary Browne of Ipswich published to  
 Thomas Pinder Nov. 1, 1740.

Sarah Brown published to Lawrence  
 Carter, both of Ipswich, June 6, 1755.

\*Torn off.

Adnah Brown of Ipswich published to Benjamin Patch April 6, 1754.

Christian Brown published to Francis Goodhue, both of Ipswich, March 19, 1758.

Pelatiah Brown published to Martha Wallis, both of Ipswich, Oct. 21, 1758.

Eunice Brown of Ipswich published to Timothy Thornton of Boston March 28, 1761.

Esther Brown published to Daniel Redington, both of Ipswich, April 18, 1761.

Sarah Brown married Josiah Poland, both of Ipswich, March 6, 1769.

—*Ipswich town records.*

## SUFFOLK COUNTY DEEDS.

### VOLUME IX.

The following are abstracts of all records in volume IX of the Suffolk county registry of deeds relating to Essex county persons and property, where parties are given as residing, or property is mentioned as being located in Essex county. The records in this volume cover the period from 1674 to 1676.

Jeremiah Belcher of Ipswich, planter, for £30, mortgaged to Thomas Kellond of Boston, 100 acres of land in Haverhill, bounded by land of Mr. Thomas Cobbett, a pond called Haverhill pond and the common, Sept. 10, 1674. Witnesses: Thadeus Mackarty and Thomas Kemble. Acknowledged Sept. 10, 1674, before Edward Tyng, assistant.—*Page 17.*

John Weaver of Bristol, England, mariner, mortgaged to Mr. Thomas Norman of Boston and J<sup>n</sup> Atkinson of Newbury, who became bound for me to Tho: Woodbridge of Newbury, merchant, for £700, to perform award of Maj.-gen. Daniel Denison, Maj. Robert Pike, Capt. Nath: Saltinstall, Capt. Will<sup>m</sup> Gerish and Mr. Richard Dole, my ketch called ye Three Sisters now riding at anchor before Boston, Dec. 11, 1674. Witnesses: Hugh March and Joseph Pike. Acknowledged Jan. 1, 1674, before Edward Tyng, assistant.—*Page 80.*

Joshua Holdsworth of Boston, mariner, and wife Sarah, conveyed to Dea. John Phillips of Boston, dwelling house and land in Boston on the street leading from the Mill bridge toward Winnesemet ferry, bounded by land of Nicholas Potter of Salem, Nathaniell Robinson and John ffield, Feb. 13, 1674. Witness: Jonathan Bill. Acknowledged 13: 12: 1674, before Tho: Clarke, assistant.—*Page 128.*

Theoder Atkinson, sr., of Boston, felt-maker, conveyed to Capt. William Davis of Boston, John Rogers of Ipswich and Samuel Wheelright of Wells, all in New England, for the use of Mary Atkinson, now wife of grantor, house and land in Boston, bounded by Henry Ellis, the street leading from the third meeting house toward the house of Sarah Oliver, land of Joseph Baker and James Webster, hereby making void a former conveyance to them for the same purpose of another house and land by deed dated 28: 9: 1672, March 1, 1674. Witnesses: ffreegrace Bendall and Thomas Kemble. Acknowledged March 11, 1674-5, before Daniel Gookin, sr., assistant.—*Page 143.*

Charter party, July 30, 1674, John Ruck of Salem, Richard Lord and John Blacklitch, all of Connecticut, merchants, owners of the good ketch called the John and Sarah of Salem, seventy tons burden, now riding at anchor in the harbor of Salem, let it to Richard Wharton of Boston, merchant, and company for a voyage of from five to ten months from Boston to Cape Sables, thence to the port of Rotchell river of Sudore, Sherant, Nantz or Burdeox, in France, and from thence to Boston. But in case Samuell Pickman, the master of the ketch shall learn of wars raised between England and France, before reaching France, he shall sail to Portugal, Spain or England, etc. Witnesses: Jo: Hobart, A. Melott and John Hayward, scr. John Hayward swore to the execution, etc., of the charter party July 7, 1675, before Simon Bradstreet and Daniel Denison.—*Page 221.*

John Jefford (also Gefford) of Line, merchant, for £60, leased, for 995 years,



to John Joliffe of Boston, merchant, forty acres of woodland near Bass river, in Essex county, bounded by land of Benjamin Balch of Salem, husbandman, of Henry Herrick of Salem, husbandman, which land was formerly of John Woodberry of Salem, and which he leased to John Williams of Bristol, in England, and I secured of said Williams, Sept. 13, 1675. Witnesses: Robert Haughton and free-grace Bendall. His wife, Margaret Geford, also signed, and both acknowledged 29: 9: 1675, before Simon Bradstreet.—*Page 270.*

Francis Davenport of Boston, mariner, for £40 paid by Samuel Shaddock, attorney to Tho: Scott of Salem, merchant, and in behalf of Wm. Rogers of Boston, mariner, etc., mortgaged to Wm. Rogers the dwelling house and land in Boston adjoining to the house of Wm. Snelling, physician, possessed by virtue of will of Mr. Wm. Snelling, late of Boston, deceased, whose daughter he married, Jan. 21, 1675. Wife Ann Davenport also signs. Witnesses: Nath<sup>l</sup> Broughton and Margret Rogers. Acknowledged Jan. 21, 1675, before Daniel Dennison.—*Page 331.*

William Paine of Boston, merchant, in consideration of a contract of marriage between my son John Paine of Boston, merchant, and Sarah Parker, daughter of Mr. Richard Parker of Boston, conveyed to my said son the island lying near Dorchester called Thompson's island, granted by the general court to said Thompson, and afterward in the hands of Capt. Francis Norton and Mr. Nicholas Davison and by them sold to me; all my houses and lands in Ipswich, etc.; if said John should die leaving no issue then the houses and lands in Ipswich shall be for the children of my daughter Hanna Appleton, deceased, viz: Hanna, Judith and Samuel, March 15, 1658 9. Witnesses: Richard Parker and William Howard.—*Page 346.*

Robert Sanford of Boston, husbandman, conveyed to James Allen of Boston, gentleman, teacher of the first church in Boston, and his wife Elizabeth, dwelling house and 300 acres of land in Salem,

grantee by Salem to Townsend Bishop in 1635, who sold it to Mr. Henry Chickering 6: 8 mo: 1641, who sold it to John Endicott, esq., late governor, deceased, bounded by land of Zerubbabel Endicott and Farmer Porter, which I bought of grantee Feb. 29, 1671, Nov. 3, 1676. Grantor's wife Elizabeth Sanford signed by her mark (3). Witnesses: Jonathan Howard and Robert Howard, notary public. Acknowledged by both Nov. 3, 1676, before John Leverett, gov.—*Page 406.*

John Paine of Boston, merchant, son of William Paine of Boston, merchant, deceased, for a legacy in said William's will, dated Oct. 2, 1660, to Hannah Appleton, daughter of Samuel Appleton of Ipswich, and now wife of William Downe of Boston, merchant, conveyed to said William Downe his dwelling house and land in Boston, etc., bounded by land of James Halsey and Robert Bronsden, Dec. 29, 1674. Witnesses: Hezekiah Usher, jr., and Robert Howard. Acknowledged Jan. 13, 1674, before Simon Bradstreet, assistant.—*Page 423.*

John Paine of Boston, merchant, and William Downe of Boston, merchant; agreement to build a wharf, Dec. 30, 1674. Witnesses: Hezekiah Usher, jr., and Robert Howard. Acknowledged Jan. 13, 1674, before Simon Bradstreet, assistant.—*Page 426.*

#### GAZETTE NOTES.

*S A L E M , October 3.*

Laft Wednesday died here, in the 88th Year of her Age, Mrs. *Elizabeth Gardner*, Relict of Capt. *John Gardner*, deceased.

The same Day also died, aged 77 Years, Mrs. *Margaret Mackay*, Relict of Capt. *Daniel Mackay*, deceased.

Laft Thursday the Rev. Mr. JOHN CLEAVELAND, Pastor of a Church in Ipswich, was married to Mrs. MARY FOSTER, of this Town.

A declaration of the presbytery of Balymena, Ireland, in relation to Rev. John Murray, who had been preaching at New-

buryport and other places in this county, is given in *The Essex Gazette*, Sept. 26-Oct. 3, 1769.

—*Essex Gazette*, Sept. 26-Oct. 3, 1769.

### IPSWICH INSCRIPTIONS.

#### OLD LINEBROOK PARISH CEMETERY.

This cemetery was first used in the spring of 1725, the first person buried there being John Perley, who gave the land for the purpose of a burial place. The frontispiece shows the inscription on the stone at the head of his grave. The following are all the inscriptions to be found there bearing dates prior to 1800.

In Memory of  
MISS NABBY CHAPMAN  
who died April 13, 1808  
Aged 19 years & 9 months.

Also Mary Chapman,  
died Sep. 19, 1775;  
Aged 3 years.

*Daughters of Mr. Joseph &  
Mrs. Mary Chapman.*

*The rising morning cant assure  
That we shall end the day  
For death stands ready at the door  
To seize our lives away*

IN  
memory of  
Miss Ruth Chapman  
*Dau<sup>r</sup> of Mr. Joseph & Mrs.  
Mary Chapman*, who  
died July 31, 1799  
Aged 32 years.

M<sup>rs</sup> ELIZABETH CONANT  
*Relict of  
Mr William Conant*  
died March 28<sup>th</sup> 1798  
*Æt. 72.*

MATTA CONANT,  
Daughter of M<sup>r</sup> Mofes &  
M<sup>rs</sup> Mary Conant,  
died Dec. 2<sup>d</sup>, 1798  
*Ætat 16*

*It's a Loud call unto us  
For to prepare to die  
Let us make hast for time doth waste  
And Death is drawing nigh.*

HERE lies the Body  
of M<sup>r</sup> WILLIAM CONANT  
who departed this Life  
July 1<sup>st</sup> 1784 :  
Aged 63 years 3 months  
and 12 days

*They die in Jesus & are blest  
How kind their slumbers are!  
From sufferings & from sin releas'd  
And freed from every snare.*

Mrs. Mercy Fowler  
*died*  
Oct. 24<sup>th</sup> 1773,  
*Ætat. 61.*

Here Lyes the Body of  
M<sup>r</sup> Abraham How who  
died March 6 1770  
Aged 84 Years  
And departed this life in full  
assurance of faith and came to the  
Grave as a flock of Corn in his Season.

In Memory of  
Cap<sup>t</sup> ABRAHAM HOWE,  
Jun<sup>r</sup> who departed  
this Life Jan<sup>r</sup> 8<sup>th</sup> 1795  
in the 41<sup>st</sup> year of  
his age.

*Father, I give my spirit up,  
And trust it in thy hand:  
My dying flesh shall rest in hope  
And rise at thy command.*

In Memory of  
Deacon ABRAHAM HOWE,  
*who departed this life,*  
Nov<sup>r</sup> 5<sup>th</sup> 1797, *Ætat.* 71.

*When I can read my title clear  
To mansions in the skies,  
I bid farewell to ev'ry fear,  
And wipe my weeping eyes.  
Should earth against my soul engage,  
And hellish darts be hur'd,  
Then I can smile at satan's rage,  
And face a frowning world.  
Let cares, like a wild deluge come,  
And storms of sorrows fall;  
May I but safely reach my home,  
My God, my heav'n, my all,  
There I shall bathe my weary soul  
In seas of heav'nly rest  
And not a wave of trouble roll  
Across my peaceful breast.*

*In Memory of*  
Miss ELIZABETH HOWE  
daughter of Cap<sup>t</sup> Abraham  
& M<sup>rs</sup> Lucy Howe, who  
died Aug<sup>st</sup> 24<sup>th</sup> 1796. *Ætat* 30.

*Why should we tremble to convey  
Their bodies to the tomb,  
There the dear flesh of Jesus lay  
And left a long perfume*

Here Lyes the Body  
of M<sup>rs</sup> Hephzibah How  
wife of Abraham How  
who died April 13<sup>th</sup> 1753  
Aged 62 Years

And meekly resigned her Soul  
unto God in whose presence there  
is fullness of Joy and at whose  
right hand are rivers of  
pleasure for evermore.

HERE lies buried y<sup>e</sup> Body  
of M<sup>r</sup> JOHN HOWE, *son of*  
CAP<sup>T</sup> ABRAHAM and M<sup>rs</sup>  
LUCY HOWE, who depart  
-ed this Life Jan<sup>r</sup> 13<sup>th</sup>  
1781: In the 25<sup>th</sup> year  
of his age.

*Altho his body lies in this cold grave  
The earth too narrow for his souls  
flight,  
He's wing'd for heaven & took a hasty  
For crown of glory in y<sup>e</sup> realms of light*

HERE lies the Body  
of MARK HOWE  
Son of CAP<sup>T</sup> ABRAHAM  
& M<sup>rs</sup> LUCY HOWE  
who died July 13<sup>th</sup>  
1776: In the 4<sup>th</sup>  
year of his Age.

*Here lies Mark Howe  
Who lately died  
With two dear brothers  
Near his side.*

HERE lies the Body  
of M<sup>r</sup> AMOS JEWETT  
son of M<sup>r</sup> AMOS  
& M<sup>rs</sup> JANE JEWETT  
who died Decem<sup>r</sup>  
28<sup>th</sup> 1775;  
In the 21<sup>st</sup> year of  
his age.

HERE LYES BURIED  
the BODY OF M<sup>r</sup>  
JOHN PARLEY  
WHO DIED MAY Y<sup>e</sup> 2<sup>d</sup>  
1725 & IN the 56  
YEAR OF HIS AGE

IF YOU WIL LOOK IT MAY APPER  
HE WAS the FORSt BURIED HEAR

Dea. ANTHONY POTTER  
died  
June 22<sup>nd</sup> 1791;  
in his 67<sup>th</sup> y<sup>r</sup>

*The end of the righteous man  
is peace.*

MR. EZEKIEL POTTER  
died  
Jan. 18, 1832,  
aged 88 years.

ELIZABETH, his wife  
died May 24, 1781,  
aged 42.

HANNAH, his wife  
died Aug. 9, 1826,  
aged 78.

*Health basks upon thy brow—  
But deaths cold victim see;  
Soon thou must lie as I do now  
And others gaze on thee.*



Here Lyes the Body of  
Lydia Potter Daughter of  
M<sup>r</sup> Ezekiel & M<sup>rs</sup> Mary Potter  
who died Sept<sup>r</sup> 2<sup>jt</sup> 1777  
Aged 17 Years 7 Months

Depart ye Friends dry up your ters  
I must lye here till Chrif appears.

Here Lyes the Body  
of Nathaniel Potter  
Son of M<sup>r</sup> Ezekiel & M<sup>rs</sup> Mary  
Potter who died Septem<sup>r</sup> 26  
1777 Aged 23 Years & 8 Months  
Come mortal man Cast an Eye  
Read thy Doom & Prepare to die

HERE LIES BURIED  
THE BODY OF  
M<sup>rs</sup> ELIZABETH  
SIMMONS WHO  
DIED DEC<sup>r</sup> THE  
8<sup>h</sup> 1768 IN  
THE 53<sup>d</sup> YEAR  
OF HER AGE

HERE lies  
The Body of  
M<sup>rs</sup> ELISABETH SMITH,  
wife of  
M<sup>r</sup> JEREMIAH SMITH,  
who departed this Life  
March 27<sup>th</sup> 1776:  
Aged 62 years.

IN Memory of  
M<sup>r</sup> JAMES  
SMITH,  
who died  
Oct<sup>r</sup> 28.  
1805.  
Æt. 66.

IN Memory of  
M<sup>rs</sup> JEMIMA SMITH  
wife of  
M<sup>r</sup> JAMES SMITH.  
who died  
Dec<sup>r</sup> 14, 1779,  
Æt. 38.

By their side is ASA an infant son Æt. 14D  
*And must this body die  
This mortal life decay  
And must these active limbs of ours  
Lie moul'dering in the clay*

IN Memory of  
Mrs. Jemima Smith  
wife of  
Mr. Jeremiah Smith  
who died Jan<sup>y</sup> 20<sup>th</sup>  
1795 in the 81<sup>st</sup> year  
of her age.

*Behold! & see as you pass by  
As you are now so once was I  
As I am now so you must be  
Prepare for death & follow me.*

IN Memory of  
Mr. Jeremiah Smith  
who Departed this Life  
May 24<sup>th</sup> 1795,  
In the 83<sup>d</sup> year of his  
age

#### WILL OF MRS. BRIDGET BRADSTREET.

The will of Mrs. Bridget Bradstreet of Ipswich was proved in the court held at Ipswich March 28, 1666. The following is a copy of the original instrument on file in the probate office at Salem.

The sextenth day of Ocktober in the yer of our lord 1665 I Bregit Brodfret of Ipfwipch in New England being of whole mind and of good and perfect memory doe make and ordaine this my Laft will and testament in maner and forme following: Inprimes bejng now very weake I Commend my Spirit in to the hands of my Lord and fauious Jefus Chrif and my body to the grond with an Liuly hope of my Refure \* un to Life at the coming of my Lord and fauior Jefus Chrif

Itum I will that all: debts and duties as I ough to any one be well and truuly paid by mine Executor here after *named*

Itum After all my funerall Expences discharged: I will that my fon Moses fhall haue my Barne: and my mufket: ad my *great* Cheft: and Chaire: I all foe giue unto him the kettle: the Bern veffell: ad my touw kellers: and my churne together with what I haue all Redy giuen to my fon mores: which as I confeue doth amount to aboue forty pounds.

\*Torn off.

2ly vnto my Eldest daughter martha Kimball : I giue the ground of mine that she haue in Pofetion and my grene hood : a peuter difh : and M<sup>r</sup> Nortons Bocke : and on fheat and on Pelober

3ly I giue unto my daughter Mary Kemball my ould bibell : my cloth wefkote : my f \* mell *peticutes* an boulfter on yelow : on peuter difh : and on brafen candill ftick : I giue unto my daughter Kemball and my daughter walles my *fteny* \* the Eufe of them both and after the defes of ether of them the Longeft Liuer of them and all foe I giue to them my fkey : of Befes : and my defier is that they giue tham furft sworme to ther other too Sisters :

4th I giue unto my daughter walles M<sup>r</sup>. Cobbets Bock : my ferg gound : ad cloke ; on peuter difh and on skilit : the Bed that I now Ly upon ; on boulfter ad yellow and yellow *Born* : or whight Ruge : on Iron Pote : and on Penifton Peticote.

5ly I giue vnto my daughter Rebecka bondfeld I giue vnto hur my blacke ferg peticote : and my baring *chulh* : on *Peuter difh* and my touw beft IRon pots

6ly vnto my grad child hanah Roph I giue my hate : my waring liny \* and my cheft : and on Pair of fheats : and I giue vnto hur on ho \* cow toow yer ould in the fpring and I giue on Serg wefket

7ly my will is that the Rest of my goods : Chattels : and debts be Equally diuided among my fouer dafters aboue Ritten

and I will and nominate and doth her by difier my Louing frend Samuell plats : to be mine Exeekter of this my will and I doe defier him to fee this my will full feled and in witnes her of I haue her unto fet to my hand the day and *and* yer of our Lord aboue mentioned

I do will defier and nominate my louing frinds Samuell Appleton and Joseph whipple to be my ouer fers of this my will

The mark of B B Breget Brad<sup>e</sup>

In the Prefents of us  
Samuell Appleton,  
Jofeth whipple

\*Torn off.

## NOTES.

Joseph Browne, joiner, died at Chebacco Feb. 19, 1730, aged seventy-seven.  
—*Ipswich records*.

Sarah Brown published to Joseph Wells, both of Ipswich, Jan. 10, 1762.

Eunice Brown published to Robert Wallis, jr., both of Ipswich, Oct. 1, 1763.

Lt. Philip Brown published to widow Sarah Brown, both of Ipswich, Sept. 13, 1766.

Jacob Brown, 3d, published to Elizabeth Grover, both of Ipswich, Dec. 27, 1766.

Mary Brown of Ipswich published to Israel Andrew Dodge of Wenham March 30, 1770.

John Brown, jr. (3d—*marriage record*), married Molly Burnham, both of Ipswich, Dec. 3, 1771.

Adam Brown, jr., of Ipswich published to Priscilla Putnam of Sutton June 12, 1772.

Mary Brown married James Lakeman, both of Ipswich, Nov. 8, 1779.

Molly Brown married Andrew Story, both of Ipswich, Aug. 24, 1778.

Mary Brown married Moses Lufkin, both of Ipswich, Aug. 22, 1780.

Lydia Brown married James Lord, both of Ipswich, Jan. 26, 1780.

Polly Brown married Thomas Dane, both of Ipswich, April 17, 1788.

John Brown, 3d, married Hannah Proctor, both of Ipswich, Dec. 1, 1789.

James Brown of Manchester married Miss Sarah Story of Ipswich Nov. 21, 1797.

Joseph, son of Nathaniel Brown, died, of fever, Sept. 28, 1774, aged five months.

Widow of Thomas Brown of Boston died at Chebacco Feb. 19, 1787.

Widow of Daniel Brown died March 24, 1788.

Wife of Lt. Philip Brown died Dec. 1, 1789.

—*Ipswich town records*.

### DESCENDANTS OF JOHN BROWN OF GLOUCESTER.

JOHN BROWN<sup>1</sup>, born about 1661, was a yeoman, and lived in Gloucester. He married, first, Rebecca —; and she died, his wife, June 24, 1711. He married, second, Elizabeth Somes (published April 3, 1713); and died March 13, 1732, about seventy years of age. His estate was insolvent. He had land in Falmouth, York county. His wife Elizabeth survived him.

Children, born in Gloucester:—

- 2—I. JOHN<sup>2</sup>, b. in 169—. *See below* (2).
- 3—II. JOSEPH<sup>2</sup>, b. Jan. 4, 1695; d. Feb. 21, 1695.
- 4—III. SARAH<sup>2</sup>, b. July 6, 1696; probably m. John Wooten Dec. 17, 1719.
- 5—IV. REBECCA<sup>2</sup>, b. Feb. 10, 1699; m. Samuel Elwell April 27, 1718.
- 6—V. JONATHAN<sup>2</sup>, b. May 4, 1701; d. July 22, 1701.
- 7—VI. RACHEL<sup>2</sup>, b. July 7, 1702; m. Stephen Somes Sept. 29, 1719.
- 8—VII. JONATHAN<sup>2</sup>, b. Sept. 20, 1705. *See below* (3).
- 9—VIII. ———<sup>2</sup> (son), b. Sept. 14, 1707; d. Sept. 21, 1707.
- 10—IX. JOSEPH<sup>2</sup>, b. Feb. 17, 1709. *See below* (10).
- 11—X. WILLIAM<sup>2</sup>, b. July 3, 1714; probably m. Elizabeth Phipps Dec. 9, 1735.
- 12—XI. DANIEL<sup>2</sup>, b. June 28, 1717. *See below* (12).

#### 2

JOHN BROWN<sup>2</sup>, born in Gloucester in 169—. He was a yeoman, and lived in Gloucester, 1721, 1722, and in Falmouth, York county, 1743-1754. He married Miss Hannah Elwell Jan. 23, 1720; and she was his wife in 1754.

Children, born in Gloucester:—

- 13—I. REBECCA<sup>3</sup>, b. Nov. 7, 1721; probably m. John Clark Feb. 21, 1740.
- 14—II. JOHN<sup>3</sup>, b. Nov. 1, 1722. *See below* (14).

#### 8

JONATHAN BROWN<sup>2</sup>, born in Gloucester Sept. 20, 1705. He was a laborer and fisherman, and lived in Gloucester, 1728-1743. He married Miss Lydia Elwell March 7, 1728; and she was his wife in 1743.

Children, born in Gloucester:—

- 15—I. JONATHAN<sup>3</sup>, b. June 4, 1731; probably m. Rebecca Ayers July 9, 1752.
- 16—II. JACOB<sup>3</sup>, b. Aug. 13, 1733. *See below* (16).

#### 10

JOSEPH BROWN<sup>2</sup>, born in Gloucester Feb. 17, 1709. He was a fisherman, and lived in Gloucester, 1734-1760. He married Miss Mary Elwell Dec. 2, 1732; and she was his wife in 1760.

Children, born in Gloucester:—

- 17—I. MARY<sup>3</sup>, b. July 22, 1734; probably m. Francis Renew, sojourner, Jan. 25, 1757.
- 18—II. THOMAS<sup>3</sup>, b. Sept. 24, 1736.
- 19—III. ABIGAIL<sup>3</sup>, b. July 7, 1738.
- 20—IV. BENJAMIN<sup>3</sup>, b. May 25, 1740; d. young.
- 21—V. REBECCA<sup>3</sup>, b. July 8, 1741.
- 22—VI. BENJAMIN<sup>3</sup>, b. June 28, 1743.
- 23—VII. JOEL<sup>3</sup>, b. Sept. 20, 1744.
- 24—VIII. LYDIA<sup>3</sup>, b. Oct. 6, 1746; probably m. Benjamin Boynton, jr., Nov. 28, 1764.

#### 12

DANIEL BROWN<sup>2</sup>, born in Gloucester June 28, 1717. He was a cooper, and lived in Gloucester as late as 1764. He married Sarah Row Feb. 2, 1741; and she was his wife in 1764.

Children, born in Gloucester:—

- 25—I. SARAH<sup>3</sup>, b. Sept. 27, 1743.
- 26—II. DORCAS<sup>3</sup>, b. Feb. 13, 1745; probably m. Benjamin Hadley Aug. 10, 1766.
- 27—III. JEMIMA<sup>3</sup>, b. April 26, 1747.
- 28—IV. DANIEL<sup>3</sup>, b. July 26, 1749. *See below* (28).
- 29—V. JOB<sup>3</sup>, b. Aug. 8, 1751.
- 30—VI. WILLIAM<sup>3</sup>, b. Nov. 18, 1752; probably m. Jemima Sanders July 16, 1777.
- 31—VII. ABRAHAM<sup>3</sup>, b. Aug. 19, 1754.
- 32—VIII. JOHN<sup>3</sup>, b. Nov. 5, 1764.

#### 14

JOHN BROWN<sup>3</sup>, born in Gloucester Nov. 1, 1722. He married Elizabeth Nelson Feb. 16, 1746; and they lived in Gloucester, 1746-1768.

Children, born in Gloucester:—

- 33—I. ELIZABETH<sup>4</sup>, b. July 8, 1748.
- 34—II. MOLLY<sup>4</sup>, b. Dec. 22, 1752.
- 35—III. WILLIAM<sup>4</sup>, b. Dec. 27, 1754.
- 36—IV. JAMES NELSON<sup>4</sup>, b. Jan. 14, 1761.
- 37—V. BENJAMIN<sup>4</sup>, b. April 13, 1768; probably m. Polly Brown (recorded Sept. 1, 1796).



## 16

JACOB BROWN<sup>3</sup>, born in Gloucester Aug. 13, 1733. He married Alice Williams Oct. 23, 1752; and they lived in Gloucester in 1758.

Children, born in Gloucester:—

- 38—I. —<sup>4</sup> (son), b. April 27, 1753.  
39—II. —<sup>4</sup>, b. in 1758.

## 28

DANIEL BROWN<sup>3</sup>, born in Gloucester July 26, 1749. He lived in Gloucester; and married, first, Betsey Davis Oct. 13, 1772; and, second, Betsey Somes Sept. 3, 1786(?).

Children, born in Gloucester:—

- 40—I. DANIEL<sup>4</sup>, b. June 7, 1777.  
41—II. BETSEY<sup>4</sup>, b. Dec. 30, 1782.  
42—III. DANIEL<sup>4</sup>, b. Feb. 25, 1786.

### DESCENDANTS OF WILLIAM BROWN OF MARBLEHEAD.

WILLIAM BROWN<sup>1</sup>, born Aug. —, 1731. He was a fisherman, and lived in Marblehead. He married Thomasine Hales Feb. 6, 1755, in Marblehead; and died Nov. 17, 1786, aged fifty-five years and three months. She survived him, and died, in Marblehead, his widow, May 12, 1804, aged sixty-seven years and nine months.

Children, born in Marblehead:—

- 2—I. WILLIAM<sup>2</sup>, bapt. Nov. 23, 1755. *See below (2).*  
3—II. EDWARD<sup>2</sup>, bapt. Oct. 16, 1757. *See below (3).*  
4—III. ELI (ELIAS)<sup>2</sup>, bapt. Nov. 4, 1759. *See below (4).*  
5—IV. ELIZABETH<sup>2</sup>, bapt. Nov. 16, 1760.  
6—V. TAMESINE<sup>2</sup>, bapt. Sept. 11, 1763.  
7—VI. ELEAZER<sup>2</sup>, bapt. Oct. 27, 1765.  
8—VII. JOSEPH<sup>2</sup>, bapt. June 19, 1768.  
9—VIII. ASA<sup>2</sup>, bapt. April 4, 1773.

## 2

WILLIAM BROWN<sup>2</sup>, baptized in Marblehead Nov. 23, 1755. He was a coaster, mariner and fisherman, and lived in Marblehead. He married Mary Andrews Jan. 9, 1781.

Children, born in Marblehead:—

- 10—I. WILLIAM<sup>3</sup>, bapt. June 6, 1781.  
11—II. EDWARD<sup>3</sup>, bapt. June 2, 1782.  
12—III. JOSEPH<sup>3</sup>, bapt. March 21, 1784.

- 13—IV. SAMUEL<sup>3</sup>, bapt. Oct. 2, 1785.  
14—V. MOLLY<sup>3</sup>, bapt. Dec. 7, 1788.

## 3

CAPT. EDWARD BROWN<sup>2</sup>, baptized in Marblehead Oct. 16, 1757. He was a mariner, and lived in Marblehead. He married Hannah Cox May 4, 1783; and died before Aug. 5, 1799, when administration was granted upon his estate, which was appraised at \$3,173.25. She survived him, and died in Marblehead, his widow, July 10, 1809, at the age of forty-seven.

Children, born in Marblehead:—

- 15—I. HANNAH<sup>3</sup>, bapt. July 27, 1783.  
16—II. EDWARD<sup>3</sup>, bapt. June 12, 1785; d., a prisoner in England, recorded Sept. 15, 1814, at the age of "twenty-eight."  
17—III. TAMESIN<sup>3</sup>, bapt. May 4, 1788.  
18—IV. WILLIAM<sup>3</sup>, bapt. June 30, 1793; living in 1809.  
19—V. SAMUEL COX<sup>3</sup>, bapt. Feb. 14, 1796; m. Sarah Girdler Sept. 24, 1810; d., childless, of fever, "at the Havana," recorded Feb. 2, 1821, aged twenty-six; she survived him, and was his widow in 1824.

## 4

ELI BROWN<sup>2</sup>, baptized in Marblehead Nov. 4, 1759. He lived in Marblehead; and married Sarah Graves Aug. 10, 1788. He was living in 1804; and she died, in Marblehead, his widow, March 2, 1848, aged eighty years and two months.

Children, born in Marblehead:—

- 20—I. SALLY<sup>3</sup>, bapt. Dec. 7, 1788.  
21—II. BETSY<sup>3</sup>, bapt. Sept. 5, 1790.  
22—III. ELI<sup>3</sup>, bapt. Nov. 25, 1792; d. young.  
23—IV. ELI<sup>3</sup>, bapt. March 1, 1795; m. Eleanor Grant Sept. 10, 1820; and "fell from Mast head at Charlestown, South Carolina, and was drowned," recorded Sept. 5, 1827. He lived in Marblehead.  
24—V. BETSY<sup>3</sup>, bapt. May 14, 1797.

### NOTES.

A child of John Brown, 3d, died Sept. 20, 1793.

A child of John Brown, 3d, died Oct. 2, 1793.

Aaron, son of Nathan Brown, baptized Nov. 6, 1768.

Susanna, daughter of Samuel Brown, jr., baptized Dec. 7, 1766.

Wife of Benjamin Brown died April 20, 1797.

Widow Lydia Brown died of old age Sept. 9, 1779, aged ninety.

Widow Mary Brown died, of spasms in the stomach or colic, March 27, 1689, at the age of fifty-two.

—*Ipswich records.*

### DESCENDANTS OF THOMAS BROWN OF NEWBURY.

THOMAS BROWNE<sup>1</sup>, came from England, a weaver, in 1635, with wife Mary (Emery?), who died June 2, 1654. He was made a freeman May 22, 1639; and died in Newbury, from a fall, Jan. 8, 1686-7. He had conveyed his house and land in Newbury to his son-in-law Peter Godfrey.

Children:—

2—I. FRANCIS<sup>2</sup>. *See below* (2).

3—II. MARY<sup>2</sup>, b. in 1635; m. Peter Godfrey May 15, 1656, in Newbury; and she d. April 16, 1716.

4—III. ISAAC<sup>2</sup>. *See below* (4).

2

SERG. FRANCIS BROWNE<sup>2</sup>, lived in Newbury, on the side of Turkey hill. He married, first, Mary Johnson Nov. 21, 1653, in Newbury; and she died, his wife, April 4, 1679, in Newbury. He married, second, Mary Morse Dec. 31, 1679; and died in the winter of 1690-1, his will, dated Jan. 19, 1690, being proved March 31, 1691. His estate was appraised at £661, 17s. He devised his homestead to his son John.

Children, born in Newbury:—

5—I. ELIZABETH<sup>3</sup>, b. Jan. 26, 1654; m. — Perkins before 1690; and was living in 1702.

6—II. MARY<sup>3</sup>, b. April 15, 1657; m. — Elliott before 1690; and was living in 1702.

7—III. HANNAH<sup>3</sup>, b. Oct. 19, 1659; d. Nov. 14, 1659.

8—IV. SARAH<sup>3</sup>, b. May 10, 1663; m. Hugh Pike June 17, 1685; and d. before 1690.

9—V. JOHN<sup>3</sup>, b. March 13, 1664-5. *See below* (9).

10—VI. THOMAS<sup>3</sup>, b. July 1, 1667; d. March 2, 1688-9, in Newbury.

11—VII. JOSEPH<sup>3</sup>, b. Sept. 28, 1670. *See below* (11).

12—VIII. FRANCIS<sup>3</sup>, b. March 17, 1673-4; administration was granted on his estate April 4, 1701. His inventory is headed as follows: "An Inventory of ye estate of frances Browne of Newbury In the Countey of effex In newingland which francis Browne about seven or eight years agoe Did sett fayle oute of this country & was bound for fyall & was taken by ye french in sayd voyge & Carryed into france and by the best Intellygence that Can be had of ye fd: francis Browne hee is Dead and Dyed Intestate: and this is ye Inventory of his estate." His estate consisted of fifty acres of land, valued at £70. He was probably unmarried.

13—IX. ABIGAIL<sup>3</sup>, aged under eighteen years in 1690; and probably d., unmarried, before 1702.

14—X. BENJAMIN<sup>3</sup>, b. April 20, 1681; probably d. young.

4

ISAAC BROWNE<sup>2</sup>, husbandman, lived in Newbury. He married Rebecca Bailey Aug. 22, 1661, in Newbury; and died in Newbury May 13, 1674. His estate was valued at £369, 8s. She married, secondly, John Doggett of Marshfield, Mass., June 22, 1697; and was his widow, of Newbury, in 1724 and 1725.

Children, born in Newbury:—

15—I. RUTH<sup>3</sup>, b. May 26, 1662; m. Thomas Rogers of Newbury May 18, 1677.

16—II. THOMAS<sup>3</sup>, b. Sept. 15, 1664; yeoman; lived in Newbury in 1743.

17—III. REBECCA<sup>3</sup>, b. March 15, 1666-7; probably m. John Badger Oct. 5, 1691; and was living in 1693.

18—IV. DOROTHY<sup>3</sup>, b. Nov. 5, 1669; d. young.

19—V. DOROTHY<sup>3</sup>, b. April 7, 1672; d. Dec. 23, 1689.

20—VI. MARY<sup>3</sup>, b. May 5, 1673; m. John Sawyer before 1697; and d. before 1733.

9

JOHN BROWN<sup>3</sup>, born in Newbury March 13, 1664-5. He was a husbandman, and lived at Turkey hill in Newbury. He married, first, Ruth Huse Aug. 27, 1683, in Newbury; and she died between 1695 and 1698. This family were made captives by the Indians and one boy killed Oct. 7, 1695. *See* "Ould Newbury", page 288. The wife and mother probably

died from exposure. He married, second, Mary — before 1698; and died in Newbury Sept. 18, 1729. His wife Mary survived him, and was his widow in 1734. Mr. Brown had a farm of two hundred acres; and his estate was valued at £2,858, 8s., 5d.

Children, born in Newbury :—

- 21—I. JOHN<sup>4</sup>, b. Oct. 27, 1683. *See below* (21).
- 22—II. ISAAC<sup>4</sup>, b. Feb. 4, 1684-5; killed by the Indians Oct. 7, 1695.
- 23—III. HENRY<sup>4</sup>, living in 1730.
- 24—IV. THOMAS, b. Jan. 1, 1688-9. *See below* (24).
- 25—V. JOSEPH<sup>4</sup>, b. Nov. 5, 1690. *See below* (25).
- 26—VI. ABEL<sup>4</sup>, b. Nov. 4, 1693; d. June 10, 1705, in Newbury.
- 27—VII. RUTH<sup>4</sup>, b. July 1, 1695; d., unmarried, in Newbury, spinster, in 1744, her will, dated Sept. 14, 1744, was proved Oct. 7, 1744. She gave her estate to Ruth Brown, daughter of her cousin Joshua Brown of Haverhill.
- 28—VIII. ISAAC<sup>4</sup>, b. June 13, 1698; probably pub. to Joanna Fosdick Dec. 2, 1721.
- 29—IX. STEPHEN<sup>4</sup>. *See below* (29).
- 30—X. MARY<sup>4</sup>, b. Nov. 7, 1701; m. Jonathan Phillips of Lynn (pub. Sept. 29, 1722).
- 31—XI. BENJAMIN<sup>4</sup>, b. March 3, 1704. *See below* (31).
- 32—XII. ABIGAIL<sup>4</sup>, b. March 21, 1706; d. Feb. 2, 1717-8.
- 33—XIII. JUDITH<sup>4</sup>, b. March 13, 1708; of Newbury, unmarried, in 1730.
- 34—XIV. ENOCH<sup>4</sup>, b. Jan. —, 1709; blacksmith; lived in Newbury; bought land in Haverhill in 1733.

# II

JOSEPH BROWN<sup>3</sup>, born in Newbury Sept. 28, 1670. He was a husbandman, and lived in Newbury. He married Miss Lydia Emery (published May 23, 1696); and she was his wife in 1745. He died in 1753; his will, dated Feb. 15, 1744-5, being proved May 22, 1753. He had land at Indian hill.

Children, born in Newbury :—

- 35—I. LYDIA<sup>4</sup>, b. May 16, 1698(?) ; m. Edmund Greenleaf, jr., of Newbury March 12, 1718-9; and was his wife in 1745.
- 36—II. JOSEPH<sup>4</sup>, b. Nov. 1, 1699. *See below* (36).
- 37—III. FRANCIS<sup>4</sup>, b. June 22, 1702; d. May 5, 1709.
- 38—IV. ABIGAIL<sup>4</sup>, b. —; d. Dec. 7, 1706.
- 39—V. JOSIAH<sup>4</sup>, b. Sept. 13, 1708. *See below* (39).

- 40—VI. MARY<sup>4</sup>, b. May 26, 1710; m. William Huse, jr., of Newbury Feb. 17, 1731-2.
- 41—VII. SAMUEL<sup>4</sup>, b. Sept. 1, 1713; d. Feb. 19, 1734-5, aged twenty-one.
- 42—VIII. ELIZABETH<sup>4</sup>, b. June 8, 1716; m. Samuel Bartlet, 3d, of Newbury Jan. 17, 1736-7; and was his wife in 1745.

# 2 I

JOHN BROWN<sup>4</sup>, born in Newbury Oct. 27, 1683. He was a farmer, and lived in Newbury. He married Miss Elizabeth Dole Jan. 20, 1712-3, in Newbury; and died in Newbury Nov. 16, 1724, aged forty-one. His estate was appraised at £327, 10s., 3d. She survived him, and died before Jan. 31, 1731, when administration was granted upon her estate, which was appraised at £189, 16s., 1d.

Children, born in Newbury :—

- 43—I. ELIZABETH<sup>5</sup>, b. Oct. 8, 1716; m. Ebenezer Little of Newbury, joiner, April 5, 1737.
- 44—II. SARAH<sup>5</sup>, b. July 4, 1720; m. James Mills of Falmouth, shipwright, before 1745.
- 45—III. MOSES<sup>5</sup>, b. Oct. 20, 1723. *See below* (45).

# 24

THOMAS BROWN<sup>4</sup>, born in Newbury Jan. 1, 1688-9. He was a yeoman, and lived in Newbury. He married widow Anne Cheney Dec. 3, 1712; and died in the winter of 1745-6. His estate was appraised at £863, 17s. He had a negro named Robin, who was to be free in June, 1758. Mrs. Brown was living in 1749.

Children, born in Newbury :—

- 46—I. FRANCIS<sup>5</sup>. *See below* (46).
- 47—II. THOMAS<sup>5</sup>, b. Nov. 14, 1716.
- 48—III. ANNE<sup>5</sup>, b. June 22, 1719; d. young.
- 49—IV. JOHN<sup>5</sup>, b. Nov. 18, 1721.
- 50—V. ANNE<sup>5</sup>, b. April 2, 1724; m. Benjamin Colman of Newbury, cordwainer, July 5, 1743; and was his wife in 1745.
- 51—VI. DANIEL<sup>5</sup>, b. Sept. 19, 1726.
- 52—VII. RUTH<sup>5</sup>, b. March 4, 1729; living in 1746; probably m. Phillips White May —, 1749; and settled in South Hampton, N. H.

# 25

JOSEPH BROWN<sup>4</sup>, born in Newbury Nov. 5, 1690. He was a yeoman, and lived in Rowley, in the parish of Byfield. He married Abigail Pearson Nov. 11, 1714; and died before Aug. 12, 1728, when ad-



ministration was granted upon his estate, which was appraised at £585, 11s., 6d. She survived him, and married, secondly, John Wheeler of Rowley, yeoman (published Dec. 26, 1730).

Children :—

- 53—I. MEHITABLE<sup>b</sup>, b. Jan. 22, 1715-6, in Newbury; m. Samuel Danforth of Rowley, joiner, Jan. 13, 1736-7, when they were living in Newbury, and were called of Rowley in 1738.
- 54—II. ABEL<sup>b</sup>, b. Sept. 6, 1718; probably d. in Rowley about 1730.
- 55—III. ABIGAIL<sup>b</sup>, bapt. April 23, 1721, in Byfield; probably d. young.
- 56—IV. JOSEPH<sup>b</sup>, b. May 27, 1724; and probably d. about 1731.
- 57—V. WILLIAM<sup>b</sup>, b. Nov. 3, 1726, in Rowley. *See below* (57).

29

STEPHEN BROWN<sup>4</sup>, born in Newbury. He was a yeoman, and lived in Newbury. He married Sarah Morse of Newbury Feb. 26, 1721-2; and she was his wife in 1756. He died in Newbury Jan. 6, 1757.

Children, born in Newbury :—

- 58—I. SARAH<sup>b</sup>, b. in 1722; m. Nathan Ordway of Newbury Dec. 29, 1748; and was his wife in 1756.
- 59—II. ABIGAIL<sup>b</sup>, b. April 17, 1724; m. Amos Rogers of Newbury Nov. 22, 1748; and was his wife in 1756.
- 60—III. JOHN<sup>b</sup>, b. Dec. 31, 1725. *See below* (60).
- 61—IV. STEPHEN<sup>b</sup>, b. May 19, 1732. *See below* (61).
- 62—V. ANNE<sup>b</sup>, b. Dec. 27, 1737; living in 1756.
- 63—VI. MARY<sup>b</sup>, b. Feb. 23, 1739; living in 1756; probably pub. to Moses Toppan March 3, 1759.

31

BENJAMIN BROWN<sup>4</sup>, born in Newbury March 3, 1704. He was a husbandman, and lived in Newbury until 1731, when he removed to Amesbury. He married Mary Collins of Hampton (published Nov. 25, 1727). They were living in Amesbury in 1736.

Children :—

- 64—I. MARY<sup>b</sup>, b. Sept. 14, 1728, in Newbury.
- 65—II. PHEBE<sup>b</sup>, b. July 9, 1730, in Newbury.
- 66—III. LYDIA<sup>b</sup>, b. Dec. 30, 1731, in Amesbury.
- 67—IV. ENOCH<sup>b</sup>, b. March 12, 1732-3, in Amesbury.

36

JOSEPH BROWN<sup>4</sup>, born in Newbury Nov. 1, 1699. He was a yeoman, and lived in Newbury. He married Abigail Hills of Newbury Dec. 26, 1723; and died in Newbury July 4, 1742, at the age of forty-two. His estate was appraised at £279, 1s., 2d. She survived him, and died, his widow, March —, 1774, at the age of sixty-nine.

Children, born in Newbury :—

- 68—I. ABIGAIL<sup>b</sup>, b. Oct. 29, 1725; d. Dec. 6, 1736, aged eleven.
- 69—II. LYDIA<sup>b</sup>, b. Feb. 9, 1726-7; d. Feb. 11, 1729-30, aged three years.
- 70—III. JOSEPH<sup>b</sup>, b. April 18, 1729. *See below* (70).
- 71—IV. ELIPHALET<sup>b</sup>, b. March 10, 1731; d. June 8, 1736, aged five years.
- 72—V. JAMES<sup>b</sup> (SAMUEL), b. Jan. 17, 1732-3; d. June 8, 1736, aged three years.
- 73—VI. FRANCIS<sup>b</sup>, b. Dec. 2, 1734; d. June 14, 1736, aged one year.
- 74—VII. SAMUEL<sup>b</sup>, b. Nov. 7, 1736; d. Dec. 6, 1736.
- 75—VIII. SAMUEL<sup>b</sup>, b. Nov. 8, 1737. *See below* (75).
- 76—IX. ELIPHALET<sup>b</sup>, b. May 7, 1739; d. in 1757, in Newbury, probably unmarried.
- 77—X. FRANCIS<sup>b</sup>, b. March 9, 1741. *See below* (77).
- 78—XI. MOSES<sup>b</sup>, b. Oct. 2, 1742. *See below* (78).

39

JOSIAH BROWN<sup>4</sup>, born in Newbury Sept. 13, 1708. He was a cordwainer and yeoman, and lived in Newbury until 1759, when he moved to Haverhill. He married Sarah Rogers of Newbury Jan. 20, 1731-2; and died in Haverhill July 11, 1770. His estate was appraised at £330, 18s. She survived him, and was his widow in 1771.

Children, born in Newbury ;—

- 79—I. SARAH<sup>b</sup>, b. Jan. 12, 1732; d. Oct. 13, 1736.
- 80—II. HANNAH<sup>b</sup>, b. Feb. 16, 1734; d. Oct. 15, 1736.
- 81—III. JOSIAH<sup>b</sup>, b. Sept. —, 1736. *See below* (81).
- 82—IV. SARAH<sup>b</sup>, b. July 20, 1738.
- 83—V. EDMUND<sup>b</sup>, b. April 27, 1741; d. young.

- 84—VI. HANNAH<sup>5</sup>, b. July 22, 1743; living in 1770.  
 85—VII. EDMUND<sup>5</sup>, b. Nov. 25, 1745; yeoman; lived in Haverhill, 1771, 1778 and 1795.  
 86—VIII. LYDIA<sup>5</sup>, b. March 19, 1748; living in 1770.  
 87—IX. ELIZABETH<sup>5</sup>, b. July 12, 1752; living in 1770.  
 88—X. ENOCH<sup>5</sup>, joiner; lived in Haverhill in 1778.

## 45

MOSES BROWN<sup>5</sup>, born in Newbury Oct. 20, 1723. He was a tanner, and lived in that part of Newbury which was incorporated as Newburyport in 1764. He married Elizabeth Brown (published Oct. 15, 1748); and died before Oct. 28, 1765, when administration was granted upon his estate, which was appraised at £254, 4s. She survived him, and married, secondly, Hon. Francis Worcester of Plymouth, N. H., before 1772.

Children, born in Newbury:—

- 89—I. ELIZABETH<sup>6</sup>, b. Oct. 14, 1749; m. David Perkins of Newburyport (pub. Nov. 21, 1767); settled in Campton, N. H., in 1769; and was living in 1772.  
 90—II. MARY<sup>6</sup>, b. July 26, 1751; m. Joseph Pulcifer of Newburyport (pub. April 22, 1769); and settled in Campton; she d. in 1830, and he in 1832.  
 91—III. SARAH<sup>6</sup>, b. April 2, 1753; m. Ezekiel Elliot before 1772.  
 92—IV. JOHN<sup>6</sup>, b. Sept. 11, 1755; d. young.  
 93—V. HANNAH<sup>6</sup>, b. May 6, 1760; m. Rev. Noah Worcester in Plymouth, N. H., Nov. 25, 1779; he was college minister, Thornton, N. H.; she d. Nov. 16, 1797; and he d. at Brighton, Mass., Oct. 31, 1837.  
 94—VI. JOHN<sup>6</sup>, b. April 17, 1765; m. Susannah Ingalls.

## 46

LT. FRANCIS BROWN<sup>5</sup>, born in Newbury. He was a yeoman, and lived in Newbury. He married Miss Mercy Lowell of Newbury May 5, 1741; and died in 1775, his will, dated April 15, 1772, being proved Nov. 7, 1775. His estate was appraised at £1,490, 7s., 8d. She survived him.

Children, born in Newbury:—

- 95—I. NANCY<sup>6</sup>, b. March 12, 1742; m. ——— Toppan before 1772.  
 96—II. MARY<sup>6</sup>, b. Feb. 14, 1743; m. Abraham Somerby of Newburyport Dec. 1, 1764; and was his wife in 1772.  
 97—III. THOMAS<sup>6</sup>, b. March 10, 1746. *See below (97).*  
 98—IV. RUTH<sup>6</sup>, b. June 6, 1748; m. ——— Stickney before 1772.  
 99—V. MERCY<sup>6</sup>, b. March 24, 1750-1; m. Jacob Hale of Newburyport Nov. —, 1769; and was his wife in 1772.  
 100—VI. BENJAMIN<sup>6</sup>, b. Oct. 14, 1755. *See below (100).*  
 101—VII. FRANCIS<sup>6</sup>, b. Nov. 17, 1756.  
 102—VIII. JOHN<sup>6</sup>, b. July 18, 1758; of Newbury, gent., in 1780.

## 57

WILLIAM BROWN<sup>5</sup>, born in Rowley Nov. 3, 1726. He lived in Rowley, and married Jane Boynton of Bradford June 17, 1747.

Children, baptized in Second church in Rowley (now Georgetown):—

- 103—I. JOSEPH<sup>6</sup>, bapt. April 3, 1748.  
 104—II. ABEL<sup>6</sup>, bapt. Dec. 2, 1750.  
 105—III. MOLLY<sup>6</sup>, bapt. Dec. 10, 1752.  
 106—IV. ELIPHALET<sup>6</sup>, bapt. Nov. 9, 1755.  
 107—V. WILLIAM<sup>6</sup>, bapt. March 16, 1760.  
 108—VI. ABIGAIL<sup>6</sup>, bapt. May 30, 1762.

## 60

JOHN BROWN<sup>5</sup>, born in Newbury Dec. 31, 1725. He was a yeoman, and lived in Newbury. He married, first, ———; and, second, Elizabeth Clement Jan. 14, 1762; and the latter was his wife in 1778. He died in Newbury Sept. —, 1780, aged fifty-four. His estate was appraised at £796, 10s., 5d.

Children, born in Newbury:—

- 109—I. HANNAH<sup>6</sup>, b. June 27, 1750; m. Simon Peaslee of Plaistow, N.H., before 1778; and they lived in Plaistow in 1783.  
 110—II. JUDITH<sup>6</sup>, m. Paul Peaslee of Amesbury-Newtown, N. H., yeoman, before 1778, and they were living in 1783.  
 111—III. SARAH<sup>6</sup>, b. Aug. 3, 1755; m. James Sawyer of Royalsborough, Me., yeoman, before 1778; and they lived there in 1783.

## 61

STEPHEN BROWN,<sup>5</sup> born May 19, 1732. He was a husbandman, and lived in Newbury at Turkey hill. He married, first, Eunice —; and she died May 9, 1763, aged twenty-three. He married, second, Miriam —, and she was his wife, 1777-1811. He died in 1811, his will dated March 19, 1811, being proved Sept. 5, 1811.

Children, born in Newbury:—

- 112—I. MICAJAH,<sup>6</sup> b. May 18, 1758; d. young.
- 113—II. BENAIHAH,<sup>6</sup> b. Jan. 15, 1761; yeoman and chaise-maker; lived in Newbury in 1811.
- 114—III. EUNICE,<sup>6</sup> b. April 4, 1763; living in 1811.
- 115—IV. MOLLY,<sup>6</sup> b. July 26, 1766; m. — Chase before 1811.
- 116—V. MIRIAM,<sup>6</sup> b. March 10, 1769; m. — Sawyer before 1811.
- 117—VI. MICAJAH,<sup>6</sup> b. Nov. 10 (16), 1770; yeoman; lived in Newbury; m. Miriam Sawyer of Newbury Nov. 26, 1803; administration upon his estate was granted Dec. 8, 1808; she survived him.
- 118—VII. RHODA,<sup>6</sup> b. Sept. 18, 1772; unmarried in 1811.
- 119—VIII. THOMAS,<sup>6</sup> b. Sept. 26, 1773; d. young.
- 120—IX. THOMAS,<sup>6</sup> b. March 23, 1777; living in 1811.
- 121—X. ABIGAIL,<sup>6</sup> b. Dec. 1, 1778; m. — Chase before 1811.
- 122—XI. ROBERT,<sup>6</sup> b. Sept. 4, 1780; living in 1811.
- 123—XII. JOHN,<sup>6</sup> b. Jan. 19, 1784; yeoman; lived in Newbury, 1811.
- 124—XIII. SARAH,<sup>6</sup> b. Aug. 11, 1789; m. — Sawyer before 1812.

## 70

LT. JOSEPH BROWN,<sup>5</sup> born in Newbury April 18, 1729. He was a yeoman, and lived in Newbury. He married Miss Susannah Bailey of Newbury Nov. 21, 1752; and she was his wife in 1807. He died in the winter of 1809-10, his will, dated Feb. 25, 1807, being proved Feb. 5, 1810.

Children, born in Newbury:—

- 125—I. JOSEPH,<sup>6</sup> b. Jan. 24, 1764; d. before 1807(?).
- 126—II. SUSANNA,<sup>6</sup> b. Nov. —, 1765; d. before 1807(?).
- 127—III. ELIPHALET,<sup>6</sup> b. Jan. 22, 1768; his father devised to him land in Canterbury, N. H., and he lived in New Hampshire in 1824.

128—IV. RHODA,<sup>5</sup> b. April —, 1769; unmarried in 1807.

129—V. MOSES,<sup>5</sup> b. March 13, 1771; of Newbury, gentleman, in 1810.

130—VI. ALICE,<sup>5</sup> b. Oct. 16, 1773; unmarried in 1807.

## 75

SAMUEL BROWN,<sup>5</sup> born in Newbury Nov. 8, 1737. He was a joiner by trade, and lived in Newbury. He married Anne Carr of Newbury May 1, 1759; and died before April 30, 1787, when administration was granted upon his estate, which was appraised at £465, 19s., 9d. She survived him.

Children, born in Newbury:—

- 131—I. ANNA,<sup>6</sup> b. Feb. 5, 1760; d. young.
- 132—II. ABIGAIL,<sup>6</sup> b. Jan. 6, 1762; m. Simeon Pearson of Newburyport Jan. 17, 1784; and they lived in Newbury in 1787.
- 133—III. MARY,<sup>6</sup> b. Oct. 11, 1763; m. Abiel Rogers of Newbury Feb. 26, 1784; and they lived in Newbury in 1787.
- 134—IV. SARAH,<sup>6</sup> b. Nov. 6, 1765.
- 135—V. ELIZABETH,<sup>6</sup> b. Jan. 5, 1768; living in 1787.
- 136—VI. FRANCIS,<sup>6</sup> b. Sept. 3, 1770; d. young.
- 137—VII. HANNAH,<sup>6</sup> b. Oct. 19, 1772; living in 1787.
- 138—VIII. ELEANOR,<sup>6</sup> b. Nov. 29, 1774; living in 1787.
- 139—IX. MEHITABEL,<sup>6</sup> b. Jan. 29, 1777; living in 1787.
- 140—X. FRANCIS,<sup>6</sup> b. Feb. 9, 1779; living in 1824.
- 141—XI. ANNA,<sup>6</sup> b. May 7, 1781; living in 1787.
- 142—XII. WILLIAM,<sup>6</sup> b. Oct. 15, 1783; mariner; lived in Newbury; administration was granted upon his estate Jan. 7, 1812.
- 143—XIII. SUSANNA,<sup>6</sup> unmarried in 1787.

## 77

FRANCIS BROWN,<sup>5</sup> born in Newbury March 9, 1741. He was a boat-builder, and lived in Newbury. He married —; and was dead in 1824.

Child:—

- 144—I. ELIZABETH,<sup>6</sup> m. Benjamin Fuller of Newburyport April 5, 1781; and she was living in 1824.

## 78

MOSES BROWN,<sup>5</sup> born in Newbury Oct. 2, 1742. He was a joiner and chaise-maker, and lived in Newburyport. He subsequently became a merchant; and



began commerce with the West Indies. He married, first, Miss Mary Hall of Newburyport (published Oct. 31, 1772); and she died June 28, 1778, aged thirty-seven. He married, second, Miss Mary White of Haverhill Oct. 1, 1786; and she died Aug. 11, 1821. He died Feb. 9, 1827, at the age of eighty-four. He was modest and unassuming and of medium height, slim, but possessed of a strong and vigorous constitution. In his will, he bequeathed six thousand dollars to Newburyport for a grammar school. He had given, during his life time, thirty-five thousand dollars for the founding of the Andover Theological Seminary.

Child, born in Newburyport:—

- 145—I. MARY,<sup>6</sup> b. July 25, 1787; m. Hon. William B. Bannister; and died Sept. 19, 1824.

## 81

JOSIAH BROWN,<sup>5</sup> born in Newbury Sept. —, 1736. He was a housewright and yeoman, and lived in Haverhill until after 1792, when he removed to Methuen. He married, first, Lydia Stevens April 28, 1763; and she died in Haverhill April 10, 1782. He married, second, Sarah Bradbury April 17, 1784, in Haverhill; and died before Nov. 7, 1796, when administration was granted upon his estate, which was valued at \$1,591.20. His wife Sarah survived him.

Children, born in Haverhill:—

- 146—I. THOMAS,<sup>6</sup> b. Feb. 27, 1764; cooper; lived in Haverhill in 1798.  
 147—II. SARAH,<sup>6</sup> b. June 9, 1765; unmarried in 1800.  
 148—III. JOSIAH,<sup>6</sup> b. Feb. 11, 1767; living in 1800.  
 149—IV. WILLIAM,<sup>6</sup> b. Sept. 27, 1768; living in 1800.  
 150—V. LYDIA,<sup>6</sup> b. March 7, 1770; m. Amos Sargent Nov. 13, 1796, in Haverhill; and was living in 1800.  
 151—VI. JOHN,<sup>6</sup> b. March 4, 1772; living in 1800.  
 152—VII. ELIZABETH,<sup>6</sup> b. Dec. 25, 1773; m. — Bradley before 1800.  
 153—VIII. EDMUND,<sup>6</sup> b. Feb. 14, 1776; living in 1800.  
 154—IX. ENOCH,<sup>6</sup> b. May 10, 1778; living in 1798.  
 155—X. HANNAH,<sup>6</sup> b. Oct. 4, 1780; living in 1798.

- 156—XI. SUSANNA,<sup>6</sup> b. June 8, 1785; living in 1798.

## 97

CAPT. THOMAS BROWN,<sup>6</sup> born in Newbury March 10, 1746. He was a yeoman, and lived in Newbury until 1784, when he removed to Newburyport and became a merchant. He married Hannah Merrill June 8, 1769, and died June 26, 1803. She survived him.

Children, born in Newbury:—

- 157—I. BETSEY,<sup>7</sup> b. Aug. 1—, 1770; m. Gilman White of Newburyport (pub. April 2, 1791); and she was his wife in 1803.  
 158—II. HANNAH,<sup>7</sup> b. July 9, 1772; m. Edward Little of Newburyport April 8, 1799; and was living in 1803.  
 159—III. SARAH,<sup>7</sup> b. Jan. 1, 1775; m. Toppan Webster of Chester, N. H., May 10, 1795; and was living in 1803.  
 160—IV. NABBY,<sup>7</sup> b. July 31, 1782; unmarried in 1803; her father bequeathed to her a pew in Rev. Mr. Andrews' meeting house.

## 100

BENJAMIN BROWN,<sup>6</sup> born in Newbury Oct. 14, 1755. He was a yeoman, and lived in Newbury until 1780, when he removed to Chester, N. H. He married Prudence Kelley of Newbury Feb. 2, 1776; and she was his wife in 1780.

Children, born in Newbury:—

- 161—I. NANNA,<sup>7</sup> b. Oct. 25, 1776.  
 162—II. MERCY,<sup>7</sup> b. April 18, 1778.  
 163—III. HANNAH,<sup>7</sup> b. Feb. 13, 1780.

## NOTES.

Molly, daughter of John Brown, jr., died, of worms, July 2, 1781, aged two years.

Samuel Brown died, of fever, Jan. 23, 1777, aged seventeen years.

Wife of Jacob Brown died, of dropsy, Jan. 29, 1782, aged sixty-six.

Widow of Thomas Brown of the Hamlet died Feb. 29, 1788, at the age of eighty-five.

Wife of Philip Brown died, of apoplexy, Nov. 2, 1789, at the age of fifty-eight.

Catherine Brown died June 28, 1743.

Mr. Joseph Brown died March —, 1762.

David Brown, jr., drowned out of a canoe April 29, 1762.

Elizabeth Brown died Oct. 6, 1764.

Mary, wife of John Brown, died Jan. 23, 1770.

—*Ipswich records.*

### SOLDIERS AND SAILORS OF THE REVOLUTION.

*Continued from volume XII, page 187.*

NICHOLSON BROUGHTON (also given NICHOLAS) of Marblehead; capt.; return of several companies who made choice of John Glover as colonel; recommended for commission by committee of safety June 22, 1775, and ordered to be commissioned [year not given]; *also*, Col. John Glover's (Essex co.) reg.; muster roll dated Aug. 1, 1775; enl. April 24, 1775; service 3 mos., 15 days; *also*, co. return [probably Oct., 1775].

JOHN BROW of Salisbury; list of men raised for the 6 mos. service and returned by Brig.-gen. Paterson as having passed muster in a return dated Capt. Totoway, Oct. 25, 1780.

PRINCE BROW of Newbury; list of men raised for the 6 mos. service and returned by Brig.-gen. Paterson as having passed muster in a return dated Camp Totoway, Oct. 25, 1780.

— BROWN of Salem; capt.; list of men in service during June, 1775, as shown on an armorer's account.

ABRAHAM BROWN of Wenham; priv., Capt. Billy Porter's (Wenham) co. of minute-men, Col. John Baker's reg., which marched on the alarm of April 19, 1775; service, 5 days; *also*, Capt. Ebenezer Francis' co., Col. John Mansfield's (19th) reg.; order for advance pay dated Cambridge, June 8, 1775; *also*, muster roll dated Aug. 1, 1775; enl. May 3, 1775; service, 3 mos., 6 days; *also*, co. return dated Oct. 6, 1775; *also*, Capt. Francis' co., Col. Israel Hutchinsons' reg.; order for bounty coat dated Camp at Winter Hill, Oct. 26, 1775.

AMOS BROWN of Newburyport; return of men enl. into Continental army from 2d Essex co. reg., sworn to in Essex co., Feb. 16, 1778; enl. for town of Newburyport; joined Col. Nixon's reg.; enlistment, 3 years or during war; *also*, priv., 8th co., Col. Thomas Nixon's (6th) reg.; Continental army pay accounts for service from Jan. 1, 1777, to Dec. 31, 1779; *also*, Capt. Jabez Lane's co., Col. Nixon's (5th) reg.; return of men in service on or before April 15, 1777, dated camp near Peekskill; *also*, Maj. Joseph Thompson's co., Col. Nixon's (6th) reg.; pay abstracts for June-Oct., 1779; *also*, Maj. Peter Harwood's co., Col. Nixon's reg.; pay abstracts for Nov. and Dec., 1779; reported dis. Jan. 1, 1780; *also*, return for clothing dated Peekskill, Dec. 5, 1779.

ASA BROWN of Beverly; serg., Capt. Israel Hutchinson's co. of minute-men, which marched on the alarm of April 19, 1775; service, 2 days.

BARTHOLOMEW BROWN of Marblehead; priv., Capt. Francis Felton's co.; service from Oct. 31, 1775, to Dec. 31, 1775, 2 mos., 5 days; *also*, corp., Capt. Felton's co.; enl. Jan. 4, 1776; service to Nov. 15, 1776, 10 mos., 13 days; co. raised and stationed at Marblehead; *also*, 2d lt., Capt. Nathaniel Lindsey's co., Col. Timothy Pickering's reg.; return of officers raised from Brig.-gen. Michael Farley's brigade to reinforce Continental army and ordered to march through Providence to Danbury, Conn., dated Ipswich; service from Dec. 10, 1776, to March 18, 1777, 3 mos., 9 days.

BARTHOLOMEW BROWN of Beverly; carpenter, armed ship "Resource", com. by Capt. Israel Thorndike; descriptive list of officers and crew dated June 21, 1780; age, 25 years; stature, 5 ft., 6 in.; complexion, dark; residence, Beverly.

BENJAMIN BROWN of Topsfield; priv., Capt. Joseph Gould's co. of minute men, Col. John Baker's reg., which marched on the alarm of April 19, 1775; service, 5 days; *also*, serg., Capt. John Baker's co., Col. Moses Little's reg.; muster roll dated Aug. 1, 1775; enl. May 3 (also given May

2), 1775; service, 3 mos., 6 days; *also*, co. return [probably Oct., 1775]; age, 22 years; reported dis. Sept. 1, 1775; *also*, order for bounty coat dated Dec. 11, 1775.

BENJAMIN BROWN of Marblehead; Capt. William Blackler's co., Col. John Glover's reg.; receipt for advance pay dated Cambridge, June 27, 1775; *also*, priv., muster roll dated Aug. 1, 1775; enl. May 18, 1775; service, 2 mos., 19 days; *also*, co. return dated Cambridge, Oct. 9, 1775; *also*, order for bounty coat dated Cambridge, Dec. 20, 1775.

BENJAMIN BROWN of Salisbury; priv., Capt. Jonathan Evans' co., Col. James Frye's reg.; return of men in camp at Cambridge dated May 17, 1775; *also*, receipt for advance pay dated Camp at Cambridge, June 28, 1775; *also*, co. return dated Cambridge, Oct. 6, 1775; *also*, order for bounty coat dated Cambridge, Nov. 13, 1775; *also*, Capt. Moses Nowell's co., Col. Titcomb's reg.; arrived at Providence May 4, 1777; dis. July 4, 1777; service, 2 mos., 9 days, at Rhode Island.

BENJAMIN BROWN of Lynn; Capt. Ezra Newhall's co., Col. John Mansfield's (19th) reg.; order for advance pay dated Cambridge, June 8, 1775; *also*, priv., co. return dated Oct. 6, 1775; *also*, Capt. Newhall's co., Col. Israel Hutchinson's (19th) reg.; order for bounty coat dated Winter Hill, Nov. 4, 1775; *also*, return of men mustered by John Cushing, muster master for Essex co., to join Continental army for 9 mos., dated Boxford, Dec. 8, 1779.

BENJAMIN BROWN of Ipswich (also given Wenham); priv., Capt. Daniel Rogers' co., which marched on the alarm of April 19, 1775; service, 4 days; *also*, corp., Capt. Benjamin Kimball's co., Col. John Mansfield's (19th) reg., muster roll dated Aug. 1, 1775; enl. June 10, 1775; service, 1 mo., 24 days; *also*, co. return dated Winter Hill, Oct. 6, 1775; *also*, Capt. Kimball's co., Col. Israel Hutchinson's (19th) reg.; order for bounty coat dated Winter Hill, Dec. 30, 1775; *also*,

serg., Capt. Caleb Kimball's co., Col. Jacob Gerrish's reg. of guards; enl. Nov. 13, 1777; service to April 3, 1778, 4 mos., 22 days, at Winter Hill; co. detached to guard Gen. Burgoyne's army.

CHARLES BROWN of Salem; seaman, brigantine "General Wayne" (privateer), com. by Capt. John Leach; descriptive list of officers and crew dated June 17, 1780; age, 24 years; stature, 5 ft., 6 in.; complexion, dark; residence, Salem.

DANIEL BROWN of Ipswich; corp., Capt. Elisha Whitney's co. of minute men, which marched on the alarm of April 19, 1775, from Ipswich Hamlet to Mystic; returned April 22, 1775; *also* marched from Ipswich Hamlet to Cambridge May 1, 1775; service, 20 days; *also*, Capt. Richard Dodge's co. of volunteers, Maj. Smith's (3d Essex co.) reg.; engaged Sept. 30, 1777; marched to reinforce Gen. Gates at the Northward Oct. 2, 1777; dis. Nov. 7, 1777, at Cambridge; service, 1 mo., 10 days; roll dated Wenham.

DAVID BROWN of Ipswich; priv., Capt. Elisha Whitney's co. of minute men; marched from Ipswich Hamlet to Cambridge May 1, 1775; service, 12 days.

DAVID BROWN of Ipswich; priv., Capt. James Patch's co. of minute men, which matched on the alarm of April 19, 1775, from Ipswich Hamlet to Mystic; service, 4 days.

DAVID BROWN of Gloucester; descriptive list of officers and crew of the ship "America," com. by Capt. John Somes, dated June 9, 1780; age, 30 years; stature, 5 ft., 10 in.; residence, Gloucester.

EBENEZER BROWN of Ipswich; priv., Capt. Moses Jewett's co. of mounted troops, Col. John Baker's (3d Essex co.) reg., which marched on the alarm of April 19, 1775, to Medford; service, 3 days.

EBENEZER BROWN of Lynn (also given Reading); Capt. Ezra Newhall's co., Col. John Mansfield's (19th) reg.; order for advance pay dated Cambridge, June 8, 1775; *also*, priv.; muster roll dated Aug. 1, 1775; enl. May 6, 1775; service, 3 mos., 2 days; *also*, co. return dated Oct. 6, 1775; *also*, Capt. Newhall's co., Lt.-



col. Israel Hutchinson's (19th) reg.; order for bounty coat dated Camp at Winter Hill, Nov. 4, 1775.

EDMUND BROWN of Haverhill; priv., Capt. Ebenezer Colby's co. of minute men, Col. Johnson's reg., which marched on the alarm of April 19, 1775, to Cambridge; service, 4 days.

EDWARD BROWN of Salem; serg., Capt. Joseph Hiller's co., Col. Jonathan Titcomb's reg.; arrived at destination May 6, 1777; dis. July 6, 1777; service, 2 mos., 6 days, at Rhode Island. Roll dated Camp at Providence.

EDWARD BROWN of Amesbury (also given Scarborough); return of men enl. into Continental army from Capt. William Ballard's co., Essex co. reg., dated April 18, 1778; residence, Amesbury (also given Scarborough); enl. for town of Amesbury; joined Capt. Lemuel Trescott's (also given Capt. Prescott's) co., Col. Hanley's reg.; enlistment, 3 years.

ELI BROWN of Marblehead; ordinary seaman, ship "Franklin," com. by Capt. John Turner; descriptive list of officers and crew dated Salem, Dec. 2, 1780; age, 13 years; complexion, light; residence, Marblehead; cruise reported as having begun Aug. 8, 1780.

ELISHA BROWN, JR., of Ipswich; quartermaster, Capt. Moses Jewett's troop of horse, Col. John Baker's (3d Essex co.) reg., which marched on the alarm of April 19, 1775, to Medford; service, 3 days; *also*, Lt., Capt. Robert Perkins' troop of horse, 3d Essex co. reg.; list of officers of Mass. militia; commissioned May 7, 1776; *also*, Capt. Perkins' co. of light horse volunteers, Maj. Charles Smith's (3d Essex co.) reg.; engaged Sept. 27, 1777; marched Sept. 30, 1777; dis. Nov. 7, 1777, at Cambridge; service, 1 mo., 13 days, in Northern department, guarding Gen. Burgoyne's troops to Prospect Hill.

EPHRAIM BROWN of Lynn; priv., Capt. David Parker's (1st Lynn) co. of minute men, which marched from Lynn to Concord; service, 2 days. Roll sworn to Dec. 20, 1775.

EPHRAIM BROWN of Haverhill; priv., Capt. John Peabody's co., Col. Ebenezer Francis' reg.; pay abstract for travel allowance, etc., to and from camp, sworn to Nov. 29, 1776; co. drafted from various towns in Essex co.; *also*, descriptive list of men enl. from Essex co. for the term of 9 months from the time of their arrival at Fishkill, June 18, 1778; Capt. Marsh's co., Col. Johnson's (4th) reg.; age, 25 years; stature, 5 ft., 4 in.; complexion, light; residence, Haverhill; *also*, list of men returned as received of Jonathan Warner, commissioner, by Col. R. Putnam, July 20, 1778.

EPHRAIM BROWN of Ipswich; priv., Capt. James Mallon's co., Essex co. reg.; enl. Oct. 3, 1779; dis. Nov. 10, 1779; service, 1 mo., 10 days, at Castle Island, under Maj.-gen. Hancock.

EZEKIEL BROWN of Haverhill; priv., Capt. Nicholas Blasdel's co., Col. Wigglesworth's reg.; pay abstract for travel allowance from Albany home; service in 1776.

EZRA BROWN of Lynn; priv., Capt. David Parker's (1st Lynn) co. of minute men, which marched from Lynn to Concord; service, 2 days; roll sworn to Dec. 20, 1775; *also*, Capt. Ezra Newhall's co., Col. Mansfield's reg.; order for advance pay dated Cambridge, June 8, 1775; *also*, drummer; muster roll dated Aug. 1, 1775; enl. May 4, 1775; service, 3 mos., 4 days; *also*, co. return dated Oct. 6, 1775; *also*, Capt. Newhall's co., Lt.-col. Israel Hutchinson's (19th) reg.; order for bounty coat dated Winter Hill, Nov. 4, 1775.

FRANCIS BROWN of Ipswich; priv., Capt. Moses Jewett's troop of horse, Col. John Baker's (3d Essex co.) reg., which marched on the alarm of April 19, 1775, to Medford; service, 3 days.

FRANCIS BROWN of Ipswich; priv., Capt. James Patch's co. of minute men, which marched on the alarm of April 19, 1775, from Ipswich Hamlet to Mystic; service, 4 days.

FRANCIS BROWN of Ipswich; priv., Capt. Nathaniel Wade's co. of Provincials, which marched to Cambridge; co. return dated June 5, 1775 [service not given];

*also*, Capt. Nathaniel Wade's co., Col. Moses Little's reg.; muster roll dated Aug. 1, 1775; enl. May 15, 1775; service, 11 weeks; *also*, co. return [probably Oct., 1775]; age given, 23 years; *also*, order for bounty coat dated Dec. 21, 1775.

HENRY BROWN of Salem; seaman, ship "Rhodes," com. by Capt. Nehemiah Buffinton; descriptive list of officers and crew dated Aug. 14, 1780; age, 21 years; stature, 5 ft., 6 in.; complexion, light; residence, Salem.

JACOB BROWN of Marblehead; priv., Capt. Nathaniel Lindsey's co.; service from Dec. 10, 1776, to March 18, 1777, 3 mos., 9 days; co. raised in Marblehead to reinforce Continental army.

JACOB BROWN of Cape Ann; private, Capt. Mark Pool's co., Col. Jonathan Titcomb's reg.; service, 2 mos. Roll dated Bristol, June 28, 1777.

JACOB BROWN of Gloucester; priv., Capt. Ebenezer Cleavland's co., Col. Michael Jackson's reg.; Continental army pay accounts for service from Feb. 18, 1777, to June 28, 1778; enlistment, 3 years; reported killed June 28, 1778.

JACOB BROWN of Gloucester; list of men enl. into Continental army from Essex co. [year not given]; residence, Gloucester; enl. for Gloucester.

JACOB BROWN of Newbury (also given Newburyport and Pepperellborough); Capt. Daniel Pillsbury's (also given Capt. Joseph McNall's) co., Col. Edward Wigglesworth's reg.; muster return [year not given]; residence, Newburyport (also given Pepperellborough); enl. for Newburyport (also given Pepperellborough); enlistment, 3 years; mustered by muster master Wells; *also*, serg., Lt.-col.'s co., (late) Col. Wigglesworth's reg.; Continental army pay accounts for service from March 1, 1777, to Jan. 1, 1778; reported promoted to ensign Jan. 1, 1778; *also*, serg., Capt. Daniel Pillsbury's co., Col. Wigglesworth's (4th) reg.; muster roll for May, 1778; dated Valley Forge; *also*, muster roll for June, 1778, dated "Greenage;" reported sick at Valley Forge; *also*, ens., Col. Calvin Smith's reg.; Con-

tinental army pay accounts for service from Jan. 1, 1778, to Dec. 31, 1779; *also*, Capt. Joseph McNall's co., Col. Wigglesworth's reg.; muster roll for Oct., 1778; *also*, Capt. Peter Page's (8th) co., Col. Wigglesworth's reg., com. by Maj. John Porter; muster roll for March and April, 1779, dated Providence; appointed Oct. 1, 1778; *also*, Capt. Page's co., Col. Wigglesworth's reg.; muster roll for March and April, 1779, dated Providence; *also*, return for clothing dated Camp Lower Salem, Aug. 28, 1779; *also*, Col. Smith's reg.; Continental army pay accounts for service from Jan. 1, 1780, to April 15, 1780.

JACOB BROWN of Beverly; seaman, ship "Resource," com. by Capt. Richard Ober; descriptive list of officers and crew dated Sept. 11, 1780; age, 29 years; stature, 5 ft., 7 in.; complexion, dark; residence, Beverly.

JACOB BROWN, JR., of Ipswich; serg., Capt. Elisha Whitney's co., which marched on the alarm of April 19, 1775, from Ipswich Hamlet to Mystic; co. reported also to have marched from said Hamlet to Cambridge May 1, 1775; service, 20 days.

JAMES BROWN of Lynn; priv., Capt. Nathaniel Bancroft's co. of minute men, which marched on the alarm of April 19, 1775; service, 1 day.

JAMES BROWN of Cape Ann; priv., Capt. Abijah Child's co., Lt.-col. William Bond's (late Gardner's) 37th reg.; co. return dated Prospect Hill, Oct. 6, 1775; *also*, order for bounty coat dated Prospect Hill, Dec. 6, 1775.

JAMES BROWN of Cape Ann (also given Gloucester); priv., Capt. Joseph Roby's co., Col. Moses Little's reg.; muster roll dated Aug. 1, 1775; enl. May 30, 1775; service, 2 mos., 7 days; *also*, co. return [probably Oct., 1775]; age, 21 years; *also*, order for bounty coat dated Dec. 11, 1775.

JAMES BROWN of Gloucester; priv., Capt. Nathaniel Wade's co., Col. Moses Little's (12th) reg.; pay abstract for Feb. and March, 1776, dated Long Island; *also*,

receipt for allowance for provisions to April 30, 1776, dated Long Island; *also*, receipt for allowance for provisions from April —, 1776, to July 13, 1776, dated Camp at Long Island; *also*, Capt. Wade's co.; enl. Nov. 22, 1775; reported died Oct. 15, 1776; *also*, same co.; return of Continental arms delivered dated Prospect Hill, 1776.

JAMES BROWN of Newburyport; priv., Capt. Moses Nowell's co., which marched on the alarm of April 19, 1775; service, 4 days; *also*, Capt. John Peabody's co., Col. Ebenezer Francis' reg.; pay abstract for travel allowance, etc., sworn to Nov. 29, 1776.

JAMES BROWN of Salem; descriptive list of officers and crew of the ship "Jack" (privateer), com. by Capt. Nathan Brown, dated July 1, 1780; age, 16 years; stature, 5 ft., 2 in.; complexion, light; residence, Salem.

JAMES BROWN of Salem; seaman, sloop "Pilgrim," com. by Capt. Joseph Robinson; descriptive list of officers and crew dated Aug. 2, 1780; age, 13 yrs.; stature, 4 ft., 4 in.; complexion, light, residence, Salem.

JAMES BROWN of Salem; descriptive list of officers and crew of the ship "Thomas," com. by Capt. Samuel Ingersoll, dated Aug. 7, 1780; age, 28 years; complexion, dark; residence, Salem.

JAMES BROWN of Salem; pay roll for 6 months men raised by the town of Salem for service in the Continental army during 1780; marched July 30, 1780; dis. Dec. 17, 1780; service, 5 mos., 10 days.

JAMES BROWN, JR., of Ipswich; priv., Capt. James Patch's co. of minute men, which marched on the alarm of April 19, 1775, from Ipswich Hamlet to Mystic; service, 4 days; *also*, Capt. John Baker's co., Col. Moses Little's reg.; muster roll dated Aug. 1, 1775; enl. May 20 (also given May 2), 1775; service, 2 mos., 17 days; *also*, co. return [probably Oct., 1775]; age, 21 years; reported enl. May 2, 1775; *also*, order for bounty coat dated Dec. 11, 1775.

JEREMIAH BROWN of Ipswich; priv., Capt. Thomas Burnham's co., which marched on the alarm of April 19, 1775; service, 3 days.

JOHN BROWN of Danvers; priv., Capt. Caleb Low's co., which marched on the alarm of April 19, 1775.

JOHN BROWN of Danvers (probably); priv., Capt. Jeremiah Page's co.; service, 2 days. Roll sworn to at Watertown, Dec. 20, 1775.

JOHN BROWN of Danvers; Capt. Samuel Page's co., Col. Ebenezer Francis' reg.; subsistence money allowed from date of enlistment, March 20, 1777, to time of marching to Bennington, April 8, 1777, 32 days; *also*, priv., Capt. Silas Adams' co., Col. Titcomb's reg.; service, 2 mos., at Rhode Island; roll dated June 29, 1777; *also*, Capt. Samuel Flint's co., Col. Samuel Johnson's reg.; enl. Aug. 25, 1777; dis. Nov. 30, 1777; service, 3 mos., 19 days, at the Northward; *also*, same co. and reg.; return for mileage from Scarsdale, N. Y., home; allowed in council July 27, 1778.

JOHN BROWN of Gloucester (also given Cape Ann); priv., Capt. Joseph Roby's co., Col. Moses Little's reg.; muster roll dated Aug. 1, 1775; enl. June 1, 1775; service, 2 mos., 5 days; *also*, co. return [probably Oct., 1775]; age, 25 years, *also*, order for bounty coat dated Dec. 11, 1775.

JOHN BROWN of Gloucester; descriptive list of officers and crew of the ship "America" (privateer), com. by Capt. John Somes, dated June 9, 1780; age, 24 years; stature, 5 ft.; residence, Gloucester.

JOHN BROWN of Haverhill; priv., Capt. Nicholas Blasdel's co., Col. Wigglesworth's reg.; pay abstract for travel allowance from Albany home; allowed in council Jan. 21, 1777.

JOHN BROWN of Ipswich; trumpeter, Capt. Moses Jewett's troop of horse, Col. John Baker's (3d Essex co.) reg., which marched on the alarm of April 19, 1775, to Medford; service, 3 days; *also*, Capt. Dodge's co., Col. Baldwin's reg.; certifi-



cate dated Chelsea, July 28, 1775, signed by David Jones, surgeon, stating said Brown to be unfit for duty; *also*, priv., Capt. Richard Dodge's (3d) co., Col. Loammi Baldwin's (late Gerrish's) 38th reg.; muster roll dated Aug. 1, 1775; enl. May 12, 1775; service, 11 weeks, 4 days; *also*, co. return dated Camp at Chelsea, Sept. 1, 1775; *also*, co. return dated Camp at Chelsea, Oct. 2, 1775; *also*, order for bounty coat dated Chelsea, Dec. 27, 1775.

*To be continued.*

### BOWDEN NOTES.

BY CHARLES E. BANKS, M. D.

The several genealogies of the Bowden family, as given in this magazine, volume X, pages 38-45, are susceptible of some consolidation. They are all, doubtless, descendants of one or more of the name who lived early in the Province of Maine, Ambrose and John being two known to have had families there. These two may have been brothers, living in adjoining towns.

Ambrose,<sup>1</sup> of Scarboro, a master mariner, was captain of the vessel which brought over Thomas Cammock in 1632, and received a lot of land in Scarboro as pay for the passage; on coroner's jury, 1646; submitted to Massachusetts jurisdiction, 1658; ferryman, 1658; blind in 1670; and died Feb. 8, 1675. Walter Gendall administered upon his estate. He had one son, probably,

Ambrose<sup>2</sup>, born about 1637 or earlier, as he was made a freeman in 1658, with his father, at Scarboro, when Massachusetts usurped jurisdiction of the Province of Maine. He was living in 1686, but the date of his death is unknown. He had three sons, probably: Ambrose<sup>3</sup>, born in 1666; Andrew<sup>3</sup>, petitioned the king in 1680; nothing further known of him; and John<sup>3</sup>, born in 1670, "at Spurwinke River" [Scarboro].

Ambrose<sup>3</sup>, born in 1666. This family appears in *The Antiquarian*, volume X, page 45.

John<sup>3</sup>, born in 1670, resided at Scarboro for twenty-seven years, according to a deposition, when he removed, perhaps directly to Marblehead. He may be the "John Boden of Marblehead" who married Rebecca Fowl of Boston May 26, 1713 (Boston marriages). That he was the son of Ambrose Bowden of Scarboro is conclusively proven by York Deeds, volume XII, pages 79 and 178. It appears by the genealogy (page 38), that he had lived in Dartmouth, Mass., where he married, in 1721, Joanna Colman. His last (third?) wife was widow Sarah Oakman, whom he married in 1732. He died in 1743, being "aged" about seventy-three, according to the year of his birth. This seems to fit his case, but his marriages were all late in life, the first when he was forty-three years old.

*U. S. Marine Hospital, Key West, Fla.*

### NOTES.

Lydia Brown married Andrew Hodges Nov. 27, 1659, in Ipswich.

Sarah, daughter of Nathaniel Brown, born April 25, 1668, in Ipswich.

Lydia Brown of Ipswich, 1667.

—*Court records.*

Sarah Browne was daughter of Nathaniel Treadwell of Ipswich in 1715.

Mary, wife of John Browne, was formerly widow of Nathaniel Hovey of Ipswich, 1718.

Joseph Brown of Chebacco, in Ipswich, joiner, 1713-1726.

Mr. James Browne of Ipswich, cordwainer, 1720.

James Browne of Ipswich, house carpenter, 1720, 1721, 1733.

Thomas Browne of Ipswich Hamlet, house carpenter, 1730-1736.

John Browne, sr., of Ipswich to my son William, 1727.

Nathan Browne, jr., of Ipswich, weaver, 1736-1738.

Philip Browne of Ipswich, husbandman, bought land of Samuel Browne of Ipswich, gent., 1744.

Nathan Browne of Ipswich, weaver, to Philip Brown of Ipswich, husbandman, 1746.

Philip Brown of Ipswich, husbandman, 1746-1755.

Benjamin Brown of Ipswich, yeoman, bought house, barn and land in Ipswich Hamlet of his son-in-law William Walker of Newbury, joiner, 1751.

—*Registry of deeds.*

## PARTS OF SALEM AND MARBLEHEAD IN 1700.

BY SIDNEY PERLEY.

The map on page 135 shows that part of Salem next Marblehead line and the western portion of Marblehead, as it was in the year 1700. It represents about seven hundred acres. All of these lots, except those marked William Sanders, Thomas Pitman and John Blaney comprised the grant made to John Humphreys, and those marked James Darling, Estate of Richard Rowland and Ambrose Gale were the fifty acres of land which Mr. Humphreys conveyed to Emmanuel Downing out of his five hundred acres, and known as the Coy pond lands. The map is drawn on a scale of seventy-two rods or twelve hundred feet to an inch; and shows the location of the only house then standing on the territory.

"Humphreys farm" was a tract of five hundred acres of land running entirely across the westerly end of the town of Marblehead. Three hundred acres of this tract had been granted to Thomas Scruggs in the year 1635 in the following words:—

This is void by ii of the 11<sup>th</sup> moneth 1635  
the grant of another farme Granted by the free-  
in Leuwe of men of Salem the day and  
this to m<sup>r</sup> yeare above written vnto  
Scrugs m<sup>r</sup> Thomas Scrugs of the  
fame his heires and assignes for ever a  
farme conteyning three hundreth acres of  
land whereof thirty acres are fitt to be  
mowed fcituate lying and being in the  
outmoft bounds of Salem towards m<sup>r</sup>

Humphries\* and is from the Sea where the freshe water runs out, west and by North is the fearme next to m<sup>r</sup> Humphries bounded by the Comon by the North west end & east End Pvided alwayes & in Cafe of Sale, the towne of Salem haue the firft pfer before any other

John Endecott  
Roger Connunght  
John Holgrave  
Thomas Gardner  
Edm Batter †

This lot of Mr. Scruggs was regarded as an excellent site for the college which was about to be established in New England, and it was offered for that purpose. The offer was not accepted, however, as Newtown, now Cambridge, was nearer the seat of government and deemed more fitting, and Mr. Scruggs relinquished his right to the land to the town. John Humphreys desired a grant of the same land and two hundred acres additional, and it was granted him in the following words:—

At a genall Court or towne meeting of Salem held the second of the third moneth caled May A<sup>o</sup> 1636

Imp<sup>rs</sup> after the reading of former orders; In the reading of an order for the diviſion of Marble Head neck; A motion was brought in by C<sup>p</sup> Endicott in behalfe of m<sup>r</sup> John Humphries for ſome land beyond ſforeft River, moved by ſpetiall arguments one whereof was, Least yt ſhould hinder the building of a Colledge, w<sup>ch</sup> would be manie m loffe It was agreed vpon this motion that fix men ſhould be nominated by the towne to view theſe lands and to Conſider of the pmifes, and for that end was named m<sup>r</sup> Thomas Scrugs, C<sup>p</sup> Traſke m<sup>r</sup> Roger Conant m<sup>r</sup> Townsen Bishop John woodbery Peter Palfrey

Itm yt was ordered that whereas m<sup>r</sup> Scrugs had a farme of three hundred acres beyond forest River, And that C<sup>p</sup> Traſke had one of tooe hundred acres beyond Baſſe River, The C<sup>p</sup> Traſke frely

\*The eastern part of Swampscott as it was before 1867 belonged to John Humphreys.

† Salem Town Records (Grants), page 6.

relinquishing his farme of tooe hundred acres, It was granted vnto m<sup>r</sup> Thomas Scrugs and he there vpon frely relinquished his farme of three hundred acres that foe m<sup>r</sup> Humphryes might the better be accomodated.\*

Mr. Humphreys lived in Salem, and was called "esquire." Sept. 6, 1638, he conveyed to Emanuel Downing of Salem, esquire, "the two ponds and so much high ground about the ponds as is needful to keepe the duck coye private from the disturbance of plowmen heardsmen or others passing by that way w<sup>ch</sup> he may enclose so as he take in above fifty acres of the upland round aboute the same."† Mr. Downing was a brother-in-law of Governor Winthrop, and had brought over from England, "at great charges, all things fitting for taking wild fowl by way of Duck Coy." He obtained leave of the general court to set his decoys in these ponds. It was ordered that no man "should shoote in any gunn within a half mile of the ponds, nor use any other means for the disturbance of the fowle there," Mr. Downing returned to England, and died probably about 1657, having granted this fifty acres of land to his grandson Solomon Stoddard of Boston, gentleman, "fellow of ye College of Cambridge." For fifty pounds, Mr. Stoddard conveyed the land to Moses Maverick and Richard Rowland, both of Marblehead, May 1, 1667.‡ This tract of land comprised the lots on the map marked James Darling, Estate of Richard Rowland and Ambrose Gale.

Messrs. Maverick and Rowland conveyed to John Peach, sr., one-fourth, to John Peach, jr., one-eighth and to Samuel Ward one-eighth of this fifty acres Jan. 20, 1667.§ Some division of the land was made apparently, and Mr. Maverick and "one of the Peaches" conveyed the lot marked James Darling to George Darling, sr., of Salem, yeoman, in the seventies.||

The lot marked Estate of Richard Rowland was Richard Rowland's portion of the Coy pond lands as probably divided. The lot marked Ambrose Gale was the one-eighth of these lands conveyed by Messrs. Maverick and Richard Rowland to Capt. Samuel Ward of Marblehead, vintner, Jan. 20, 1667.\*

The remainder of Mr. Humphreys farm, about four hundred and fifty acres, was owned by him at the time of his decease. By her attorney, William Hathorne of Salem, Mrs. Lydia Bankes, late of Salem, for one hundred and thirty-three pounds, conveyed to Moses Maverick, David Corwithen, Arthur Sandin, William Charles, John Peach, the elder, and "others the inhabitants of Marblehead, all that farm called y<sup>e</sup> Playnes farme ling in Salem, being 400 acres, with all y<sup>e</sup> housing, &c., excepting 50 acres & 2 ponds" formerly granted to Mr. Downing," 24: 7: 1645.† The list of grantees, and the amount each one paid toward the purchase is only partially known. The tract of land was subsequently divided among the purchasers in proportion to the amount each one paid.

The long line on the southwestern side of the map was the eastern line of the farm of eight hundred acres granted to John Humphreys by the general court, which became the property of Daniel King before 1700. The long strip of territory, lying between the two Humphreys grants, and marked John Blaney on the map, belonged to Salem until 1867, when the legislature annexed it to Swampscott, which was the King farm,‡ having been called Swampscott by Lady Deborah Moody probably.

Forest river was so called from the earliest settlement. Above the little bridge at Legg's hill the stream was called Frost-fish brook in 1681 and 1711.

The ocean off this territory was called ye sea from 1674 onward.

\*Salem Town Records (Grants), page 9.

†Essex Registry of Deeds, book 1, leaf 1.

‡Essex Registry of Deeds, book 3, leaf 26.

§Essex Registry of Deeds, book 3, leaf 27.

||Essex Registry of Deeds, book 14, leaf 303.

\*Essex Registry of Deeds, book 3, leaf 27.

†Essex Registry of Deeds, book 1, leaf 29.

‡Acts of 1867, chapter 124, approved April 3, 1867.



The road running near the Coy ponds, as shown on the map, was the ancient road leading from Salem to Marblehead. Its course in Salem was through the great pastures to the head of Broad street. Upon the laying out of the road above mentioned, in 1666, through the South fields of Salem, this fell into disuse, and was used principally to go to the Darling farm. It was called, in 1677, *ye highway y<sup>t</sup> goes to George Darlin's*; in 1728, *Boston road*; and, in 1731, *ye country road*.

Where this road left the town was the "Marblehead gate," which was there as late as 1703. In the early settlement, each town was fenced, and at the highways gates in the fence were maintained.

The bridge over Forest river, near the present pumping station, was probably built by John Humphreys at a very early date, years before 1666, when it was in use, and has been used ever since.

The road passing over this bridge was also in use very early, and was laid out as a common way, four rods wide, in 1666.\* After the new road, leading by the present lead mills, was laid out in 1737, this was called the old road to Forest river. Years later the road running around Legg's hill to the Lynn road was laid out, and that part of the old road leading easterly of Legg's hill, through "the dungeons", went out of use.

The southern highway shown on the map, is that over which electric cars now run between Marblehead and Lynn, was called *ye old waye y<sup>t</sup> went to Mr. King's* in 1677; *ye old highway*, 1682; the old country road, 1687; the old path and road which was to Lynn, 1691; *ye old path and road which was formerly to Lynn*, 1701; the old path, 1710; *ye old highway y<sup>t</sup> formerly led from Marblehead to Lynn*, 1715; *highway that leads to Lynn*, 1719; the old path and road which was sometimes to Lynn, 1724; *ye road leading to King's farm*, 1728; *ye way y<sup>t</sup> leads to Reddans*, 1734; and *ye country road*, 1739.

\*The record of the laying out of this way is given in full in *The Essex Antiquarian*, volume IX, page 158.

*William Sanders Lot.* This farm of one hundred acres was owned by Nathaniel Pickman, sr., of Salem, house-carpenter, as early as 1654;\* and he conveyed it to his son-in-law John Sanders of Salem, mariner, Oct. 29, 1681.† Mr. Sanders died possessed of it June 9, 1694, having, by his will, devised it to his wife, Hannah Sanders, for her life, and then to his son William Sanders in fee.

Samuel Archer, aged about seventy-one and Jonathan Ager, aged about sixty-five, both of Salem, testified Feb. 12, 1704-5, that they well knew this farm that is now Mrs. Hannah Sanders, and that they wrought upon it for Nathaniel Pickman upwards of fifty years before.\*

Mrs. Sanders died March 18, 1706-7; and William Sanders, who was then of Boston, shopkeeper, conveyed the farm to Maj. Samuel Browne, esquire, of Salem, "with *ye new house*", April 26, 1711.‡

*James Darling House.* George Darling, sr., of Salem, yeoman, bought this lot of about twenty acres of "Moses Maverick and one of the Peaches" in the seventies.§ Mr. Darling erected a house on the lot, and lived there. He died in the summer of 1693, having, in his will, given his estate to his wife Katherine for her widowhood, and the house and this lot of land to his son James Darling. The house, garden, orchard and remainder of the lot were appraised at ninety-five pounds. James Darling was a shoreman and lived here. He owned the lot in 1716, the house having probably been gone fifteen years.

*Estate of Richard Rowland Lot.* Richard Rowland died possessed of this lot in the summer of 1685, his will, dated April 24, 1685, being proved June 30, 1685. He devised this land to his son John Rowland and his children. It was then appraised at thirty pounds. John Rowland died, leaving no issue, before Dec. 4, 1693, when administration was

\*Essex Registry of Deeds, book 16, leaf 180.

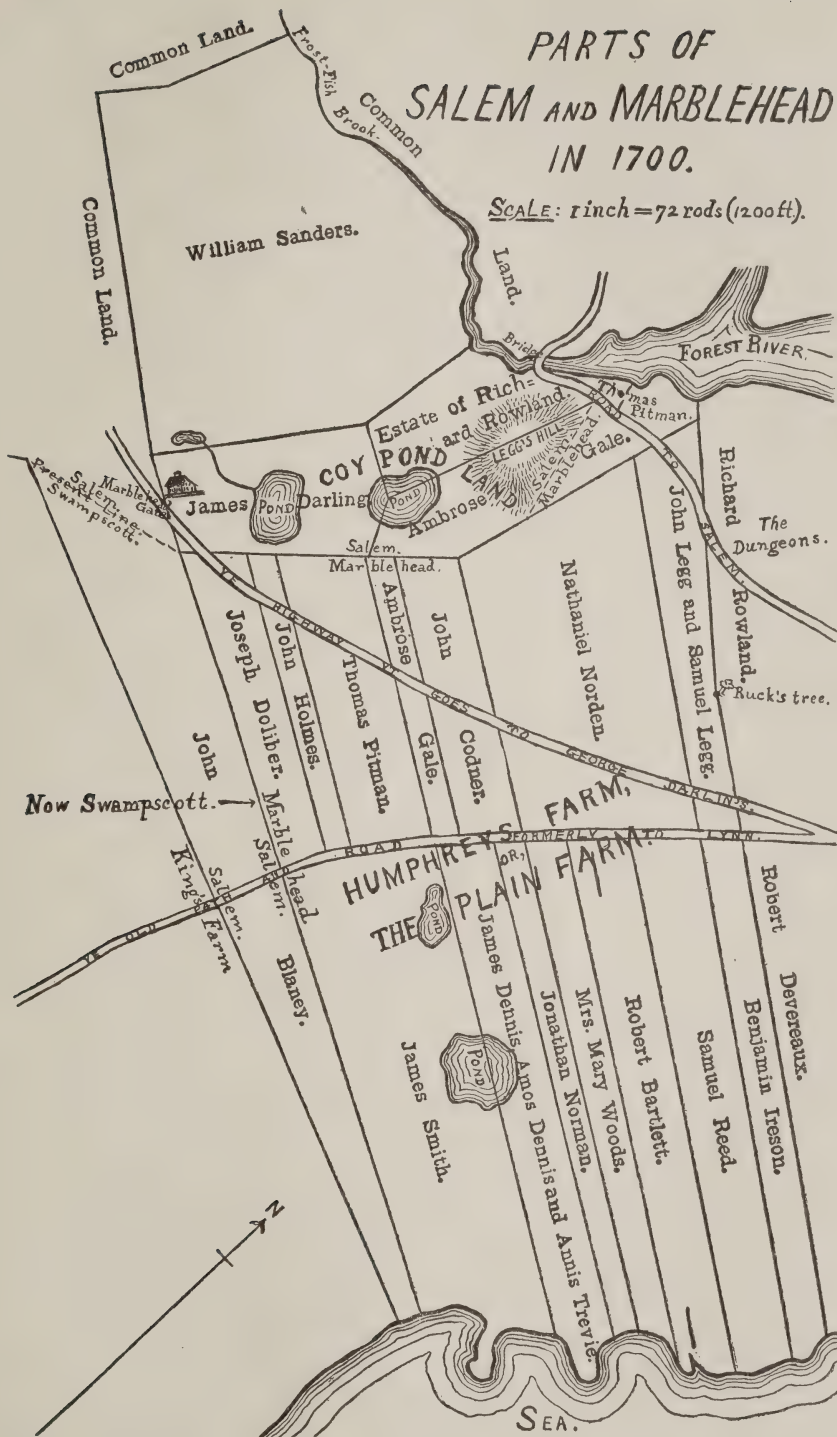
†Essex Registry of Deeds, book 6, leaf 25.

‡Essex Registry of Deeds, book 23, leaf 89.

§Essex Registry of Deeds, book 14, leaf 303.

# PARTS OF SALEM AND MARBLEHEAD IN 1700.

SCALE: 1 inch = 72 rods (1200 ft).



granted upon his estate to his widow, Abigail Rowland. The land was then appraised at twenty-four pounds. It remained a portion of the estate of his father, Richard Rowland, until 1716.

*Ambrose Gale Lot.* This lot comprised one-eighth of the Coy pond lands, which were conveyed by John Humphreys to Emanuel Downing in 1638, this one-eighth part having been conveyed by Moses Maverick and Richard Rowland to Capt. Samuel Ward of Marblehead, vintner, Jan. 20, 1667.\* For twelve pounds, Captain Ward conveyed it to Ambrose Gale of Marblehead, merchant, Jan. 10, 1685;† and Mr. Gale owned it until his death, which occurred in the summer of 1708.

*Thomas Pitman Lot.* That part of this lot lying easterly of the dashes belonged to Samuel Archard of Salem, carpenter, June 8, 1661, when, for four pounds, he conveyed it to Thomas Pitman.‡

That part of the lot lying westerly of the dashes belonged to Henry Harwood as early as 1661, and soon after to Thomas Moore, who sold it to Mr. Stileman, sr. It belonged to Capt. James Smith of Marblehead, mariner, Aug. 26, 1668, when he sold it to William Flint of Salem, husbandman.§ Mr. Flint conveyed it to Thomas Pitman March 16, 1669||

Thus Mr. Pitman became the owner of the whole lot, of which he died possessed in the summer of 1694. It belonged to his heirs in 1700.

Mr. Pitman's children, Joseph Pitman, Sarah Dod and Mary Fortune, survived him, and his daughter Elizabeth Knight and son John Pitman died before himself. Mrs. Knight's son, Thomas Russell of Marblehead, mariner, as trustee for his mother's children, conveyed one-fifth of this part of the lot to his uncle Thomas Pitman, jr., executor of the will of the

father of the latter, Oct. 22, 1696.\* John Pitman, the son, left widow Charity and children, Joseph, John, Abiel and Mary Pitman. As trustee for her children, Mrs. Charity Pitman conveyed one-fifth of this part of the lot to said Thomas Pitman Dec. 26, 1696.†

*Joseph Doliber Lot.* Joseph Doliber owned this lot in 1677, and died possessed of it in 1688. His estate owned it in 1700.

*John Holmes Lot.* This lot was part of the plain farm, being all that Henry Stacy, sr., of Salem, husbandman, bought in said farm. For fifteen pounds, he conveyed it to John Holmes June 9, 1677,‡ and Mr. Holmes died possessed of it in 1718.

*Thomas Pitman Lot.* This lot is supposed to include, on its western side, the lot conveyed by Francis Johnson of Boston, merchant, to Edward Hoeman of Marblehead before May 12, 1677.

The remainder of the lot belonged to Nathaniel Walton in 1677. Francis Johnson of Boston, merchant, and wife Hannah, conveyed it to Thomas Pitman, sr., of Marblehead May 12, 1677.§

Mr. Pitman died possessed of the whole lot in the summer of 1694. It was then appraised at thirty pounds. Under the will of Mr. Pitman, his grandson, Thomas Russell, was trustee for his brothers and sisters. Mr. Russell died, and his brother-in-law, Amos Dennis (husband of Elizabeth Russell), was executor of his will. For six pounds, Mr. Dennis, in his capacity of said executor, conveyed one-fifth of the lot to his wife's uncle, Thomas Pitman, jr., July 19, 1697.|| The remainder of the heirs continued to own their interests in 1700.

*Ambrose Gale Lot.* This was one-eighth of the land laid out to Nicholas Merritt in the plain farm, which descended to his son John Merritt of Marblehead, mariner, who sold it to Ambrose Gale of

\*Essex Registry of Deeds, book 3, leaf 27.

†Essex Registry of Deeds, book 7, leaf 114.

‡Essex Registry of Deeds, book 2, leaf 30.

§Essex Registry of Deeds, book 3, leaf 43.

||Essex Registry of Deeds, book 4, leaf 4.

\*Essex Registry of Deeds, book 12, leaf 18.

†Essex Registry of Deeds, book 12, leaf 129.

‡Essex Registry of Deeds, book 4, leaf 176.

§Essex Registry of Deeds, book 5, leaf 5.

||Essex Registry of Deeds, book 14, leaf 172.



Marblehead, merchant, some years before 1701. Mr. Gale, for six pounds, conveyed it to John Palmer of Marblehead, fisherman, August 5, 1701.\*

John Merritt conveyed another eighth part of this lot to John Legg of Marblehead, merchant, Jan. 22, 1691.†

*John Codner Lot.* John Codner of Marblehead, fisherman, owned this lot in 1699; and died possessed of it in the early spring of 1710.

*Nathaniel Norden Lot.* This part of the plain farm, containing thirty-nine acres and one hundred and thirty-five rods, belonged to Moses Maverick of Marblehead, having been assigned to him, in the division, for fifteen pounds. He died Jan. 28, 1685-6; and, by agreement of the heirs, Archibald Ferguson of Marblehead, mariner, and Moses Hawke of Lynn, planter, as their attorneys, for sixty-five pounds, conveyed this lot to Nathaniel Norden, esq., of Marblehead Sept. 4, 1699.‡ Mr. Norden died, possessed of it, March 1, 1727-8.

*John Legg and Samuel Legg Lot.* John Legg of Marblehead owned this lot very early; and died, possessed of it, in the early part of 1674. This eight acres of the plain farm was devised to his three sons, Samuel, John, and youngest son Daniel. It was then valued at seventeen pounds. Daniel died, unmarried, before March 16, 1690, when his brothers, Capt. Samuel Legg of Boston, mariner, the eldest son, and John Legg of Marblehead, merchant, made a division of it, Samuel taking the northeastern part and John the southwestern part;§ and they owned their respective portions in 1700.

*James Smith Lot.* This was a lot from ninety to one hundred acres in extent, and a part of Mr. Humphreys' farm. It belonged to Capt. James Smith of Marblehead, mariner, Feb. 4, 1674, when he

conveyed it to Symond Lynde of Boston, merchant. At that time there was "housing" upon the lot, and it was in the occupation of Micha Bowds, sometime of Salem, husbandman.\* This was probably a mortgage, as Captain Smith owned the lot in 1700.

*James Dennis, Amos Dennis and Annis Trevie Lot.* This was the share of William Charles of Marblehead in the Humphreys farm; and he died, possessed of the lot, in 1672 (?), having devised it, in his will, to James Dennis, blacksmith, Amos Dennis, fisherman, and Thomas Trefey (or Trevie), shoreman, in right of his wife Annis, all of Marblehead. The several parties owned it in 1700.

*Jonathan Norman Lot.* This lot belonged to Richard Norman in 1687, and to Jonathan Norman of Marblehead in 1700.

*Mrs. Mary Woods Lot.* John Peach of Marblehead, planter, owned this part of the plain farm early, and, with his wife Alice, conveyed it to his natural daughter Mary, wife of William Woods of Marblehead, spinster, Dec. 30, 1687.† Her son, John Woods of Marblehead, owned it with her in 1710.

*Robert Bartlett Lot.* That part of the lot lying westerly of the dashes belonged to William Bartoll, jr., of Salem, mariner, Dec. 11, 1682, when he conveyed it to Capt. Robert Bartlett of Marblehead, yeoman.‡

That part lying easterly of the dashes also belonged to Mr. Bartlett in 1682.

Mr. Bartlett was deceased in 1719.

*Samuel Reed Lot.* This lot belonged to Richard Rowland before 1680. He died in 1685, having devised this lot to his daughter Abigail Reed. The lot was then valued at seventy pounds. In 1689, it belonged to Samuel Reed, and in 1718 to Ester Reed of Marblehead, spinster.

\*Essex Registry of Deeds, book 9, leaf 44.

†Essex Registry of Deeds, book 14, leaf 86.

‡Essex Registry of Deeds, book 9, leaf 1.

§Essex Registry of Deeds, book 4, leaf 109.

\*Essex Registry of Deeds, book 18, leaf 81.

†Essex Registry of Deeds, book 16, leaf 152.

*Benjamin Ireson Lot.* This lot belonged to John and Parnall Bartoll, who were both deceased Feb. 4, 1688-9, when their eldest son, heir-at-law and administrator, William Bartoll (wife Mary), for thirty-three pounds, conveyed it to Benjamin Ireson of Lynn, planter.\* Mr. Ireson died possessed of it in 1705.

### THE BLEACHER.

BY ZITELLA COCKE.

'Neath morning ray and starry light,  
The bleacher toils through day and night.  
"Aye, white and whiter still!" cries he,  
"As white as snow my work must be!"

Upon the warp and woof new-spun,  
Falls chill of frost and fire of sun,  
The bitter storm's relentless pain,  
The gentle dew and nursing rain,  
The while the bleacher's watchful eye  
Each spot and blemish doth descry.  
"Without a blot or fault," cries he,  
"As pure as snow my work shall be!"

Unwearied plies his skilful hand,  
Fulfilling all his thought had planned.  
Nor doth the bruised flax complain,  
Or question aught he may ordain.

### NOTES.

Francis Brown of Ipswich, mariner, 1781.

John Brown of Ipswich, and wife Mary, to Nathaniel Brown of Wenham, mariner, 1782.

Adam Brown, jr., of Ipswich, wife Anna, to Benjamin Brown, jr., of Ipswich, land in Hamlet parish, Ipswich, 1772. Adam died before December, 1776; and the above grantors conveyed it to Nathan Brown of Wenham, yeoman, and to Lemuel Brown of Ipswich, laborer, 1773.

John Brown, 3d, of Ipswich, yeoman, 1790, 1793; wife Hannah, 1793.

Josiah Brown of Ipswich, yeoman, 1798.

Daniel Brown and Zeruah Brown and Danes, estate of our father Israel Dane of Ipswich, housewright, deceased, 1795.

James Brown Thornton of Ipswich, cabinet-maker, sold estate of my grandfather James Brown, deceased, 1795.

Adam Brown of Ipswich, yeoman, 1743, 1759, wife Esther, to John Brown of Ipswich, cordwainer, 1759.

John Brown, jr., of Ipswich, yeoman, wife Mary, 1888, 1793.

Jacob Brown, jr., of Ipswich, husbandman, 1774, when Eliza Brown signed a deed with him.

Philip Brown of Ipswich, gentleman (1787, 1790); wife Sarah, 1787.

Widow Hannah Brown of Ipswich, 1789.

### —Registry of deeds.

James Brown<sup>1</sup> lived in Ipswich; and was dead in 1791. Children: 1. *Nathan*<sup>2</sup>, yeoman; lived in Wenham; married Elizabeth Low of Ipswich (published Sept. 11, 1767); died June —, 1792, his will, dated May 30, 1792, being proved July 2, 1792; his estate was appraised at £1,263, os., 9d.; she survived him; children: 1. *Nathan*<sup>3</sup>, yeoman; lived in Wenham; married Sarah — before 1793; children, born in Wenham: *Nathan*<sup>4</sup>, living in 1793; *James*<sup>4</sup>, living in 1793; *Isaac*<sup>4</sup>, living in 1793; *Aaron*<sup>4</sup>, living in 1793; *Lydia Thorn-dike*<sup>4</sup>, baptized June 29, 1794; *Mary*<sup>4</sup>, living in 1793. 2. *Mary*<sup>3</sup>, married *Israel Andrews Dodge* (published March 31, 1770); and was his wife in 1792. 3. *James*<sup>3</sup>, was dead, leaving children, in 1792. 2. *Benjamin*<sup>2</sup>, of Ipswich, yeoman, 1791.

Edward Brown of Lynn, cooper, wife Sarah; his will, dated April 7, 1685, and proved June 30, 1685; he had a brother John Brown then living and two sons, the elder being Edward, a minor in 1685. His widow Sarah married *Thomas Laughton, jr.*, of Lynn Nov. 24, 1685. Mr. Brown's estate was appraised at £279, 2s.

John Brown had a brother Edward Brown and a son John Brown. The latter lived in Reading in 1720, and in Lynn in 1727 and 1728, slaughtering or butchering, 1727 and 1728; married *Abigail Pearson* (published in Lynn Dec. 17, 1720), and she was his wife in 1728.

### —Records.

\*Essex Registry of Deeds, book 14, leaf 309.

Nicholas Brown, son of Benjamin and Hannah, born Feb. 28, 1762.

Alice, daughter of William and Abigail Brown of Dover, N. H., born 13 : 7 : 1785.

Betsey, daughter of Joseph Brown, born April 11, 1786.

Children of Jonathan Brown: William, baptized Feb. 10, 1760; Edmund, baptized Dec. 29, 1765.

Children of Jacob Brown: Pearson, baptized Nov. 4, 1759; Jacob, baptized Sept. 7, 1766.

Abigail Brown published to Joseph Skinner March 2, 1743-4.

Anna Brown of Lynn married Richard Phillips of Marblehead Nov. 28, 1782.

Anna Brown married William Procter, jr., Dec. 12, 1792.

Edmond Brown published to Lydia Phillips March 18, 1785.

Elizabeth Brown married Thaddeus Reddan Feb. 19, 1747, at Salem.

Hannah Brown married Benjamin Potter April 4, 1757.

Martha Brown married Samuel Munro Sept. 10, 1793.

Jacob, son of Jacob Brown, died Oct. 5, 1766.

—*Lynn records.*

Edward Brown married Sarah Ingalls Dec. 4, 1701, in Lynn; and their daughter Sarah was born there Sept. 29, 1703.

Martha Brown married Nathan Mudge, jr., Aug. 12, 1799.

Pegge Brown married John Burrill, 5th, March 3, 1789.

Mrs. Polly Brown published to John Burrill, 5th, Dec. 6, 1789.

Rachel Brown married Ezekiel Chever Dec. 29, 1794.

Rebecca Brown married Benoni Wallis of Lunenburg July 2, 1755.

Sarah Brown published to Samuel Pudney Dec. 20, 1741.

Sarah Brown married John Davis Feb. 2, 1743-4.

Susannah Brown married Andrew Newhall Dec. 21, 1752.

Susanna Brown married Nathaniel Miles of Westminster May 29, 1777.

Mrs. Susanna Brown married Henry Inguls April 5, 1790.

Tabitha Brown married Jeremiah Newhall Nov. 6, 1755, at Reading.

William Brown married Anna Whittemore Nov. 6, 1798.

Mehitable Brown married John Townsend April 23, 1690.

—*Lynn town records.*

John Brown died, "received the news" 18 : 7 : 1729.

John Brown died July 28, 1759.

—*Lynn records.*

William Brown married Miss Martha Richardson Feb. 7, 1783; and they lived in Royalston, Mass., he being a tanner, in 1792.

Joseph Brown<sup>1</sup> of Reading married Miss Mary Eaton Dec. —, 1763, at Reading; yeoman; lived in Lynnfield, 1765-1791; called "gentleman" in 1788, and "esquire" in 1790 and 1791; she was his wife in 1791; children, born in Lynn (except possibly Nicholas): 1. *Mary*<sup>2</sup>, born Feb. 15, 1765. 2. *Joseph*<sup>2</sup>, born July 11, 1766; lived in Lynnfield; leather dresser; married Sarah Holt April 18, 1793, in Lynnfield; they were living there in 1799; children, born in Lynnfield: Sally<sup>3</sup>, born Feb. 3, 1794; Abigail<sup>3</sup>, born Sept. 16, 1795; Mary<sup>3</sup>, born Sept. 23, 1797; Joseph Holt<sup>3</sup>, baptized June 23, 1799. 3. *Nicholas*<sup>2</sup>, cordwainer; lived in Lynnfield; married Mehitable Townsend Jan. 29, 1792; they were living in Lynnfield in 1797; children, born in Lynnfield: Polly<sup>3</sup>, born Dec. 26, 1792; died Jan. 7, 1796, aged three years; Oliver<sup>3</sup>, born June 19, 1795; Hannah<sup>3</sup>, born March 29, 1797. 4. *Mary*<sup>2</sup>, born March 2, 1772. 5. *Benjamin*<sup>2</sup>, born Nov. 20, 1775. 6. *Oliver*<sup>2</sup>, born Jan. 13, 1777.

James Brown lived in Lynnfield, 1769-1808; cooper; married, first, Lydia —; she died Oct. 2, 1786, aged thirty-eight; married, second, Susanna Welman July 12, 1787; she died, his wife, in Lynnfield, Nov. 8, 1802, at the age of fifty-three; children, born in Lynnfield: Rebecca, born in 1766; died Jan. 13, 1785, in



Lynnfield, aged eighteen; Lydia, born July 7, 1769; James, born Oct. 3, 1771; lived in Danvers in 1808; Mehitable, born in 1773; died, of fever, Oct. 26, 1775, aged two; Mehitable, born Oct. 25, 1775; died, unmarried, June 9, 1809, in Lynnfield, aged thirty-three; Timothy, born Feb. 26, 1778; merchant; lived in Salem; married Abigail —; and died in 1808, leaving a son; Sally, born Jan. 21, 1781; John, born June 1, 1788; lived in Lynnfield; merchant; married Abigail —; died in Lynnfield Nov. —, 1819, aged thirty-one; Rebecca, born Sept. 17, 1789; Susanna, born Oct. 11, 1791; Stephen, born Dec. 21, 1793; Jonathan, Aug. 31, 1796.

Jacob Brown, yeoman, lived in Lynn, 1769-1774, and in Lynnfield, 1785-1790; married Eunice Eaton Jan. 18, 1757; she was his wife in 1790; sold land to Joseph Brown of Lynn, yeoman, 1781.

—*Records.*

Pearson Brown married Elizabeth Mackintire June 7, 1789, in Lynnfield; and they had children born there as follows: Jacob, born March 8, 1790; John, born March 9, 1790.

Children of Joseph and Mercy Brown, born in Lynnfield: John, born Aug. 23, 1790; George, born Feb. 24, 1802; Sally, born June 5, 1805.

Lydia Brown married Thomas Bancroft Nov. 25, 1790.

Mary Brown died Feb. 2, 1792, aged twenty.

—*Lynnfield town records.*

Nicholas Brown of Lynn, 1661.—*Court records.*

Jonathan Brown of Lynn, cooper, wife (?) Anna, 1783; of Reading, cooper, bought house and land in Lynn, 1774.

Jonathan Brown of Lynn, husbandman, 1785.

Joseph Brown, jr., of Lynnfield, yeoman, 1789.

James Brown of Lynn, cooper, 1772.

—*Registry of deeds.*

James Brown lived in Manchester, 1771-1777; married Lydia Allen Dec. 11,

1770; "It is supposed lost at sea with Capt. Colson," 1777 (*church records*); she survived him; children, born in Manchester: Elizabeth, born Sept. 27, 1771; Lydia, born Oct. 20, 1773; James, born Feb. 26, 1776; published to Sarah Story of Ipswich Nov. 4, 1797; Naby, born Jan. 29, 1778.

William Brown, housewright, lived in Manchester, 1773-1813; married Elizabeth Edwards Dec. 23, 1773; he died Jan. 20, 1813; she survived him; children, born in Manchester: Andrew, born Aug. 9, 1775; housewright; lived in Manchester; married, first, Esther Craft July 10, 1800; she died March 8, 1802; he married, second, Hannah Allen Dec. 16, 1804; had children; Nabby, born April 7, 1778; Elizabeth, born June 17, 1783; Salome, born April 30, 1785; married Isaac Morgan Sept. 4, 1803; Asa, born May 26, 1789; "found dead in his bed," insane, March 29, 1825, aged thirty-five; John Edwards, born June 30, 1791; Sophia, born Aug. 15, 1793; married Amos Lendall March 1, 1814; Arrilia, born Nov. 6, 1795.

—*Records.*

Lydia Brown published to Bartholomew Flowers of Sagwick May 15, 1798.

Nabby Brown married Andrew Simons Oct. 18, 1796.

—*Manchester town records.*

On page 7, the inscriptions on the double gravestone of John Brown and his wife Hannah in the ancient burying ground in Ipswich are given. The inscriptions on this stone are very difficult to decypher, but after a most careful examination the following copy is believed to be exact:—

Here lyeth ye  
Body of John  
Brown who  
Died April ye 9<sup>th</sup>  
in ye 88 year  
of his Age  
1727

Also Hannah  
Brown his  
wife died ye  
17<sup>th</sup> of Novem.  
in ye 76 year  
of her Age  
1727

—*T. F. Waters, Ipswich, Mass.*

Thomas Brown (No. 66, on page 162, volume XII, of *The Essex Antiquarian*)

removed to Sterling, Mass. His will, dated Nov. 16, 1789, and proved Sept. 1, 1795, is on file at Worcester. His eleven children are all named, his son Nathaniel, of Salem, having deceased, leaving children. Sons Thomas and Edward are named as of Salem, and Abraham and Billy of Sutton. The son Benjamin married Catharine Stewart at Sterling June 8, 1786, and had several children.—*Mary Lovering Holman, Boston, Mass.*

William Brown<sup>6</sup> (No. 169, on page 103, volume XII of *The Essex Antiquarian*), married Abigail Peaslee in Dover, N. H., April 25, 1778. She was born in Haverhill July 4, 1760. He removed to Dover, where, according to the "Early records of Dover" and "Friends" records, he died April 24, 1834. His wife died Feb. 24, 1827. Children: Amos, born July 6, 1779; Lydia, born April 26, 1781; married Stephen Hanson; John, born June 30, 1783; married Mary Thornton; Alice, born July 13, 1785; married Philip Chase; William, born Jan. 10, 1788; resided in Salem, Mass.; Jeremiah, born Feb. 28, 1791; lived in Philadelphia, Pa.; Moses, born Sept. 11, 1793; lived in Philadelphia; Anna, born May 19, 1796; married Isaac Hacker of Salem; David Sands, born July 27, 1800; lived in Philadelphia; and Abigail, born April 5, 1803.—*Edmund A. Brown, Amesbury, Mass.*

Capt. John Browne, born about 1660, came from Exeter, Eng., merchant, in 1686; married Miss Elizabeth Legg of Marblehead May 28, 1686; and lived in Marblehead. He was son of Mr. Giles Browne. He died in Marblehead May 17, 1707 (67), at the age of forty-seven. In his will, he gave to his oldest daughter, Deborah, a silver plate which was formerly ordered to be given to her by the testator's father, marked "Ex dono G. B.," etc.; to his only son, Giles, a silver salt which was ordered to be given to the testator's first son, John, deceased, by the testator's father. The estate was appraised at £1,342, 11s., 9d. His wife, Elizabeth, survived him, and continued

to carry on his store. She was known as "Madam Brown," and was called a merchant or shopkeeper. She was his widow, of Marblehead, in 1724. Their children were born in Marblehead, as follows: 1. Deborah, baptized April 15, 1688; married John Oulton of Boston, merchant, March 28, 1711; and they lived in Marblehead as late as 1724. 2. John, baptized Jan. 19, 1689-90; died Feb. 17, 1702-3, at the age of thirteen, in Marblehead. 3. Elizabeth, baptized Feb. 21, 1691-2; married Rev. Edward Holyoke of Marblehead Aug. 8, 1717; and was his wife in 1721. 4. Mary, baptized Oct. 29, 1693; married Stephen Minott, jr., of Boston, merchant, Jan. 4, 1712-3; and they lived in Marblehead in 1723. 5. Legg, baptized Jan. 26, 1695-6; died March —, 1695-6. 6. Giles, baptized Jan. 31, 1696-7; died in Marblehead Dec. 21, 1707, at the age of ten. 7. Jane, baptized Feb. 19, 1698-9; married John Legg of Boston, merchant, April 7, 1720. 8. Ann, baptized Feb. 19, 1700-1; and was living in 1706. 9. Hannah, baptized Feb. 14, 1702-3; living in Marblehead, unmarried, in 1724. 10. Sarah, baptized April 16, 1704.—*Records.*

John Brown<sup>1</sup> of Marblehead; fisherman; married Rebecca —; his house was on the "Lookout" in Marblehead; he died before Sept. 17, 1695, when administration was granted upon his estate; she survived him, and died, his widow, before Nov. 17, 1725, when administration was granted on her estate, which was appraised at £212, 13s., 4½d. Children: 1. John<sup>2</sup>, lived in Marblehead; fisherman; married Rebecca Frost of Salem Nov. 6, 1718; died before 1726, when administration was granted upon his estate; children, born in Marblehead: John<sup>3</sup>, baptized Sept. 27, 1719; William<sup>3</sup>, baptized Sept. 3, 1721. 2. Elizabeth<sup>2</sup>, married John Neal Nov. 27, 1712; and was his wife in 1739. 3. Rebecca<sup>2</sup>, married James Andrews of Marblehead, shoreman, before 1725; and both were living in 1739. 4. Samuel<sup>2</sup>, shoreman; lived in Marblehead; married Deborah Maine

Oct. 18, 1726; his will, dated March 20, 1730, was proved March 3, 1740; in it he bequeathed to his only daughter and child his silver punch bowl, five gold rings, his gold buttons, silver buckles, etc.; she survived him, and was his widow in 1741; children, born in Marblehead: Sarah<sup>3</sup>, baptized Feb. 1, 1729-30; buried March 4, 1729-30; Mary<sup>3</sup>, baptized May 24, 1730; living in 1741. 5. Sarah<sup>2</sup>, married William Dogworthy (Daggery) Dec. 5, 1715; and was his wife in 1739. 6. Benjamin<sup>2</sup>, fisherman; lived in Marblehead; married Sarah Dennis Nov. 17, 1719; and they were living in Marblehead in 1744; children, born in Marblehead: Sarah<sup>3</sup>, baptized April 2, 1721; Rebecca<sup>3</sup>, born March 3, 1723; Benjamin<sup>3</sup>, baptized Oct. 15, 1727; Elizabeth<sup>3</sup>, baptized Aug. 3, 1729; Mary<sup>3</sup>, baptized Jan. 24, 1730-1; John<sup>3</sup>, baptized July 30, 1732; Anstace<sup>3</sup>, baptized Feb. 23, 1734; Hannah<sup>3</sup>, baptized Nov. 23, 1735; Hannah<sup>3</sup>, baptized June 19, 1737; Ann<sup>3</sup>, baptized Feb. 4, 1739; Hannah<sup>3</sup>, baptized March 1, 1741; Hannah<sup>3</sup>, baptized June 3, 1744.—*Records*.

Mary, daughter of John and Mary Brown, baptized May 16, 1731.—*Marblehead church records*.

Administration was granted upon the estate of William Browne of Marblehead, fisherman, March 2, 1696. The estate was appraised at £30, 4s., 4d.; and the balance was ordered to remain until the right heir or heirs came for it.

Administration was granted upon the estate of John Brown of Marblehead, fisherman, March 3, 1739-40, to Benjamin Brown of Marblehead, fisherman.

Administration was granted upon the estate of Nathaniel Brown of Marblehead, fisherman and mariner, July 6, 1772, to Mary White of Marblehead, spinster. His estate was appraised at £44, 15s., 5½d. The account of the administrator is indorsed: "A Virginian."

—*Probate records*.

Benjamin Brown married Elizabeth Clevers Sept. 15, 1741; and lived in Marblehead. Children, born in Marble-

head: —, baptized Jan. 15, 1742-3; Elizabeth, baptized Nov. 27, 1743; Benjamin, baptized May 4, 1746; Thomas, baptized June 23, 1754; William, baptized Feb. 13, 1757.

John Brown lived in Marblehead, 1752-1765; married Elizabeth Wadden Dec. 14, 1752; children, born in Marblehead: John, baptized Sept. 23, 1753; Robert, baptized May 18, 1755; Richard, baptized June 5, 1757; Elizabeth, baptized March 16, 1760; Arnie (son), baptized Nov. 3, 1765.

Benjamin Brown married Sarah Dodd Oct. 7, 1754; and their son Benjamin was baptized Feb. 23, 1755.

John Brown, son of Benjamin and Mary, baptized July 22, 1764.

Joseph Brown married Mehitable Vickrey Jan. 16, 1766; and she died, his widow, in Marblehead, Dec. 15, 1815. Children: Mehitable, baptized Nov. 2, 1766; Joseph, baptized Nov. 12, 1769; died Sept. 20, 1807, in Marblehead; Annist, baptized June 20, 1773; Mary, baptized Nov. 3, 1776.

Joseph Brown married Susanna Dodde Dec. 28, 1766; and their daughter Grace was baptized June 28, 1767.

—*Marblehead records*.

John Brown, fisherman, lived in Marblehead; married Alice (Peach), widow of Benjamin Hinde (Hine) of Marblehead, mariner, before 1749; she was his wife in 1760; and he was living in Marblehead in 1773. Their daughter Elizabeth was baptized in Marblehead Nov. 12, 1749.

Thomas Brown, a Swede, married Sarah —; lived in Marblehead; mariner; died Dec. 31, 1806; and she survived him. Children, born in Marblehead: Sarah, baptized Sept. 11, 1768; Elizabeth, baptized Sept. 1, 1771.

Thomas Brown, born about 1747; mariner, fisherman and shoreman; lived in Marblehead; married, first, Mary (Sarah—*publishment*) Hudson May 2, 1768; he died in Marblehead March 11, 1833, aged eighty-five; and she was his widow in 1839; children, born in Mar-



blehead : Thomas, baptized Sept. 3, 1769 ; Betty, baptized April 21, 1771 ; Mary, baptized May 23, 1784 ; Thomas, baptized Jan. 1, 1786 ; Nancy, baptized Aug. 29, 1790.

Benjamin Brown, coaster, lived in Marblehead, 1744-1769 ; administration on his estate was granted to his widow, Sarah Brown of Marblehead, Feb. 6, 1769. She was his widow in 1771.

John Brown of Marblehead, fisherman, married Hannah Doliber Jan. 27, 1776 ; lived in Marblehead ; she died, suddenly, in Marblehead, May 3, 1806, aged forty-nine. Children : John, baptized Sept. 29, 1776 ; died young ; John, baptized July 5, 1778 ; married Polly Trefry Nov. 24, 1799 ; lived in Marblehead ; Peter, baptized July 30, 1780 ; married Anna Ashton Sept. 4, 1808 ; Hannah Doliber, baptized Jan. 9, 1785 ; Betsy, baptized Sept. 30, 1787 ; Betsy, baptized Sept. 7, 1788 ; Mary, baptized May 1, 1791 ; Amos Doliber, bapt. Sept. 22, 1793 ; married Hannah Besom March 14, 1813 ; and lived in Marblehead ; Sarah, baptized Sept. 11, 1796 ; and Esther, baptized March 3, 1799.

Edward Brown, mariner, of Marblehead, married Sarah Roundy (published Nov. 25, 1780), died before Jan. 1, 1787, when administration was granted upon his estate. His widow, Sarah Brown, was then living in Marblehead.

—*Records.*

Benjamin Brown was published to Grace Wheeler Dec. 22, 1764 ; and married Grace Howard Jan. 16, 1770. His son Benjamin was baptized in Marblehead May 19, 1771.

George Brown married Mrs. Margaret Richardson March 7, 1779 ; and she died at the workhouse, of consumption, March 24, 1824, at the age of sixty-eight (seventy-six?). Their daughter Anna was baptized Dec. 26, 1779.

James Brown married Mrs. Mary Wood Jan. 11, 1780 ; and their son James was baptized Dec. 8, 1782.

—*Marblehead records.*

William, son of John Brown, baptized March 17, 1771.

Anna Brown married Samuel Knight Feb. 24, 1788.

Anist Brown married James Lanklitter Jan. 24, 1755.

Ann Brown married James Chapman April 25, 1765.

Benjamin Brown married Sarah Brown Aug. 28, 1768.

Elizabeth Brown married James Calley Sept. 5, 1728.

Elizabeth Brown married John Chapman June 7, 1750.

—*Marblehead records.*

QUERIES.

Queries are inserted for one cent a word.  
Answers are solicited.

514. What are "bleeders" as applied to families or persons? QUERIST.

515. Are the chains mentioned in old deeds as a measure of distance a rod in length? For instance, distances are given as three chains and sixty-seven links. C.

ANSWERS.

506. Charles A. Flag of Washington, D. C., published in the April issue of the *Massachusetts Magazine* a list of the local historical societies in Massachusetts, with some useful information relating to each of them. The following named societies are in Essex county :—

Amesbury Improvement Association.  
Andover Natural History Society.  
Beverly Historical Society.  
Cape Ann Scientific and Literary Association.  
Danvers Historical Society.  
Essex Institute.  
Haverhill Historical Society.  
Ipswich Historical Society.  
Lawrence Society of Natural History and Archæology.  
Lynn Historical Society.  
Manchester Historical Society.  
Marblehead Historical Society.

Methuen Historical Society.  
 Historical Society of Old Newbury.  
 Old Planters Society.  
 Peabody Historical Society.  
 Swampscott Historical Society.  
 Topsfield Historical Society.  
 West Newbury Natural History Club.

512. Walter Wright first came to Andover, so far as records show, at his marriage with his first wife, Susanna Johnson, Feb. 26, 1667. She was daughter of John and Susanna Johnson of Ipswich. Susanna Wright died June 3, 1686; and Walter married next, Sept. 9, 1687, Elizabeth Peters, daughter of Andrew Peters and Mary Beamsley, widow of John Sady. Dorothy<sup>1</sup> was born July 23, 1688. Elizabeth (Peters) Wright died Oct. 31, 1703. Walter then married Experience Hilliard of Charlestown May 23, 1704. She was also a widow. He died Oct. 20, 1712, aged about seventy. He was a weaver. An Experience Hilliard married William Coffin of Boston in 1714. She was possibly a step-child of Walter. John Wright<sup>2</sup> married Mary Wardwell in 1697, and lived on the paternal homestead in the North parish of Andover. The brother of Mercy, William<sup>2</sup>, took in exchange, John Wright's sister Dorothy. The two families lived neighbors for years. In the will of Walter, Dorothy had a cow added to her fifteen pounds.—*Charlotte H. Abbott, Andover.*

513. Lydia<sup>4</sup> Hardy who married, Aug. 23, 1759, John Wardwell of Andover, was daughter of Joseph<sup>3</sup> Hardy (Jacob<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) of Bradford, born Dec. 16, 1736. Her mother was Ruth<sup>4</sup> Kimball (Jonathan<sup>3</sup>, Benjamin<sup>2</sup>, Richard<sup>1</sup>) who married Joseph<sup>3</sup> Hardy Oct. 2 or 28, 1730, as his second wife. Before 1726-7 Joseph<sup>3</sup> was called "3d" or "tertius" and after that "jr." He was born Oct. 20, 1692, and he died Nov. 26, 1745. His widow, Ruth Hardy, married, Jan. 30, 1749, Samuel Wood of Bradford, and died May 15, 1790, at the age of eighty. See Bradford and probate records.—*David W. Hoyt, Providence, R. I.*

## NEW PUBLICATIONS.

THE TAFT KIN. *By Rev. Anson Titus.* Boston, 1909. This is an eight-page pamphlet showing the descent of President Taft from Robert Taft of Uxbridge, Mass. The address of the author is 10 Raymond Avenue, West Somerville, Boston, Mass.

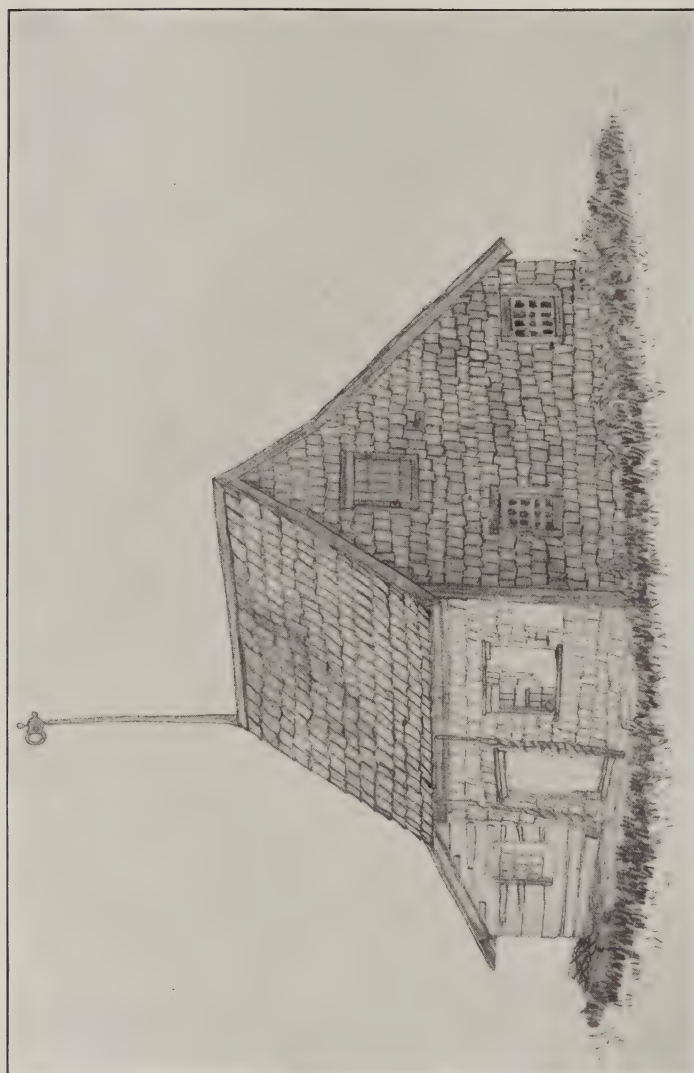
RICHARD INGERSOLL OF SALEM, MASSACHUSETTS, AND SOME OF HIS DESCENDANTS. *By Maj.-gen. A. W. Greeley, U. S. Army.* Salem, Mass., 1909. This is a reprint from the Historical Collections of the Essex Institute. It contains twenty-one octavo pages, and gives the early generations of the family with fullness. Price, with paper covers, twenty-five cents. Address the Essex Institute, Salem, Mass.

VITAL RECORDS OF METHUEN, MASSACHUSETTS, to the end of the year 1849. Topsfield, Mass., 1909. This is a cloth-bound volume of three hundred and forty-five octavo pages. It includes all records of births, marriages, publishments and deaths in the town records, church records, cemetery inscriptions, private records and bibles. It is published under the provisions of the state law. It will be sent, postpaid, for \$3.65, by the publishers, The Topsfield Historical Society, Topsfield, Mass.

THE LEXINGTON MONUMENT. *By Thomas Carroll.* Peabody, Mass., 1909. This is a twelve-page pamphlet, printed in fine type, and gives the history of the part the Danvers men took in the battle of Lexington and of the erection of the monument, which was built of granite, in 1835, at the junction of Main and Washington streets in Peabody. This paper was read before the Historical Society of Peabody April 19, 1897, and is now published by the society. There are three half-tone engravings in the book,—a view of the monument, entrance to the old burying-ground and the gravestone of Rev. Nathan Holt, all in Peabody. The twelfth annual report of the society is also included. Price, twenty-five cents.







FIRST QUAKER MEETING HOUSE IN SALEM

Sketched by James H. Emerton in 1861.

# THE ESSEX ANTIQUARIAN.

VOL. XIII.

SALEM, MASS., OCTOBER, 1909.

NO. 4.

## FIRST QUAKER MEETING HOUSE IN SALEM.

THE Quakers gained converts in Salem as early as in any locality in America. The first missionaries to arrive in New England came in the summer of 1656, and appeared in Salem soon after their landing. In spite of the terrible persecution by the Congregationalists that followed a society was established, and, although the membership has been small, it is continued.

At first, for more than thirty years, services were held in the dwelling houses of the members, an ordinary room accommodating the attendants.

In his time, the Friends of Salem had no stauncher friend than Thomas Maule. He did much to defend the tenets of his sect as well as to render material assistance to the society. He was an Englishman, and arrived in Salem about 1669, at the age of twenty-four. He suffered at the hands of the magistrates with other of his associates in the faith. He was a man of broad interests, active and influential. At first a tailor, he later became a merchant dealing in hardware, dry goods, medicines, groceries, country produce, furs, staves, tobacco, grain, hay and liquors. He had much to do with building and changing over of buildings, and of buying and selling real estate, at different times owning various properties.

In the autumn of 1688, he erected a small building in which the Friends could hold religious services, upon the north-western corner of his six-acre lot of land. This site is what is now the open space between the house of Nathan P. Gifford and Grace church, at about 377 Essex street. According to an agreement on

record in the registry of deeds,\* he was building the meeting house Sept. 14, 1688. Evidently, the building was constructed of such old timber as Mr. Maule had taken from other buildings. It measured about twenty-one feet in length, eighteen feet in breadth and nine and one-half feet in height. For forty-five pounds, Oct. 13, 1690, he conveyed the meeting house and land upon which it stood to Josiah and Daniel Southwick, Samuel Gaskin, Caleb Buffum, Christopher Foster and Sarah Stone, all of Salem, "Sam<sup>l</sup> Collins of Lyn & severall others of y<sup>e</sup> people called Quakers in y<sup>e</sup> County."† In this building the Friends held their services for nearly thirty years.

Though the number of attendants was very small the meeting house was found to be inadequate, and in 1714 steps were taken to erect a building forty feet long, thirty-four feet wide and eighteen feet post.‡ Subsequently, the Monthly Meeting of the Friends apparently deemed that a smaller building would be amply sufficient and voted that it should be forty feet long but only thirty feet wide.‡ Oct. 3, 1716, the Friends agreed to sell the old meeting house to Mr. Maule for twenty-five pounds.‡ The deed of the meeting house and land belonging to it to Mr. Maule was given by Daniel Southwick, Samuel Gascoyn, Caleb Buffum and Samuel Collins, "being all that are Surviving of y<sup>e</sup> nominated purchasfers ffor & on behalfe of Themselves thier hiers Executors & administrators as well as on behalfe of

\*Essex Registry of Deeds, book 8, leaf 112.

†Essex Registry of Deeds, book 9, leaf 29.

‡Friends Monthly Meeting Records.

thier friends as before described that are any wayes intrested in y<sup>e</sup> old house & Land within mentioned . . . as its now fenced in with y<sup>e</sup> old housing Thereupon," Nov. 18, 1718.\*

The old meeting house then became the western portion of a dwelling house, having been added to, and was occupied by various tenants. One of them was Enos Pope, a Quaker.

Mr. Maule died in 1724, and his widow and children released to his son Joseph Maule of Salem, mariner, their interest in the premises July 13, 1747.†

William Browne, esq., of Salem brought a suit at law against Joseph Maule, recovered judgment, and had the execution levied upon this house and land Nov. 17, 1750.‡

In 1752, the house was occupied by Richard Maiberry, blacksmith, and Abraham Fowler, mariner.§

While Mr. Browne owned the estate, soon after that date, the meeting house part of this dwelling house was removed from this site; and about 1756 appears upon the David Nichols farm, under Gallops hill. This farm was owned and occupied at that time by Thorndike Proctor, also a Quaker. His son Robert was married about that time, and lived in this little house for many years. In it his son Benjamin was born in 1775 and daughter Sarah in 1787. The farm descended to Thorndike Proctor's son Thorndike Proctor, who occupied the Nichols house until his death, in 1792. The farm was devised by the will of Thorndike Proctor, jr., to his brother Robert, who probably at that time discarded the little house and moved into his father's house. From that time the little house was used as a barn, and finally a cow barn, hen house and wood shed. It was standing there in 1860, when it was sketched with pencil by James H. Emerton. A small window with diamond

panes of glass, set in lead, had remained in the building through all its vicissitudes. Mr. Emerton's drawing is reproduced in the frontispiece of this number of *The Essex Antiquarian*.

The Friends always spoke of the little building as the "first meeting house," and because of that reference, some persons deemed it to be the first meeting house of the Congregationalists, and brought about its removal to the grounds of the Essex Institute, where for nearly fifty years it has been preserved. The height of the building was increased two and one-half feet at the time of its removal to the Institute, because of an erroneous interpretation of a record having reference to the first meeting house in Salem, and a new covering put upon the old frame.

This is probably the oldest meeting house of the Friends in existence, and it is hoped that the Institute will preserve it not only for its antiquity and historical associations, but in memory of the silent worshippers who have done so much for the elevation of woman and elimination of war and litigation.

#### WILL OF MRS. JOANNA SYMONDS.

The will of Joanna Symonds of Ipswich was proved in the Ipswich court May 9, 1666. The following copy is transcribed from the original instrument on file in the probate office at Salem.

These presents witneffeth that I Joana Symons of Ipſwich in the county of Effex being weake of body but through Gods goodnes Inioying my vnderstanding and memory and not knowing what time || I || have heere in this life doe make and ordaine this my last will and Testament as followeth first I committ my soule into the hands of Jetus christ my blessed redeemer and my body to the earth from whence it came to be decently buried And for my outward estate I Thus dispoſe God haueing given me two daughters which are maryed both and haue children my will is equally to diſpoſe of what es-

\*Essex Registry of Deeds, book 34, leaf 202.

†Essex Registry of Deeds, book 91, leaf 70.

‡Essex Registry of Deeds, book 124, leaf 222.

§Essex Registry of Deeds, book 97, leaf 253.



tate I leaue behind me att my deceafe vn-  
to my sayd two daughters and there chil-  
dren, namely vnto my daughter Prifilla  
the wife of John warner and to her chil-  
dren after her deceafe the one halfe of  
my estate And to my daughter Abigaill the  
wife of Robet Pearce the other halfe  
equally devided my debts & funerall  
charges being difcharged and I doe apoynt  
my loueing sons in law John warner &  
Robert Pearce to be my executors of this  
my last will and testament In wittnes  
whereof I haue heervnto fett my hand and  
feale and doe declare this to be my last  
will and testament this sixt day of April  
1666

Signed fealed & declared  
by the fd Joana Symonds to The mark of  
be her last will & testam<sup>t</sup> X  
in the presnts of vs Joan Symonds  
William Goodhue [SEAL]  
Robert Lord

#### DESCENDANTS OF ELDER JOHN BROWN OF SALEM.

ELDER JOHN BROWNE<sup>1</sup>, an early resi-  
dent of Salem, was made a freeman in  
1637. He was ruling elder of the church,  
and a prominent man in many ways.  
He was a mariner and merchant, trading  
with Maryland and Virginia, went on  
voyages himself frequently, and was ship-  
wrecked in 1660. His wife was liv-  
ing in 1667; and he died in 1685, his  
will, dated Jan. 2, 1683, being proved  
Nov. 24, 1685.

Children, born in Salem :—

- 2—I. JONATHAN<sup>2</sup>, lived in Salem; m. Abiel Burrell 28: 4: 1664; he d., childless, before June 25, 1667, when administration was granted upon his estate; she survived him, and m., secondly, — Shrimpton of Hingham in August, 1668.
- 3—II. JOHN<sup>2</sup>, bapt. 16: 7: 1638; d. young.
- 4—III. JAMES<sup>2</sup>, bapt. 7: 4 mo: 1640. *See below (2).*
- 5—IV. JACOB<sup>2</sup>, bapt. 13: 1: 1642.
- 6—V. SAMUEL<sup>2</sup>, bapt. 13: 1: 1642.
- 7—VI. JOHN<sup>2</sup>, bapt. 1: 3: 1642. *See below (7).*
- 8—VII. ELIZABETH<sup>2</sup>, bapt. 24: 10: 1643; d. young.

9—VIII. ELIZABETH<sup>2</sup>, bapt. 14: 2: 1644; m., first, Joseph Grafton 30: 4: 1664; he d. at Barbadoes Feb. —, 1670; she m., second, Lt. Samuel Gardner, jr., April 24, 1673; and was living in 1683.

#### 4

JAMES BROWN<sup>2</sup>, baptized in Salem 7: 4 mo: 1640. He was a merchant, and lived in Salem. He married Miss Hannah Bartholmew of Salem 5: 7 mo: 1664; and was murdered by a negro at Farley Creek, Cecil county, Maryland, Nov. 12, 1675.\* His estate was appraised, April 7, 1676, at £494, 14s., 10d. He had land in the Narragansett country, and a plantation and trading establishment in Maryland. She survived him, and married, secondly, Dr. John Swinerton of Salem March 8, 1679-80. She was the latter's widow, of Salem, in 1694 and 1704.

Children, born in Salem :—

- 10—I. JAMES<sup>3</sup>, b. 3: 12: 1665; d. 10 mo: —: 1670.
- 11—II. BARTHOLMEW<sup>3</sup>, b. March 31, 1669. *See below (11).*
- 12—III. ELIZABETH<sup>3</sup>, b. Jan. 26, 1670; m. Joseph Stevens of Andover Nov. 13, 1700.
- 13—IV. HANNAH<sup>3</sup>, b. March 9, 1672-3; m. Capt. William Pickering of Salem June 19, 1695. He was a sea-captain, and commanded the Province Galley in 1709 and 1711.
- 14—V. JAMES<sup>3</sup>, b. May 23, 1675. *See below (14).*

#### 7

CAPT. JOHN BROWN<sup>2</sup>, baptized in Salem 1: 3: 1642. He lived in Salem, on what is now Walnut street; was a master-mariner, and traded at Maryland, Virginia and Barbadoes. He married, first, Hannah Hubbard\* June 2, 1658. He was taken prisoner by the Dutch, on his voyage home from Virginia, in 1667.† He had land in Maryland. He married,

\*He was at first thought to have been a suicide. See Essex Institute Historical Collections, volume VIII, page 39.

\*Daughter of Rev. Peter Hobart of Hingham.

†See Essex Institute Historical Collections, volume VIII, page 37.

second, Miss Hannah Collins of Salem Jan. 27, 1668. He died in 1677, the inventory of his estate being taken Aug. 10, 1677. Its amount was £434. She was his widow in 1702.

Children, born in Salem :—

- 15—I. JOHN<sup>3</sup>, b. about 4: 2: 1659; bapt. 10: 2 mo: 1659; d. 21: 3: 1659.  
 16—II. SAMUEL<sup>3</sup>, b. 14: 1: 1662; d. 31: 10: 1663.  
 17—III. PETER<sup>3</sup>, b. March —, 1664-5; d. when about three months old.  
 18—IV. MARGARET<sup>3</sup>, bapt. 8: 2: 1666; d. young.  
 19—V. JOHN<sup>3</sup>, b. before 21: 12: 1666. *See below (19).*  
 20—VI. JONATHAN<sup>3</sup>, bapt. March 3, 1669.  
 21—VII. PRISCILLA<sup>3</sup>, b. 1: 4 mo: 1669.  
 22—VIII. MARGARET<sup>3</sup>, b. April 23, 1671; m. Samuel Lambert, shoreman, before 1690; and d. between 1728 and 1756.  
 23—IX. ABIEL<sup>3</sup> (dau.), b. March 21, 1672-3; living in 1683.  
 24—X. JOSEPH<sup>3</sup>, b. 11: 7 mo: 1673; lived in Salem, foot of Essex street; mariner; administration granted on his estate April 12, 1756; estate appraised at about £2,900; unmarried; left no brother or sister; and had a pew in the East church.  
 25—XI. HANNAH COLLINS<sup>3</sup>, b. July 22, 1678 (5?); m. Daniel Bray of Salem Aug. 24 (28?), 1701; she was his widow, of Salem, in 1728; and d. before 1760.  
 26—XII. WILLIAM<sup>3</sup>, b. Dec. 1, 1677. *See below (26).*

# II

DR. BARTHOLMEW BROWN<sup>3</sup>, born in Salem March 31, 1669. He studied medicine with his step-father, Doctor Swinnerton. He was called a chemist until 1696, and after that physician. He lived in Salem, on Walnut street. The following is a copy of his seal as used by him in 1685:



He married Susanna Maule of Salem May 1, 1693; and died July 22, 1717, at the age of forty-eight. She survived him; and married, secondly, William Mulhuish (also McEhrich) of Marblehead June 19, 1718.

Children, born in Salem :—

- 27—I. HANNAH<sup>4</sup>, b. April 13, 1694; d. Jan. 11, 1701-2.

- 28—II. JOHN<sup>4</sup>, b. June 1, 1696. *See below (28).*  
 29—III. SARAH<sup>4</sup>, b. Sept. —, 1699; d. March —, 1699-1700.  
 30—IV. JAMES<sup>4</sup>, b. Feb. 23, 1700-1; d. at the age of seven weeks.  
 31—V. JONATHAN<sup>4</sup>, b. May 11, 1702.  
 32—VI. BARTHOLOMEW<sup>4</sup>, b. Nov. 30, 1703. *See below (32).*  
 33—VII. SUSANNA<sup>4</sup>, b. Nov. 2, 1707; m. James Gifford of Boston, merchant, before 1747.

# 14

JAMES BROWNE<sup>3</sup>, born in Salem May 23, 1675. He was a mariner and husbandman, and lived in that part of Salem which is now South Peabody. He married Elizabeth (Pickering), widow of Samuel Nichols, Feb. 22, 1698-9. They were living in 1728, and dead in 1739. Family tradition says that he was taken captive by Robert Kidd, the pirate, but made his escape by swimming.

Children, born in Salem :—

- 34—I. HANNAH<sup>4</sup>, b. Dec. 19, 1699; probably d. young.  
 35—II. JOHN<sup>4</sup>. *See below (35).*  
 36—III. JAMES<sup>4</sup>, bapt. July 9, 1704; of Salem, husbandman, in 1728; m. Martha Parnell July 22, 1725.  
 37—IV. SAMUEL<sup>4</sup>, bapt. Nov. 3, 1706. *See below (37).*  
 38—V. WILLIAM<sup>4</sup>. *See below (38).*  
 39—VI. MARY<sup>4</sup>, m. Samuel King Aug. 20, 1724.

# 19

JOHN BROWN<sup>3</sup>, born in Salem before 21: 12: 1666. He was a mariner, and lived in Salem. He married Rachel Gardner Aug. 31, 1686.

Children, born in Salem :—

- 40—I. RACHEL<sup>4</sup>, b. Dec. 16, 1687.  
 41—II. HANNAH<sup>4</sup>, b. April 6, 1689; bapt. at age Feb. 24, 1711-2.  
 42—III. ELIZA<sup>4</sup>, b. Jan. 4, 1690.

# 26

CAPT. WILLIAM BROWN<sup>3</sup>, born in Salem Dec. 1, 1677. He was a mariner, and lived in Salem. He married Miss Mary English before 1730; and died before 1753, when she was his widow. Administration was granted upon her estate Nov. 4, 1766.

Children :—

- 43—I. MARY<sup>4</sup>, m. John Cranch of Boston Jan. 16, 1739; and was his widow in 1760 and 1766.

44—II. WILLIAM<sup>4</sup>. *See below (44).*

28

JOHN BROWN<sup>4</sup>, born in Salem June 1, 1696. He was a merchant, and lived in Salem as late as 1747, and at Castle William, Boston, in 1753. He married Lydia Gerrish Dec. 8, 1725.

Child, born in Salem :—

45—I. JOHN<sup>5</sup>, bapt. June 11, 1727.

32

BARTHOLOMEW BROWN<sup>4</sup>, born in Salem Nov. 30, 1703. In 1745, he was a soldier at the capture of Louisburg. He was a joiner, and lived in Beverly until 1749, when he removed to Ipswich, where he afterward lived. He married, first, widow Lydia Verry of Beverly (published April 19, 1730); and she died in Beverly June—Sept., 1741. He married, second, Hannah Wood of Ipswich (published June 25, 1749); and died in Ipswich Dec. 20, 1755. His wife Hannah survived him.

Children :—

46—I. BARTHOLOMEW<sup>5</sup>, b. Nov. 9, 1732, in Beverly; joiner; lived in Ipswich in 1756.

47—II. —<sup>5</sup>, d. Feb. 21, 1738, in Beverly.

48—III. JONATHAN<sup>5</sup>, b. May 9, 1737, in Beverly.

49—IV. BENJAMIN<sup>5</sup>, bapt. Feb. 18, 1738-9, in Beverly. *See below (49).*

50—V. JOHN WOOD<sup>5</sup>, b. Feb. 10, 1750, in Ipswich. *See below (50).*

51—VI. SUSANNA<sup>5</sup>, bapt. Nov. 18, 1753, in Ipswich; d. in Ipswich, unmarried, May 19, 1774, at the age of twenty.

35

JOHN BROWN<sup>4</sup>, born in Salem in 1704. He was a husbandman, and lived in Salem, in that part of the town which was incorporated as Danvers in 1752. He married Susanna Masury April 2, 1728; and died, very suddenly, Dec. —, 1771. His estate was appraised at £435, 8s., 4d. He had a house and land in Boston, a mansion house in (South) Danvers, a negro boy about thirteen years old, and a negro girl about eleven years old, the latter dying before 1773. His wife survived him.

Children, born in Salem :—

52—I. JOHN<sup>5</sup>, b. about 1730. *See below (52).*

53—II. ISABELLA<sup>5</sup>, m. John Silver of Salem (pub. Oct. 29, 1748); and was of Danvers, his widow, in 1794.

54—III. JAMES<sup>5</sup>, b. Dec. 25, 1736. *See below (54).*

55—IV. SAMUEL<sup>5</sup>, b. in 1738. *See below (55).*

56—V. WILLIAM<sup>5</sup>, settled in Antrim, N. H., before 1773.

57—VI. MARGARET<sup>5</sup>, m. Isaac Verry, jr., of Salem (pub. April 8, 1775).

58—VII. JUDITH<sup>5</sup>, m. Cornelius Thompson of Mount Desert, Me., yeoman (pub. July 4, 1778); and was his wife in 1785.

59—VIII. SUSANNA<sup>5</sup>, m. Andrew Newhall before 1773.

60—IX. HANNAH<sup>5</sup>, m. — Potter; and was his widow, of Lynn, in 1773.

61—X. SARAH<sup>5</sup>, m. Chantrel Collins of Salem Dec. 3, 1761; and was his wife in 1773.

62—XI. JOSEPH<sup>5</sup>, d. young.

63—XII. ELIZABETH<sup>5</sup>, m. Edmund Rhoads of Danvers, cordwainer, Dec. 14, 1769; and they were living in Danvers in 1785.

64—XIII. MARY<sup>5</sup>, m. (when of Danvers), first, Eleazer Austin of Salem Oct. 8, 1772; and, second, Juduthan Upton.

37

SAMUEL BROWN<sup>4</sup> baptized in Salem Nov. 3, 1706. He was a husbandman, mariner and fisherman, and lived in Salem, in that part which was set off to Beverly in 1753, being what is now known as North Beverly. He married Mary Porter of Salem Jan. 7, 1728-9; and died in 1764. She survived him, and died in Beverly, his widow, in 1768, administration being granted upon his estate Nov. 28, 1768.

Children, baptized in the North parish of Beverly :—

65—I. EDITH<sup>5</sup>, bapt. May 2, 1730; m. William Batchelder of Salem (pub. Oct. 5, 1751); and was living in 1769.

66—II. MARY<sup>5</sup>, bapt. Nov. 15, 1730; m. Benjamin Baker of Haverhill Aug. 28, 1748 (?); and was living in 1769.

67—III. JOHN<sup>5</sup>, bapt. Feb. 25, 1732-3. *See below (67).*

68—IV. ANNA<sup>5</sup>, bapt. Feb. 2, 1734-5; m. John Herrick of Wenham Dec. 30, 1755; and was living in 1769.

69—V. HULDAH<sup>5</sup>, bapt. June 25, 1738; m. Joshua Herrick, jr., Aug. 24, 1758; and was living in 1769.



- 70—VI. APPHIA<sup>b</sup>; bapt. May 18, 1740; m. Amos Hilton Nov. 6, 1762; and was living in 1769.
- 71—VII. SAMUEL<sup>b</sup>, bapt. Dec. 26, 1742; and was living in 1769.
- 72—VIII. WILLIAM<sup>b</sup>, bapt. Dec. 16, 1744; and was living in 1769.
- 73—IX. ASA<sup>b</sup>, bapt. Jan. 18, 1746-7. *See below* (73).
- 74—X. AMOS<sup>b</sup>, bapt. May 14, 1749; yeoman; lived in Beverly; probably d., unmarried, before Dec. 6, 1773, when administration was granted upon his estate.
- 75—XI. HANNAH<sup>b</sup>, bapt. Dec. 15, 1751; and was living in 1769.
- 76—XII. EZRA<sup>b</sup>, bapt. Dec. 8, 1754; probably d. young.
- 77—XIII. NATHAN<sup>b</sup>, bapt. Aug. 28, 1757; and was living in 1769.

## 38

WILLIAM BROWN<sup>4</sup>, born in Salem. He was a cordwainer and mariner, and lived in Salem. He married Miss Mary Frost of Salem (published Nov. 9, 1733); and was killed by a shark in attempting to escape, by swimming, from a vessel in which he was held against his will in the old French war. She survived her husband, and all her children but William, at whose house she died April 11, 1794, aged eighty.

Children, born in Salem:—

- 78—I. WILLIAM<sup>b</sup>, b. Oct. 27, 1734. *See below* (78).
- 79—II. BENJAMIN<sup>b</sup>. *See below* (79).
- 80—III. JAMES<sup>b</sup>, probably d. young.
- 81—IV. JOSEPH<sup>b</sup>. *See below* (81).

## 44

CAPT. WILLIAM BROWN<sup>4</sup>, born in ———. He was a mariner, and lived in Salem. He married, first, Lydia Hart Dec. 5, 1727; and, second, Abigail (Archer), widow of John Elkins of Salem, Jan. 25, 1743-4. He died before July 16, 1752, when administration was granted upon his estate, which was appraised at £143, 3s., 6d. His wife Abigail survived him, and died, his widow, in Salem, in 1781, her will, dated March 28, 1774, being proved July 12, 1781. Her estate was appraised at £913, 8s., 2½d.

Children:—

- 82—I. JOSEPH<sup>b</sup>; lived in Salem; mariner; m. Sarah Cox of Salem June 5, 1753; administration was granted on his estate July 15, 1763; his estate was appraised at £264, 9s., 6d.; she was his widow in 1767.
- 83—II. LYDIA<sup>b</sup>, of Salem, unmarried, in 1762.
- 84—III. MARY<sup>b</sup>, of Salem, unmarried, in 1762.
- 85—IV. WILLIAM<sup>b</sup>. *See below* (85).
- 86—V. ABIGAIL<sup>b</sup>; m. Capt. William Williams, a master mariner, before 1774; and she was his widow in 1796. He was from England, and d. in Salem April 14, 1781, aged thirty-nine. They lived on Union street.
- 87—VI. PHILIP<sup>b</sup>; living in 1774.
- 88—VII. SARAH<sup>b</sup>; m. John Becket, jr., March 16, 1769; she was drowned in Salem harbor June 17, 1773; and he d. Aug. 19, 1804, aged fifty-eight.

## 49

BENJAMIN BROWN<sup>5</sup>, baptized in Beverly Feb. 18, 1738-9. He lived in Beverly until 1766; and married Mary Haskell July 24, 1760. She was his wife in 1766.

Children, born in Beverly:—

- 89—I. BENJAMIN<sup>b</sup>, b. — 1, 1761; bapt. Aug. 15, 1761.
- 90—II. ANNA<sup>b</sup>, b. Oct. 15, 1763.
- 91—III. MERCY<sup>b</sup>, bapt. Oct. 26, 1766.

## 50

JOHN WOOD BROWN<sup>5</sup>, born in Ipswich Feb. 10, 1750. He married Miss Mary Richards of Newbury July 13, 1775; and lived in Newburyport. She was his wife in 1788; and he died in Newburyport Sept. 26, 1796.

Children, born in Newburyport:—

- 92—I. SUSANNA<sup>b</sup>, b. Sept. 15, 1777; d. Sept. 22, 1778.
- 93—II. JOHN<sup>b</sup>, b. Dec. 25, 1778.
- 94—III. BARTHOLOMEW<sup>b</sup>, b. Oct. 1, 1780.
- 95—IV. SUSANNA<sup>b</sup>, b. Sept. 16, 1782.
- 96—V. JOSEPH<sup>b</sup>, b. Sept. 15, 1784; d. Aug. 21, 1801.
- 97—VI. DANIEL<sup>b</sup>, b. Aug. 25, 1786; d. Nov. 15, 1788.
- 98—VII. MARY<sup>b</sup>, b. Jan. 1, 1788.

## 52

JOHN BROWN<sup>5</sup>, born in Salem about 1730. He was a cordwainer and yeoman, and lived in Danvers. He married, first, Miss Dorcas Walden of Salem Oct. 9, 1755; and, second, Mary Nurse of Lynnfield Oct. 15, 1767. He died in Danvers June 19, 1800, at the age of

sixty-nine. His wife Mary survived him, and died, his widow, in 1839, her will, dated June 22, 1829, being proved April 3, 1839.

Children, born in Danvers:—

- 99—I. JOHN<sup>6</sup>; d. young.
- 100—II. NATHANIEL<sup>6</sup>; d. before 1800.
- 101—III. DORCAS<sup>6</sup>; m., first, John Hart, jr., of Lynn March 20, 1780; second, John Day July 31, 1796; and, third, James Foster after 1800. She was the latter's widow in 1829.
- 102—IV. POLLY<sup>6</sup>, m. Nathaniel Gowing Sept. 20, 1789, in Lynnfield; and was living in 1800.
- 103—V. JOSEPH<sup>6</sup>, b. Feb. 18 (13?), 1768. *See below (103).*
- 104—VI. WILLIAM<sup>6</sup>, b. Jan. 8, 1770.
- 105—VII. DANIEL<sup>6</sup>, b. Jan. 4, 1772; lived in Danvers; m. Love Newhall of Lynnfield March 3, 1803; she d. in Danvers, of consumption, Feb. 19, 1844, at the age of sixty-five; and he d. there, of consumption, July 5, 1846, at the age of seventy-four.
- 106—VIII. JUDITH<sup>6</sup>; m. Henry Parker of Reading April 12, 1818; and d. before 1829.
- 107—IX. HANNAH<sup>6</sup>, b. July 17, 1777; m. — Foster before 1829.

54

JAMES BROWN<sup>5</sup>, born in Salem Dec. 25, 1736. He was a yeoman, and lived in Danvers. He married Miss Ruth Buxton of Danvers May 23, 1759. He died in Danvers Aug. 14, 1793, aged fifty-seven; and she died there, his widow, May 3, 1812, at the age of seventy-four.

Children, born in Danvers:—

- 108—I. JAMES<sup>6</sup>, b. Sept. 25, 1759; d., "a prisoner of war in Halifax," Dec. —, 1781.
- 109—II. JOHN<sup>6</sup>, b. about 1761; went to Nanucket, where he d. April 12, 1837, at the age of seventy-six, leaving a granddaughter, Elizabeth Cartwright.
- 110—III. ELIZABETH<sup>6</sup>, b. Sept. 24, 1763; m. Dr. Isaac Williams of Salem, apothecary, in 1781; she was his wife in 1793; and he d. in 1807. They had children.
- 111—IV. RUTH<sup>6</sup>; m. Nathaniel Nurse of Danvers Nov. 26, 1782.
- 112—V. SUSANNAH<sup>6</sup>, b. March 18, 1768; m. — Inga's; and d. before 1840, leaving issue.
- 113—VI. SARAH<sup>6</sup>, b. Oct. 4, 1770; m. Robert Peele; and was his wife in 1840.

114—VII. SAMUEL<sup>6</sup>, b. May 13, 1777; lived in South Danvers; m. Nancy Twiss (pub. Aug. 21, 1798); and was living in 1840.

115—VIII. LUCINDA<sup>6</sup>, b. Aug. 10, 1780; m., first, Josiah Austin; and, second, her cousin, Samuel Brown (118) July 7, 1816; and she was his widow about 1866.

116—IX. MARY<sup>6</sup>; m. John Marsh Aug. 22, 1798; and was his wife in 1840.

55

SAMUEL BROWN<sup>5</sup>, born in Salem in 1738. He was a yeoman, and lived in Marblehead. He married Miss Mary Gatchell Nov. 26, 1767; and she died in Marblehead Nov. 11, 1816, aged seventy-five. He died at the Farms, in Marblehead, of dropsy in the chest, Dec. —, 1819, aged eighty-one.

Children, born in Marblehead:—

- 117—I. MARY<sup>6</sup>, bapt. Sept. 4, 1768; probably d. young.
- 118—II. SAMUEL<sup>6</sup>, lived in Marblehead, on road from Salem, nearly opposite the Lynn road; yeoman; m. his cousin Lucinda (Brown) (115), widow of Josiah Austin of Salem, July 7, 1816, and d. about 1866, aged about ninety. She survived him.
- 119—III. ELISHA GATCHELL<sup>6</sup>, bapt. March 23, 1777; d. young.
- 120—IV. ELISHA GATCHELL<sup>6</sup>, bapt. June 7, 1778.
- 121—V. MOLLY<sup>6</sup>, bapt. Oct. 15, 1780; m. James Toppan, jr., Dec. 24, 1801.

67

JOHN BROWN<sup>5</sup>, baptized in Beverly Feb. 25, 1732-3. He was a cordwainer, and lived in Beverly. He married Anna — in or before 1764; and they lived in Beverly in 1780.

Children, born in Beverly:—

- 122—I. ISRAEL<sup>6</sup>, b. Oct. 29, 1764.
- 123—II. JOHN<sup>6</sup>, b. Aug. 28, 1767.
- 124—III. MOLLY<sup>6</sup>, b. April 1, 1771.
- 125—IV. GINGER<sup>6</sup>, b. April 7, 1775.
- 126—V. ANNA<sup>6</sup>, b. Dec. 21, 1777.

73

CAPT. ASA BROWN<sup>5</sup>, baptized in Beverly Jan. 18, 1746-7. He was a yeoman, and lived in Beverly. He married, first, Salome Smith March 26, 1776; and, second, Mrs. Sarah Trask July 26, 1796. He died, of mortification, one of his legs being amputated, in Beverly, Nov. 8,

1812, aged sixty-five. She survived him, and died in Beverly, his widow, April 16, 1841, at the age of seventy-three.

Children, born in Beverly:—

- 127—I. WILLIAM TROW TRASK<sup>6</sup>, b. April 19, 1789.  
 128—II. SALOME<sup>6</sup>, b. May 12, 1797; d., unmarried, in Beverly, Jan. 12, 1833, aged thirty-five.  
 129—III. ISRAEL<sup>6</sup>, b. June 22, 1799; "captain;" m. Maria Dodge of Wenham Dec. 28, 1823; and was living in 1833.  
 130—IV. ASA<sup>6</sup>, b. March 19, 1801; living in 1833.  
 131—V. JOHN<sup>6</sup>, b. April 18, 1803; living in 1833.  
 132—VI. SAMUEL<sup>6</sup>, b. Sept. 1, 1804; living in 1833.  
 133—VII. SULLIVAN<sup>6</sup>, b. April 21, 1806.  
 134—VIII. HANNAH LEECH<sup>6</sup>, b. July 11, 1808.  
 135—IX. AMOS<sup>6</sup>, b. June 12, 1812; living in 1833.

## 78

DEA. WILLIAM BROWN<sup>5</sup>, born in Salem Oct. 27, 1734. He was at first a tailor and subsequently a tanner, and lived in Salem on the east side of Curtis street, being a deacon of the East church. His tannery was where Andrew street is located. He married, first, Mercy White of Salem March 16, 1755; and she died July 11, 1785. He married, second, widow Phebe (Ganson) Carlton of Andover June 13, 1786; and she died April 14, 1805, aged sixty-three. He married, third, widow Mary (Collins) Orne; and died Sept. 3, 1812, at the age of seventy-eight. His wife Mary survived him, and died in Salem, his widow, Feb. 13, 1818.

Children, born in Salem:—

- 136—I. JAMES<sup>6</sup>, b. May 12, 1759; ship-chandler, and subsequently weigher and gauger in the revenue service; lived in Salem; deacon of the East church, and treasurer of the society; m., first, Sarah Masury of Salem Dec. 5, 1784; she d. Aug. 28, 1797; m., second, Lydia Vincent; he d. May 12, 1827; his wife Lydia survived him, and d. June 27, 1853.  
 137—II. MARY<sup>6</sup>, b. Feb. 6, 1761; m. William Ropes of Salem, shipmaster, June 4, 1780; she d. Aug. 1, 1818; and he d. March 30, 1828.

138—III. BENJAMIN<sup>6</sup>, b. Feb. 10, 1763. *See below (138).*

139—IV. MERCY<sup>6</sup>, b. Feb. 28, 1765; m. Capt. Francis Roach of Salem, shipmaster and ship-chandler, Dec. 24, 1782; and d. May 21, 1830.

140—V. ELIZABETH<sup>6</sup>, b. Nov. 2, 1767; m. John Hill of Salem, tobacconist, Oct. 4, 1787; and d., his widow, Aug. 28, 1852.

141—VI. ANNA (NANCY)<sup>6</sup>, b. June 22, 1770; m. Samuel Masury of Salem, a shipmaster, Aug. 26, 1792; he d. April 4, 1805; and she d. May 19, 1850.

142—VII. HANNAH<sup>6</sup>, b. Feb. 26, 1772; m. Joseph Vincent, jr., of Salem, rope-maker, Aug. 12, 1798; and d. April 6, 1853.

143—VIII. SARAH<sup>6</sup>, b. Jan. 15, 1774; m. Capt. Timothy Wellman, jr., of Salem, a shipmaster, Jan. 18, 1795; and d. April 24, 1853.

144—IX. EUNICE<sup>6</sup>, b. Oct. 6, 1778; m. John Kehew, shipmaster; and d. Feb. 8, 1824.

## 79

BENJAMIN BROWN<sup>5</sup>, born in Salem ———. He lived in Salem, on Andover street; and married Margaret Osborne, 2d, of Salem (published Jan. 3, 1761). He died in 176—; and his widow Margaret married, secondly, Lemuel Holt of Salem, miller (published Nov. 23, 1765).

Child:—

145—I. MARY<sup>6</sup>, b. ———; m., first, ——— Bowder; and, second, Peter Crosby.

## 81

CAPT. JOSEPH BROWN<sup>5</sup>, born in Salem in 17—. He was a fisherman and shipmaster, and lived in Salem, being an attendant at the Tabernacle church. He married Mary Bullock of Salem May 4, 1763; and died in May, 1790. She survived him.

Children, born in Salem:—

146—I. JOSEPH<sup>6</sup>, b. about 1763; mariner; lived in Salem; m. Sarah Nick of Marblehead Oct. 17, 1790; and d. Dec. —, 1822, aged fifty-nine.

147—II. WILLIAM<sup>6</sup>, d. in his youth.

## 85

WILLIAM BROWN<sup>5</sup>, born in ———, 17—. He was a yeoman, and lived in Danvers. He married Lydia Mackintire of Lynnfield Aug. 25, 1793; and died in Danvers Oct. 12, 1815.



## Children, born in Danvers :—

- 148—I. ELIZABETH<sup>6</sup> (twin), b. Sept. 30, 1794.  
 149—II. JUDITH<sup>6</sup> (twin), b. Sept. 30, 1794.  
 150—III. EUNICE<sup>6</sup> (twin?), b. July 6, 1796.  
 151—IV. LYDIA<sup>6</sup> (twin?), b. July 6, 1796.  
 152—V. WILLIAM<sup>6</sup>, b. April 18, 1798.  
 153—VI. STEPHEN<sup>6</sup>, b. Nov. 11, 1800; living in 1829.  
 154—VII. JAMES<sup>6</sup>, b. Sept. 4, 1802; living in 1829.  
 155—VIII. HEPZIBAH<sup>6</sup>, b. Sept. 15, 1805.

## 103

JOSEPH BROWN<sup>6</sup>, born in Danvers Feb. 18 (13?), 1768. He was a yeoman, and lived in Danvers. He married Mercy Southwick April 8, 1790 (1789?); and was drowned at Lynn Sept. 4, 1819, aged fifty-one. She survived him, and died, in Danvers, his widow, June 2, 1840, aged seventy-three.

## Children, born in Danvers :—

- 156—I. JOHN<sup>7</sup>, b. Aug. 24, 1790; living in 1829.  
 157—II. BETSEY<sup>7</sup>, b. June 2, 1793; m. Oliver Emerson of Lynnfield Sept. 12, 1812, and was living in 1829.  
 158—III. DANIEL<sup>7</sup>, b. July 4, 1796; cordwainer; lived in Danvers in 1829.  
 159—IV. JOSEPH<sup>7</sup>, b. March 29, 1799; living in 1829.  
 160—V. GEORGE<sup>7</sup>, b. Feb. 24, 1802; living in 1828.  
 161—VI. SALLY<sup>7</sup>, b. June 17, 1805; m. Aaron Richardson before 1828.  
 162—VII. REBECCA<sup>7</sup>, b. May 10, 1808.

## 138

BENJAMIN BROWN<sup>6</sup>, born in Salem Feb. 10, 1763. He was in early life a mariner, and confined in Mill prison, Plymouth, England, in the Revolution. He was a partner with his father in the tanning business, and lived in Salem, at 20 Pleasant street, and subsequently at 30 Andrews street. He married Elizabeth Andrew of Salem Oct. 23, 1787; and died Feb. 16, 1838, aged seventy-five. She survived him, and died Jan. 1, 1843.

Children, baptized in East church, Salem :—

- 163—I. ELIZABETH<sup>7</sup>, bapt. June 22, 1788; d. young.  
 164—II. BENJAMIN F.<sup>7</sup>, bapt. March 14, 1790; d. young.  
 165—III. HANNAH GARDNER<sup>7</sup>, bapt. June 12, 1791.

- 166—IV. BENJAMIN<sup>7</sup>, bapt. July 14, 1793.  
 167—V. ELIZABETH<sup>7</sup>, bapt. July 12, 1795.  
 168—VI. MARY<sup>7</sup>, bapt. Aug. 13, 1797.  
 169—VII. MERCY<sup>7</sup>, bapt. Aug. 4, 1799.  
 170—VIII. TIMOTHY WELMAN<sup>7</sup>, bapt. March 28, 1802.  
 171—IX. SARA<sup>7</sup>, bapt. Feb. 19, 1804.  
 172—X. ANNA<sup>7</sup>, bapt. Nov. 11, 1805.

## WILL OF THOMAS EMERSON.

The will of Thomas Emerson of Ipswich was proved in the court at Ipswich May 10, 1666. The following copy is transcribed from the original instrument on file in the probate office at Salem.

The 31<sup>st</sup> of maye 1653

I Thomas Emerson of Iplwiche in the countye of Elfex being att present, I prayse god, of good health and pfect memory, And well knowing that all men are borne to dye & depart this life, and that the tyme & place of there departure is to them vnknowne & vncerteyne and sometymes sudden &c I doe thefore declare & make knowne this my last will and Testament in manner folowing Imprimus I bequeath my foule into the hands of my bleffed Creator & Redeemer my body to the earth to be deaently buried In asured hope of a Joyfull refurrection at last day And for my outward Estate I doe dispofoe of as followeth I Giue and bequeath vnto my Sonne Ioseph the some of eighty pound Current paye of newengland viz forty pound of it which I referued out of my farme Giuen vnto my Sonne John to be payd vnto the sayd Ioseph my Sonne acording to the couenant & agreement expreffed in a payre of Indentors beareing date the fix and twentieth of the ninth mounth 1648 The other fferty pound to be payd vnto him by my Sonne Nathaniell (out of my house & land giuen vnto him) within six mounths after the decease of me & my wife Item I giue & bequeath vnto Nathaniell Emerson my fonne my house wherin I now dwell with all my vpland & meddow and the marsh I bought of my Sonne Ioseph w<sup>ch</sup> was sometymes m<sup>r</sup> woodmanfy with all the

aptenances & preveledges thervnto belonging payeing forty pound out of it as aboue exprest alfoe a little pfell of meddow lyeing withing the marsh before mentioned after the Decafe of me & my wife Item I Giue vnto my daughter Elizabeth ffullar The best fetherbed & boulster with a paire of blanketts and the best couerlet & the bedsted to Inioy for hir vse vntill hir Daughter Sufana atayne the age of Twenty yeares or daye of hir mariage if shall happen fooner and then she to Inioy them alfoe I giue vnto my fayd daughter the great carued chest & the carued box with a little Trunck with all y<sup>t</sup> is in it and a small carued chest with what is in it. Item I giue vnto my Sonne James Emerson the fume of forty pounds out of my stock of cattell to be payd vnto him if he shall Come ouer into this Country (or fend by a certayne furtifficate of his being lueing within two yeares after the deceafe of me & my wife In cafe my fayd Sonne dye before) then my will is that my sonne Joseph his sonne Joseph shall haue ten pound of it and my sonne Nathaniell ten pound & my daughter ffullar hir foure sonnes the other Twenty pound or if any of them dye the furuiors to inioye the fame. Item my will is that Elizabeth Emerson my wife shall Inioy the yearly rent of the farme with the fix head of cattell wintering at the sayd farme & if they doe not winter foe many to make it vp as is agreed as alfoe the houle wherin I dwell with the ypland & meddow & marsh bought of my sonne Joseph with all the aptenances belonging thervnto and alfoe all my houlshoud goods and all my cattell I shall leaue both oxen cowes & all other young cattell wha[t]soever to inioy them freely without let or disturbance of any pson or psons whatsoever dureing the tyme that she doth continue my widdow provided allwayes and it is my will & meaneing that if the fayd Elizabeth my wife doth marry that then she shall haue only the yearly Rent of the aforefayd farme dureing the tyme of hir naturall Life and the wintering of the aforefayd Six head cattell alfoe to haue the little

featherbed & one boulster & two payre of sheetes and two cowes

(The rest of the cattell & houlshoud stufe to be disposed of as In this my will exprest) And further my will is that my sonne Nathaniell in cafe he doe inioye the houle & Land by the mariage of my wife that then he shall paye the some of six pound by the yeare to his mother dureing the terme of hir naturall life for the rest of my houlshoud goods I leaue to my wife to dispose of what shee shall thinke fitt to my sonne Joseph and the rest to be devided betweene my sonne Nathaniell and my daughter ffuller further I make my Loueing wife Elizabeth Emerson sole executrix to this my last will and Testament And doe desire my much honored & faithfull friends m<sup>r</sup> Samuell Symonds and maior Gen<sup>r</sup> Daniell Denison to be ouerseers to see y<sup>t</sup> this my will be fullfilled In wittnes to this my last will I haue heer-vnto sett my hand & seale the day and yeare first exprest

signed sealed &c

in the p<sup>r</sup>esents of vs

Robert Lord Thomas Emerson [SEAL]  
Daniel Hovey

January the 4<sup>th</sup> 1660

memorandum thes ar to testify vnto any home it may concern that I haue giuen vnto my son John Emerson his porshon fully in y<sup>e</sup> Confederation of y<sup>t</sup> agrement betwixt vs about my farme he dully performing y<sup>e</sup> Covinant of y<sup>e</sup> said indentors betwixt vs during the terme of my lif & his mother as also thof engagements their spesified afterwords according to our mutual agreement according to the sixteenth lin of this will

Thomas Emerson

memorandum in confideration of the ten Lins canfeld on the other sid conferring my son James my will is that he shal haue the sum of fiv pound payd to him by my son Nathaniel within tow yers after the diseaf of the longest liver, of my wife or myself in Cafe he shal Com or fend by a certain fertifficat y<sup>t</sup> he is then Living

alfoe in refrans to y<sup>e</sup> eighteenth lin of this my will for six months ther exprest is

thus to be vnderftood that my fon nathan-iel fhoul[d] pay that forty povnds to my fon Iofeph the fum of ten pounds a year til it be fully difchardgd vnlef he y<sup>e</sup> faid nathaniel fhall fell my houf & land I now dwel in, & the it to be payd to my fon Iofeph prefently.

alfo in refrenf to the twenty fifth lin of this my wil it is to be vnderftood that what the et it mentoned as to my daughter ffuler it my intent that it fhall be holy & duly devided between hur tow daughters at y<sup>e</sup> age of twenty yers or at y<sup>e</sup> day of mar-idg fufana & Elifabeth alfoe my will is that my loving wif Elizabeth Emerson fhall enioy for ||hur|| vs halfe the fruit of the orchard during hur natural lif

to the particulars abov mention I witnes to be my own act

In the prefents of  
George Giddinge Thomas Emerson  
Daniel Hovey

---

#### WILL OF WILLIAM TRASK, SR.

The will of William Trask, sr., of Salem, was proved in the court held at Salem June 28, 1666. The following copy is transcribed from the original instrument on file in the office of the clerk of courts at Salem, volume XI, leaf 134.

Thefe pfents testife That I william Trafke senior of Salem hauing at this time my fenfe & memory Though weake in bodie do make this my laft will & Tef-tament this 15<sup>th</sup> of may 1666

Imprimis I giue unto Sarah my wife the north end of my dwelling houfe during the tearm of her life I doe alfo apoint that fhee fhall haue fome of the fruit of the orchard for her owne ufe & a little fpot for a garden if fhee defires it during the time of her life

Item I giue unto Sarah my wife fixteene pounds p annum to bee paided unto her yearelie for her maintenance during the time of her life, & alfoe I giue her a cow, which cow is to bee fommerd & winterd for her, by the executors during the time of her life

Item I giue unto my fon william all the meadow that lyeth vpon the fide of the riuier betweene the upper & the lower mills & alfo the upper mill pond to wil-liam

Item I giue unto my two daughters Sarah & Sufan fixteene pounds a peeice

Item I giue unto my daughter mary twentie fix pounds & this to bee paid out of my eftate by my executors in the fpace of three yeare & a halfe after my deceafe

Item I giue unto my grandchildren 10<sup>s</sup> a peeice

Item I doe apoint my two fons william & John to be executors of this my laft will & tefament giuing them all the reft of my eftate to bee equalli devided be-tweene them

Signum

William m Trafke senior

Item as concerning my houfehold ftuff I apoint that none of it fhall bee made away or difpofed of so long as my wife liues but fhe to haue the free ufe of it as formerly & after her deceafe I giue vnto my daughter mary the great brafse pan & to my fon william my bed & bedding that I now lye upon & the reft to be de-vided as above faid

in the prefence Signum

us William W Trafke senior

Joseph O Boice

John Hill

---

#### BROWN NOTE.

Ebenezer Brown of Lynn married Ruth Boden of Marblehead Feb. 21, 1782; and lived in Marblehead; she died, in Marblehead, suddenly, of erysipelas, May 19, 1825, aged sixty-five; and he died there Sept. 18, 1834, at the age of seventy-eight years and seven months. Children, born in Marblehead: 1. Ebenezer, bap-tized Oct. 20, 1782. 2. Ambrose James, baptized Feb. 22, 1784; sea captain; married Elizabeth Green Jan. 24, 1824; and died, of consumption, in Marble-head, March 6 (5?), 1842, aged fifty-eight years and one month. 3. John, baptized Jan. 15, 1786, "run Over by the Wag-



gon he was driving on the Turnpike in Lynn, Comeing from Boston with a load," Oct. 5, 1818. 4. Samuel Boden, baptized April 13, 1788. 5. Jonathan, baptized Jan. 31, 1790. 6. Ruthy Boden, baptized July 15, 1792. 7. Abigail, baptized April 13, 1794. 8. Abraham, baptized April 10, 1796. 9. Joseph, baptized May 13, 1798. 10. Benjamin, baptized Dec. 8, 1801. 11. Hannah Boden, baptized Jan. 17, 1808.—*Marblehead records.*

### IPSWICH INSCRIPTIONS.

#### SOUTH CEMETERY.

The South parish of Ipswich chose a committee to confer with a committee of the First parish about purchasing land on the south side of Ipswich river for a burying ground May 21, 1773. An agreement was immediately effected, and the two parishes united in purchasing ninety-eight square rods of land for the use of both parishes for this purpose. The land was bought of Nathaniel Dutch of Ipswich, yeoman, for thirty-two pounds, thirteen shillings and four pence, the deed being dated Aug. 20, 1773.\* The lot measured seven rods next the street and was thirteen and one-half rods deep. An addition of about the same size was made, in the rear of the old part, May 22, 1795, by the purchase of some land of John Manning, esq., of Ipswich, for thirty-two pounds, six shillings and eight pence.† The following are all the inscriptions to be found there bearing dates prior to 1800

IN Memory of  
Miss Lucy Appleton,  
daug<sup>t</sup> of Mr. Nathaniel &  
Mrs. Sufanna Appleton, who  
died Feb<sup>r</sup> 3<sup>d</sup> 1792; Aged 21Y<sup>s</sup>

*Behold though young I have declin'd,  
Let that a warning be  
To those that live & have to die;  
And so to follow me.*

\*Essex Registry of Deeds, book 134, leaf 40.

†Essex Registry of Deeds, book 161, leaf 170.

IN Memory of  
MR. NATHANAEL APPLETON  
who departed this Life  
Feb. 15<sup>th</sup> A. D. 1798, Æt. 77,  
a fhort time after  
his son OLIVER.

*He wept; but soon did friendly death  
(appear,  
To heal the wound, & wipe of ev'ry tear;  
Thou too, son relict, check thy doubled  
(grief  
By tho't of death:—prepare & find relief.*

*Memento mori.*

IN Memory of  
MR<sup>R</sup> OLIVER APPLETON,  
who departed this Life  
Aug<sup>t</sup> 3<sup>d</sup> 1787;  
In the 85<sup>th</sup> year  
of his Age.

*I yet do speak though now I'm dead,  
A soveraign God made this my bed;  
And what I have to say to thee,  
Prepare for death & follow me.*

IN Memory of  
MR. OLIVER APPLETON,  
who departed this life  
Dec. 11<sup>th</sup> A. D. 1797  
Æt. 40.

*Why clings the heart to friends, or  
(ought below?  
One stroke—& man, tho' in full  
(strength lets go:  
Now where's a Savior, where's Religions  
(power?  
Grant me, my God, to find them in  
(that hour.*

IN Memory of  
Anna Baker, daughter of  
M<sup>r</sup> Afa & Mrs. Hannah  
Baker who died Sep<sup>t</sup>  
28<sup>th</sup> 1797, aged 2 years  
& 6 months.

*Happy the Babe, who priviledg'd  
To shorter labour, & a lighter weight  
Receiv'd but yesterday the gift of  
(breath  
Order'd to morrow to return to death.*

IN Memory of  
a son of Mr. Asa  
& Mrs. Hannah Baker  
who died Feb<sup>y</sup> 13<sup>th</sup>  
1797, aged 4  
weeks.

IN Memory of  
Betsey Baker, daug<sup>r</sup>  
of Mr. Asa & Mrs.  
Hannah Baker,  
who died May 16<sup>th</sup>  
1792, aged 5  
weeks.

IN Memory of  
HANNAH BAKER,  
Eldest child of M<sup>R</sup> ASA  
And M<sup>RS</sup> HANNAH BAKER,  
who departed this Life  
May 12<sup>th</sup> 1787, aged 7 years.  
*Early in life my God hath call'd  
me home,  
To found his praise & bow before  
his throne.*

IN Memory of  
MRS. HANNAH BAKER,  
Comfort of  
MR. ASA BAKER—  
who departed this life  
Oct<sup>r</sup> 31<sup>st</sup> A.D. 1799, Æt. 38.

*dear,  
Adieu! thou wife belov'd, thou parent  
Thou gen'rous neighbour entertaining friend  
Still shall thy memory call the bursting tear  
And Love & Hope shall on the dust attend*

IN Memory of  
MR. THOMAS BAKER,  
who departed this life  
by a fatal wound, Nov. 21<sup>st</sup>  
A. D. 1799, Æt. 36.

*Ah! in what perils is vain life engag'd!  
What ills unseen what accidents destroy  
Both ease & toil are big with death;  
Heav'n calls—& friends must yield their  
Time was, like me he life possess'd,  
And time will be when I shall  
(rest.*

ERECTED  
To the memory of  
Miss Esther Burnham  
Daughter of Mr. Isaac  
& Mrs. Hannah Burnham  
who died Aug<sup>t</sup> 26<sup>th</sup> 1786  
Aged 27 years & 2 days.

*I've past the grand decisive test,  
Clay to clay, dust to dust,  
Surviving friends with tears  
(intrust  
There till the gen'ral doom to rest.*

IN memory of  
Daniel Caldwell,  
Son of  
Cap<sup>t</sup> Ebenezer Caldwell,  
who departed  
Dec. 17, 1799,  
Æt. 16.

This  
T O M B  
built Sept. 1799,  
the property of  
STEPHEN CHOATE Esq.

IN Memory of  
MR. BENJAMIN FELLOWS,  
who departed this life  
in hope of a better,  
Nov. 9<sup>th</sup> A. D. 1794 Æt. 83:

*Mark the just man: that piety behold  
Which crowns his youth & comforts him  
(when old;  
Gives, when strength fails, a soul enliv'ning  
(pow'r,  
And warms his bosom in death's chilling hour.*

IN Memory of  
M<sup>RS</sup> SARAH FELLOWS  
Comfort of  
M<sup>R</sup> BENJAMIN FELLOWS  
died May 15<sup>th</sup> 1777,  
Aged 63 Years.

*Them that sleep in Jesus  
will God bring with him.*

HERE lies the Body  
of Deacon  
SOLOMON GIDDINGE,  
who departed this life  
March 1<sup>st</sup> 1788 :  
In the 74<sup>th</sup> year  
of his Age.  
He was in character a truly  
upright Christian, who  
feared God & eschewed  
evil. Yea, one whose memory  
is blessed.

---

IN Memory of  
MRS. JANE KINSMAN,  
wife of  
MR. PELATIAH KINSMAN,  
who departed this Life  
April 2<sup>d</sup> A. D. 1791, Æt<sup>s</sup> 65.

*Here ends the woman's task, the mother's*  
*Her tendernefs no more is witness'd here;*  
*But filial love shall bear her still in mind*  
*And often hear her voice, "Children be kind."*

---

IN Memory of  
MR. PELATIAH KINSMAN,  
who departed this Life  
Oct<sup>r</sup> 6<sup>th</sup> A. D. 1796, Æt. 81.

*See how stern Death, with unrelenting stroke,*  
*Sinks rich & poor together in the dust!*  
*Ye living hear! as if an angel spoke,*  
*Be rich tow'd God, & make not gold your*  
*(trust.*

---

This  
T O M B  
built Sept. 1799,  
the property of  
JOHN PATCH, Esq.

IN memory of M<sup>r</sup>  
EPHRAIM SMITH, son of  
COL. ISAAC SMITH—A virtuous  
man; an amiable christian; a  
pattern in each relation; en-  
deared to his acquaintance;  
But snatch'd in the prime of  
life, from all terrestrial con-  
nexions. He departed hence,  
by a sudden & short illness,  
in the 3<sup>d</sup> month of his 33<sup>d</sup>  
year, on the 7<sup>th</sup> of April 1789.

*Man's life's a dream, a vapour, & a shade;*  
*Death's a grim foe; the grave a frightful bed*  
*But Grace gives substance to life's fleeting*  
*Ana conquers death by an immortal pow'r.*  
*(hour*

---

IN Memory of  
MR. ALEXANDER TROOP  
who departed this Life  
Aug<sup>t</sup> 4<sup>th</sup> 1797.  
In the 47<sup>th</sup> year  
of his age.

---

ERECTED  
To the Memory of M<sup>RS</sup>  
MARY WADE, amiable  
and virtuous consort of  
Col<sup>o</sup> NATHANAEL WADE,  
who departed this Life  
Decem<sup>r</sup> 25<sup>th</sup> 1785, in  
the 29<sup>th</sup> year of her Age.

And by her side lies their  
son TIMOTHY, who died Nov<sup>r</sup>  
26<sup>th</sup> 1785, aged 12 weeks.

*O cruel death what havoc thou dost*  
*Where thy voracious joys are suffer'd to*  
*(make*  
*(pertake.*



IN Memory of  
CAP<sup>T</sup> WILLIAM WADE,  
who departed this life  
Oct<sup>r</sup> 28<sup>th</sup> A. D. 1793.  
Æt. 51.

*(ways are just  
Strike, fov'reign Pow'r—for all thy  
And lay the Friend the Father low in  
(duft:  
But O sustain a Widow's fainting heart;  
And from the mother—children—  
(ne'er depart.*

### DESCENDANTS OF WILLIAM BROWNE OF SALEM.

HON. WILLIAM BROWNE<sup>1</sup>,\* born in England March 1, 1608, came to Salem, Mass., in 1635. He was of great respectability and influence, very wealthy, a merchant, a commissioner to end small causes and a judge of the county court. He also represented Salem in the general court, was an assistant and one of Governor Andros' council. He paid one-tenth of the cost of the meeting house in Salem, built in 1673. He married, first, Mary Young, who immigrated with him to Salem, and died in 1638. He married, second, Sarah Smith of Wenham; and she died Feb. 10, 1668. He died in Salem Jan. 20, 1687-8. In his will he bequeathed to Rev. John Higginson, pastor of the Salem church, twenty pounds, to Rev. Mr. Noyes ten pounds, to the church ten pounds, to the poor in the town fifty pounds, to the school in Salem fifty pounds and to Harvard college one hundred pounds for poor scholars. He had already given a hundred pounds toward founding the college. He was a large land-holder. His wife Sarah was living in 1667, and probably died before him.

\*William Browne is said to have descended as follows:—

Simon Browne<sup>1</sup> of Browne Hall, Lancashire, England, A. D. 1540; barrister; removed to Brundish, Suffolk.

Thomas Browne<sup>2</sup> of Brundish; died in 1608.

Francis Browne<sup>3</sup> of Brundish; died in 1626.

William Browne<sup>4</sup> of Salem, Mass., the youngest son, abovenamed.

### Children, born in Salem:—

- 2—I. WILLIAM<sup>2</sup>, b. April 14, 1639. *See below (2).*
- 3—II. JOHN<sup>2</sup>, b. Oct. —, 1641; d. in 1669.
- 4—III. JOSEPH<sup>2</sup>, grad. H. C., 1666, being a fellow; m. Hannah Brenton; she d. Sept. 14, 1676; preached in Charlestown, under a call, when he d. there May 9, 1678.
- 5—IV. SAMUEL<sup>2</sup>, b. July 31, 1644; d. in 1655, aged eleven.
- 6—V. HANNAH<sup>2</sup>, bapt. 28 : 4 : 1646; probably never m.; d. before 1687-8.
- 7—VI. BENJAMIN<sup>2</sup>, b. in 1648. *See below (7).*
- 8—VII. SARAH<sup>2</sup>, b. Dec. 23, 1649; m. Thomas Dean of Boston, merchant, in 1665.
- 9—VIII. MARY<sup>2</sup>, bapt. 4 : 11 mo : 1651; d. young.
- 10—IX. JAMES<sup>2</sup>, bapt. 3 : 5 : 1653; d. young.
- 11—X. MARY<sup>2</sup>, bapt. 28 : 11 : 1656-7; m. Wait Winthrop of Boston, esquire, before 1687; and d. June 14, 1690.
- 12—XI. JAMES<sup>2</sup>, b. 28 : 10 : 1658; d. 6 mo : — : 1659.

2

MAJ. WILLIAM BROWNE<sup>2</sup>, born in Salem, April 14, 1639. He was a merchant, and lived in Salem. He was a representative to the general court, one of the governor's council and justice of the court of general sessions and of the court of common pleas. He married, first, Miss Hannah Corwin of Salem 29 : 10 : 1664; and she died Nov. 21, 1692, at the age of forty-eight. He married, second, widow Rebecca Bayley of Boston April 26, 1694; and died Feb. 14, 1715-6, aged seventy-six. In his will, he mentioned his niece Sarah Woodward, dwelling in Great Britain, and his niece Anne Lechmere. He bequeathed to Rev. Nicholas Noyes twenty-five pounds; Rev. George Corwine ten pounds; First church in Salem twenty pounds; poor of the First church and parish in Salem forty pounds; "toward finishing the almshouse or workhouse in Salem that is partly built for poor people," etc., fifty pounds more; "the Grammar school in Salem to be kept in or nigh to ye Town house street, where its now being kept, being in ye body of ye town, towards making the same a free school," one hundred pounds; and to Harvard college in Cambridge one hundred pounds "to help support my grandchildren or their poster-

ity while students there, if not any such, then any other poor Salem scholars that may live at college." His wife Rebecca survived him, and died June —, 1736.

Children, born in Salem:—

- 13—I. WILLIAM<sup>8</sup>, b. July 28, 1666; d. 24: 8: 1666.
- 14—II. HANNAH<sup>3</sup>, b. March 16, 1667-8; d. 30: 4: 1668.
- 15—III. SAMUEL<sup>3</sup>, b. 8: 8: 1669. *See below* (15).
- 16—IV. WILLIAM<sup>3</sup>, b. 5: 7 mo: 1671; d. 18: 7: 1671.
- 17—V. JOHN<sup>8</sup>, b. 21: 9: 1672. *See below* (17).
- 18—VI. SARAH<sup>3</sup>, b. 10: 10: 1674; d. before 1715.
- 19—VII. ELIZABETH<sup>3</sup>, bapt. March —, 1677; d. young.
- 20—VIII. MARY<sup>8</sup>, bapt. Aug. 27, 1679; m. Benjamin Lynde, esq., of Boston April 27, 1699; he grad. H. C. 1686; and went to England in 1692, being admitted to the Middle Temple and made barrister-at-law; returned to America in 1697; became advocate-general of the admiralty for Massachusetts, Connecticut and Rhode Island; representative to the general court; justice of the court of sessions, and chief justice of the supreme court; of the governor's council, 1713-1737; he d. Jan. 28, 1744-5; and she d. July 12, 1753, at the age of seventy-four. They lived in Salem.
- 21—IX. WILLIAM<sup>3</sup>, bapt. Oct. 9, 1681; d. before 1715.
- 22—X. HANNAH<sup>8</sup>, bapt. Oct. 9, 1681; d. before 1715.
- 23—XI. ELIZABETH<sup>3</sup>, bapt. May 6, 1683; d. before 1715.
- 24—XII. MERCY<sup>3</sup>, bapt. June 22, 1684; d. before 1715.

## 7

CAPT. BENJAMIN BROWNE<sup>2</sup>, born in Salem in 1648. He was a merchant and esquire, and lived in Salem. He married Miss Mary Hicks of Charlestown in 1686. She was from England, and died before her husband in 170—. He died in Salem Dec. 7, 1708, leaving an estate of thirty thousand pounds. In his will, he bequeathed to "Harvard college in Cambridge towards ye bringing up of some poor scholars in a special manner such as may belong to Salem" two hundred pounds; to the church of Salem fifty pounds, one-half for "ye furnishing of ye Lord's table" and one-half for "pur-

chasing a decent bason for baptism;" to the grammar school in Salem, "towards making it a free school," sixty pounds; to the town of Salem, towards building an almshouse or workhouse for poor people, thirty pounds; to Rev. Nicholas Noyes twenty pounds; to "my niece Mrs. Sarah Woodward, who dwells in England," two thousand pounds; and to "my brother William Browne, esq., my servant Indian boy named Peter." Mr. Browne had real estate in Great Britain, Barbadoes and elsewhere. He devised his homestead to his nephew, Capt. John Browne's son, Benjamin Browne.

Children, born in Salem:—

- 25—I. BENJAMIN<sup>3</sup>, b. Jan. 10, 1698-9; d. Aug. 6, 1700.
- 26—II. MARY<sup>3</sup>, b. Aug. —, 1700; d. young.

## 15

COL. SAMUEL BROWNE<sup>3</sup>, born in Salem 8: 8: 1669. He was a merchant, and lived in a fine house, the best in Salem. It had seventeen rooms, was three stories in height, and was built by himself on what is now Derby square, or the Market place. He was a selectman of the town, representative to the general court, member of the governor's council, justice of court of general sessions and of court of common pleas; and was called "esquire." He had a fishing stage, etc., on Marblehead Neck in 1712; and he and his brother John bought the King farm in Lynn, of four hundred acres, in 1710. He married, first, Miss Eunice Turner of Salem March 19, 1695-6; and she died before 1706. He married, second, Miss Abigail Keech of Boston Feb. 21, 1705-6; and she was the mother of his children. She died Feb. 8, 1725. He died in 1731, his will, dated March 23, 1730-1, being proved May 22, 1731. He had a funeral that has become famous. In his will he devised his homestead to his son Samuel. He bequeathed to the First church of Christ in Salem, to purchase a silver flagon for the Lord's table, etc., seventy pounds; to the ministers of the four churches in Salem, viz., to Samuel Fiske fifteen pounds, Benjamin Prescott ten

pounds, Peter Clarke ten pounds, and to William Jenison ten pounds; to the two churches and parishes of Salem within the town bridge one hundred pounds, etc.; to the grammar school fifty pounds, etc.; to the reading and writing school fifty pounds, etc.; to a woman's school for teaching poor children fifty pounds, etc.; to Harvard college in Cambridge, to purchase plate for the college with, with my coat-of-arms upon it, sixty pounds, "and also my houses and lands in Hopkinton, which I purchased of Eleazer Giles alias Leased of the college trustees," about two hundred acres, for the bringing up some poor scholars. Colonel Browne had real estate in Lynn, Attleborough, Oxford, Brookfield, Hopkinton, Plymouth, Plympton, Gloucester, Marblehead, Stoughton, Ipswich, Springfield, and Hadley, as well as in several places in Salem; also in Colchester, New London, Hebron and Stafford, in Connecticut; and Prudence Island and Providence, in Rhode Island; and in Newington, in New Hampshire.

Children, born in Salem :—

- 27—I. MARY<sup>4</sup>, bapt. Jan. 4, 1701-2; d. young.
- 28—II. SAMUEL<sup>4</sup>, b. April 7, 1708. *See below* (28).
- 29—III. WILLIAM<sup>4</sup>, b. May 7, 1709. *See below* (29).
- 30—IV. JOHN<sup>4</sup>, b. Dec. 23, 1713; d. young.
- 31—V. BENJAMIN<sup>4</sup>, bapt. Feb. 19, 1715-6; administration was granted upon his estate Aug. 24, 1737.
- 32—VI. JOHN<sup>4</sup>, bapt. Feb. 10, 1716-7; d. young.
- 33—VII. ABIGAIL<sup>4</sup>, bapt. Aug. 30, 1719.

17

CAPT. JOHN BROWNE<sup>3</sup>, born in Salem 21 : 9 : 1672. He was a merchant, and lived in Salem, owning Misery islands in the harbor. He was a selectman of the town, representative to the general court and justice of the court of general sessions; and was called "esquire." He married, first, Miss Sarah Burroughs of Boston April 21, 1698; and she died Nov. 24, 1715.\* He married, second, Mary, widow of Capt. Roger Plaisted of Berwick before 1706. He died April 14,

\*This date must be wrong.

1719, at the age of forty-six. In his will, he bequeathed to the grammar school in Salem twenty-five pounds; to the poor of the parish twenty pounds; and to Rev. Samuel Fiske ten pounds.

The following is a copy of the seal on his will :  
His wife Mary survived him, and returned to Berwick.



Children, born in Salem :—

- 34—I. ELIZABETH<sup>4</sup>, bapt. Feb. 12, 1698-9; d. before 1719.
- 35—II. SARAH<sup>4</sup>, b. Oct. 27, 1701; m. Col. Ichabod Plaisted of Salem, esq., Oct. 20, 1720; and d. in Salem Dec. 8, 1755. He d. there Dec. 9, 1762.
- 36—III. BENJAMIN<sup>4</sup>, b. July 25, 1706. *See below* (36).
- 37—IV. JOHN<sup>4</sup>, bapt. Oct. 30, 1709; d. young.
- 38—V. WILLIAM<sup>4</sup>, bapt. July 15, 1711; esquire and gentleman; lived in Salem; m. Mary Frost of Salem Dec. 13, 1733; she was his wife in 1740; he d. in 1755, his will, dated May 24, 1755, being proved June 16, 1755; his estate was appraised at £2,684, 18s., 11d.; he had land in Gloucester and Lynn, as well as Salem, and a pew in Rev. Mr. Barnard's meeting house. He had no children.
- 39—VI. JOSEPH<sup>4</sup>, bapt. Feb. 28, 1713-4; probably d. young.
- 40—VII. JOHN<sup>4</sup>, bapt. Dec. 4, 1715; probably d. young.

28

SAMUEL BROWNE<sup>4</sup>, born in Salem April 7, 1708. He graduated from Harvard college in 1727; was a merchant and esquire; and lived in Salem. He married Miss Katharine Winthrop of Boston; and died in Salem Nov. 26, 1743. His estate was valued at £21,043, 13s., 4d. He had land in Lynn, Manchester, Oxford, Brookfield, Plymouth and Attleborough, in Massachusetts; in Lyme, Colchester, and Hebron, in Connecticut; Bethel, in Maine; and a farm in New Hampshire. He owned one hundred and four thousand acres. His wife survived him, and married, secondly, Col. Epes Sargent, esq., of Gloucester Aug. 10, 1744; and they soon removed to Salem. Colonel Sargent died Dec. 6, 1762, aged seventy two; and she was his widow in 1778.



## Children, born in Salem :—

- 41—I. WILLIAM<sup>5</sup>, bapt. Feb. 27, 1736-7; lived in Salem where the market house now stands; esquire; representative to the general court, 1762-1768; colonel of militia of Essex county from 1771; judge of the superior court from 1774; and one of the mandamus council until March 17, 1776, when, at the evacuation he went to England in the packet bearing Sir William Howe's despatches to the government. He remained in England until February, 1781, when he was appointed governor of Bermuda. His name was in the act against notorious conspirators, whose claims to property were forfeited. He had about ten thousand acres of land in Lyme, Colchester and New London, in Connecticut. The eleven negroes he had had were permitted to go free. His residence in Salem was pillaged, and valuable articles and furniture were carried away or injured. On account of his loyalty to the crown, all his estate was confiscated by the state, in 1779.
- 42—II. ANNE<sup>5</sup>, bapt. Sept. 17, 1738; d. young.
- 43—III. ABIGAIL<sup>5</sup>, m. Joseph Blaney of Salem, gentleman, Nov. 19, 1757; and she d. Dec. 24, 1776.

## 28

HON. WILLIAM BROWNE<sup>4</sup>, born in Salem May 7, 1709. He graduated at Harvard college in 1727; was an esquire; and lived in Salem, having a summer house on Folly hill, in what was at that time Beverly. He was a justice of the court of general sessions; representative to the general court, and member of the governor's council. He married, first, Mary, only daughter of Hon. William Burnet of Boston, who had been governor of New York, Massachusetts and New Hampshire. They were married at New York Nov. 14, 1737, she being under fifteen years of age. The following depositions, sworn to June 15, 1771, refer to this marriage :—\*

I Benjamin Lynde of Salem in the County of Essex Esqr Testify & Declare that I very well knew and was acquainted with the late Honble Wm Browne Esqr of Salem who was my first Cozn I find by my Minits that in September 1737 he set out for New York in Order to Marry the Late Governour Burnets only Daughter Mary

that while he remained there he wrote me Severall Letters as I transacted his businefs when absent in one of which he Writes me of his Marriage with Mrs Burnet in Novr 1737 I Further Declare that in the beginning of May 1738 Vizt the 3<sup>d</sup> Day I with his Relations and many others went out to meet Mr Browne and his new Wife and brought them into Town and from thence forward they Lived as Man & wife together in an house Opposite to mine in Salem until her Death which hapned the 1<sup>st</sup> of August 1745 having born him as was said Four Sons and two Daughters.

I Mary Cox of Salem testify & Declare that I lived at Salem with William Browne Esqr, late Deceased and his first wife for Several Years after their coming here from New York in the whole about Six years Her name was Mary I lived in their family and was present at the birth of most of their Children their first Child (a Son) was born in the Fall of the Year 1738 which was the Year Next after Mrs Browne came to Salem their first Daughter was born in the Winter of the Year 1743 or 1744 both were baptized at Salem the Son was named William Burnet the daughter was named Mary she died at Virginia as is commonly reported their Sons Samuel Benjamin & Thomas and their Daughter Sarah died before their Father.

Mrs. Mary Browne died Aug. 1, 1745; and he married, second, Mary, daughter of Philip French, esq., of New Brunswick, N. J., before 1749. She died in Beverly in 1761; and Mr. Browne died April 27, 1763, at the age of fifty-three, of apoplexy, being taken sick in the field and dying suddenly.

## Children, born in Salem :—

- 44—I. WILLIAM BURNET<sup>5</sup>, b. Oct. 7, 1738; esquire; m. Judith Walker Carter of Virginia in 1764; removed to King William county, Va., Oct. 23, 1767; and owned land in Massachusetts, Connecticut, New Hampshire, New York, Rhode Island, etc. She was his wife in 1773.
- 45—II. SAMUEL<sup>5</sup>, b. Nov. 5, 1739; d. before 1763.
- 46—III. BENJAMIN<sup>5</sup>, b. Dec. 7, 1740; d. in 1762.
- 47—IV. THOMAS<sup>5</sup>, bapt. Nov. 7, 1742; d. between 1750 and 1763.
- 48—V. MARY<sup>5</sup>, b. Feb. —, 1743-4; lived in Salem; d. in Virginia, unmarried, before July 2, 1770, when administration was granted upon her estate.
- 49—VI. SARAH<sup>5</sup>, b. July —, 1745; bapt. July 21, 1745; d. in 1756.
- 50—VII. PHILIP<sup>5</sup>, bapt. June 29, 1750.
- 51—VIII. FRANCIS<sup>5</sup>, bapt. Aug. 30, 1752; d. in 1756.
- 52—IX. ANN<sup>5</sup>, lived in New York city.

\*Essex Registry of Deeds, book 128, leaf 275.



HON. WILLIAM BROWNE.

## 36

COL. BENJAMIN BROWNE<sup>4</sup>, born in Salem July 25, 1706. He graduated at Harvard college in 1725; was an esquire; and lived in Salem, being a selectman of the town and representative to the general court. He married Miss Eunice Turner June 19, 1729; and died in Salem Feb. 3, 1749-50. She survived him, and married, secondly, Nathaniel Balston, esq., of Boston Sept. 5, 1751. She was living and Balston's widow in 1792.

Children, born in Salem:—

- 53—I. HANNAH<sup>5</sup>, b. July 12, 1730; d. between 1749 and 1755.  
 54—II. EUNICE<sup>6</sup>, b. Sept. 13, 1731; m., first, Capt. Ichabod Plaisted, jr., of Salem Sept. 3, 1751; he graduated at Harvard college in 1745; he d. Dec. —, 1755; she m., second, Timothy Fitch, esq., of Boston, merchant, between 1769 and 1773; they were living in Medford in 1782 and 1783; and she was of Medford, his widow, in 1792, dying about July, 1799.  
 55—III. BENJAMIN<sup>7</sup>, b. Aug. 4, 1733; probably d. young.  
 56—IV. JOHN<sup>8</sup>, b. July 10, 1735; merchant and esquire; lived in Boston; m. Martha — before 1780; and they were living in Boston in 1785.

## SUFFOLK COUNTY DEEDS.

## VOLUME X.

The following are abstracts of all records in volume X of the Suffolk county registry of deeds relating to Essex county persons and property, where parties are given as residing, or property is mentioned as being located in Essex county. The records in this volume cover the period from 1676 to 1678.

Bray Wilkins of Salem, husbandman, for £4, 10s., conveyed to Joshua Henshaw of Dorchester, husbandman, 2½ acres of land in Dorchester, bounded by land of John Gurnet, deceased, Richard Withrington and Enoch Wiswall of Dorchester, Jan. 25, 1676. Witnesses: Aron Way (his 8 mark) and Thomas Kemble Acknowledged Jan. 25, 1676, before J: Dudley, assistant.—Page 57.

John Wing of Boston, shop-keeper, and wife Jehoshaba, for £1,000 mortgaged to William Brown, sr., of Salem, merchant, our new built brick dwelling house and lot of land it stands on and other timber tenements or shops, being part of that building formerly called the castle tavern, and the ground, together with our new built brew house, etc., in Boston, near the Town dock, which we bought of Capt. William Hudson of Boston, bounded by the street called Hudson's lane, the broad street next the dock, and land of Anne Hunt, Thomas Smith, Em. Hutchinson, Thomas Brattle and Christopher Parkus, May 12, 1677. Witnesses: Samuel Shrimpton and Is<sup>a</sup> Addington. Acknowledged May 12, 1677, by both, before Simon Bradstreet, assistant.—Page 96.

ffits John Winthrop, Wait Winthrop of Hartford, Conn., gent., Elizabeth Newman, Martha Winthrop and Anne Winthrop, children and executors of will of the late worshipful John Winthrop, esq., who in his said will, dated April 3, 1676, gave to Margaret Curwin, wife of John Curwin of Salem, merchant, and wife Margaret (who is also an executrix of said will), a share in his estate, it is now agreed that said John and Margaret Curwin shall have for their share £200 in money and land and meadow in Salem that was granted by town of Salem to Mr. Hugh Peters, who conveyed it to said deceased, "neare the head of ffrost fish River containing two hundred acres;" "also all those peeces or parcells of Salt marsh meddow Land, upland and beach upon Plumb Island neare Ipswich that were recovered from the estate of John Paine late of Boston Merch<sup>t</sup> decd. by a judgement of the County Court held at Ipswich" March 27, 1677, etc., May 17, 1677. Signed by John and Margaret Curwin only. Witnesses: John Richards and John Hayward, scr. Acknowledged by both May 17, 1677, before Simon Bradstreet, assistant.—Page 102.

Phillip Bullis of Boston, seaman, and wife Jude (her I mark) and John Pearse of Gloster, husbandman, and wife Mary,



Andrew Hall of Boston, mariner, and wife Anne (her I mark) and Temperance Johnson (her O mark), widow of William Johnson, late of Boston, seaman, deceased, agree that the house and land formerly belonging to Robert Rochell, late of Boston, deceased (who was the first husband of said Jude Bullis and father of said Mary Pearse, Anne Hall and Temperance Johnson), intestate, shall be divided into three parts, and choose Richard Collacot of Boston, merchant, and John Hayward of Boston, scrivener, to make the division, April 25, 1677. Witnesses: Moses Payne and Nath: Robinson. Acknowledged by all parties in court April 27, 1677, Is<sup>a</sup> Addington, clerk.—*Page 117.*

Eneas Salter of Boston, mason, and wife Joane (her o mark), mortgaged to Sampson Sheaf of Boston, merchant, who is bound with them for the payment of £162 to William Browne, sr., of Salem, merchant,  $\frac{1}{4}$  acre of land lying at the southerly end of the common or training field in Boston, with their now dwelling house thereon, which they formerly purchased of Martin Saunders, and also a new house erected upon part thereof not fully finished, bounded by land of heirs of William Coleburn, heirs of John Sanford, Thomas Platts and westerly and northerly by said training field, June 16, 1677. Witnesses: George Monck and Is<sup>a</sup> Addington. Acknowledged by both June 16, 1677, before Edward Tyng, assistant. The mortgagors surrender the estate to the mortgagee June 18, 1678 (Joane signed by  $\cap$  mark). Witnesses: Thomas Harris and Thomas Newman.—*Page 119a.*

Phillip Bullis (his P. B. mark) of Boston, seaman, and wife Jude (her I mark), John Pearce of Gloster, husbandman, and wife Mary, Andrew Hall of Boston, mariner, and wife Anne (her O mark), Temperance Johnson (her O mark), widow of William Johnson, late of Boston, mariner, deceased, for £90, conveyed to Alexander Addams of Boston, shipwright, tenement and land in Boston, near the North Battery, bounded westerly by the street, and land of Thomas Fitch, grantee and

William Pitts on the other sides, July 2, 1677. Signed by Phillip, Jude, Anne and Temperance, only. Witnesses: Joseph Webb and John Hayward. Acknowledged by all four signers July 2, 1677, before Edward Tyng, assistant.—*Page 132.*

Capt. Nicholas Paige of Boston, merchant, and wife Anna, for £250 (payable at grantee's house in Salem or house of Mr. Thomas Deane in Boston), mortgaged to William Browne, jr., of Salem, merchant, dwelling house and land we lately purchased of Mr. Seaborn Cotton, Mr. Increase Mather and Mr. John Cotton, in Boston, formerly the mansion house of the late Rev. John Cotton of Boston, deceased, bounded by Simon Lynde and house and land in which Governor Endicott last dwelt, easterly by the street, and by land and house of John Hull, Richard Bellingham, esq., and heirs of James Davis, and westerly by the foot of Beacon hill, Sept. 14, 1677. Witnesses: Tho: Deane and Is<sup>a</sup> Addington. Acknowledged Sept. 15, 1677, before Simon Bradstreet, assistant. Discharged by mortgagee April 18, 1678.—*Page 173.*

Widow Elizabeth Newman of Wenham, daughter of Hon. John Winthrop, esq., late of Hartford, Conn., deceased, one of the executors of his will, dated April 3, 1676, acknowledged receipt of money paid to her by her brethren Fitz John Winthrop and Waitstill Winthrop of Hartford, gent., other executors of said will, and released the estate, Oct. 9, 1677. Witnesses: Nich<sup>o</sup> Paige and Is<sup>a</sup> Addington. Acknowledged 9: 8: 1677, before J. Dudley, assistant.—*Page 192.*

Mr. John Wheelwright, late of Bel-leaw, Lincolnshire, England, clerk, now minister of Salisbury, Mass., for love, to his youngest daughter Sarah, wife of Richard Crispe of Boston, merchant, conveyed to said Richard "All that my Mes-suage or Tenement . . . in Mawthorp in the parish of Willoughby in the County of Lincoln in the Kingdom of England, . . . their appurtenances lying and being in Willoughby and Mauthrop aforesd. Burnethorpe and Hogstrope in the sd

County of Lincoln . . . in occupation of John Banister and by me the sd. John Wheelwright purchased of Francis Levett of North Willingham in the County of Lincoln aforesd. Gent.:" Oct. 22, 1677. Witnesses: William Bradbury, Anthony Checkley, Edward Lyde and Mary Maverick. Acknowledged Oct. 30, 1677, before J. Dudley, assistant.—*Page 215.*

John James, shipwright, living by the North river in Situate, discharged "Ephraim Kempton of Boston or now of Salem Gun Smith" from all claims, as also a certain lot of land bought of said Kempton. Witnesses: Tho: Rawlins, sr., and John Wing. Acknowledged in Boston Dec. 8, 1677, before John Leverett, governor. Mr. Kempton gives Mr. James a similar document, executed the same.—*Page 231.*

Robert Lord, clerk, certified "that there is a will of m<sup>r</sup> John Ward late of Ipswich deced on file among the Records of Ipswich Court bearing date 28<sup>o</sup> of Decemb<sup>r</sup> 1652 and proved in Court held at Ipswich the 25<sup>th</sup> of the first month 1656 and that m<sup>r</sup> Robert Paine of Ipswich is the sole Executo<sup>r</sup> of the sd will 12<sup>th</sup> Decemb<sup>r</sup> 1677:" and said Payne certifies that, in 1656, as said executor, he sold to Capt. William Hudson of Boston wharf and privileges in Boston which John Low mortgaged to said deceased Oct. 9, 1652, Dec. 12, 1677. Witnesses: Robert Lord and John ffaireweather. Acknowledged Dec. 12, 1677, before Daniel Denison.—*Page 233.*

Abigail Hanniford (her A mark) of Boston, widow, Joseph Dell of Boston, mariner, and wife Elizabeth, mortgaged to Samuel Phillips, John Pearson, Joseph Boynton and Abel Platts of Rowley, Moses Bradstreet of Ipswich and Benajah Titcombe and Penuel Titcombe of Newbury tenement in Boston toward the northerly end of the town, bounded easterly by the street and on other sides by land of Robert Smith and Thomas Kellond; and land, wharf and flats on the easterly side of said street, bounded east-

erly by the sea, westerly by said street, northerly by the land, flats and wharf of said Kellond and southerly by the land, flats and wharf of said Robert Smith, April 12, 1678. Witnesses: Joseph Webb and Thomas Eldredg. Acknowledged April 12, 1678, before Edward Tyng, assistant. For themselves and other mortgagees, Abel Platts and Moses Broadstreet discharged this mortgage April 19, 1679.—*Page 331.*

#### DESCENDANTS OF JAMES BROWN OF NEWBURY.

JAMES BROWN,<sup>1</sup> born about 1604; glazier; lived in Newbury as early as 1652. He married Miss Sarah Cutting of Newbury before 1662. He bought a house and some land on St. Peter street in Salem in 1664; and sold their estate in Newbury to his son James in 1672. He died in Salem 3:9 mo: 1676; and his estate was appraised at £119, 10s., 6d. She survived him, and married, secondly, William Healy of Cambridge before 1677-8.

Children, born in Newbury:—

- 2—I. JOHN,<sup>2</sup> d. Dec. 18, 1690.
- 3—II. JAMES<sup>2</sup>. *See below (3).*
- 4—III. MARY<sup>2</sup>, b. May 25, 1663, living in 1674.
- 5—IV. ABIGAIL<sup>2</sup>, b. Oct. 24, 1665; living in 1674.
- 6—V. MARTHA,<sup>2</sup> b. Dec. 22, 1667; probably m. John Tappan Sept. 3, 1688, in Andover.
- 7—VI. SAMUEL,<sup>2</sup> d. at sea Nov. 15, 1690, probably unmarried.
- 8—VII. ABRAHAM,<sup>2</sup> living in 1682.
- 9—VIII. ANNA<sup>2</sup>, under eighteen, 1674.
- 10—IX. SARAH,<sup>2</sup> m. — Be(o?)azely before 1674.

3

JAMES BROWN,<sup>2</sup> was a glazier; lived in Charlestown, 1672 and 1673, in Salem 1677-1679, in Newbury 1680-1707. He married Hannah —; and in 1706 deeded his house, barn and land in Newbury to their son James for benefits in their old age. He died in Newbury Feb. 26 (27?), 1707; and she died, his widow, in Newbury Nov. 18, 1713.

Children:—

By an oversight the enclosed leaf was omitted from the October, 1909, number of  
*The Essex Antiquarian.*

Add to the list of Illustrations :—

SEAL OF CAPT. JOHN BROWNE, 160A.

Add to Index of Surnames the following references :—

Barnard, 160a.  
Blaney, 160b.  
Burnet, 160b.  
Burroughs, 160a.  
Carter, 160b.

Clarke, 160a.  
Cox, 160b.  
Fiske, 160a.  
French, 160b.

Frost, 160a.  
Giles, 160a.  
Howe, 160b.  
Jenison, 160a.

Lynde, 160b.  
Plaisted, 160a.  
Sargent, 160a.  
Winthrop, 160a.





- 11—I. JAMES<sup>3</sup>. *See below* (11).  
 12—II. SARA,<sup>3</sup> b. Aug. 10, 1678, in Salem; m. Richard Lowle April 8, 1695, in Newbury.  
 13—III. BENJAMIN,<sup>3</sup> b. March 21, 1680-1, in Newbury; lived in Newbury, glazier, in 1707.  
 14—IV. ABRAHAM,<sup>3</sup> b. March 17, 1682-3, in Newbury; d. Jan. 13, 1683.  
 15—V. JOSEPH,<sup>3</sup> b. May 19, 1685, in Newbury. *See below* (15).  
 16—VI. HANNAH,<sup>3</sup> b. Nov. 16, 1687, in Newbury; m. John Goodridge, jr., of Newbury Jan. 13, 1707-8.

## II

JAMES BROWN,<sup>3</sup> glazier; lived in Newbury. He married, first, Mary Edwards April 8 (28?), 1695(4?); and she died in Newbury May 5, 1700. He married, second, Rebecca Kelly Jan. 1, 1701; and she was his wife in 1742. He died in Newbury May 17, 1745.

Children, born in Newbury:—

- 17—I. ELIZABETH,<sup>4</sup> b. Oct. 15, 1696; d. young.  
 18—II. ELIZABETH,<sup>4</sup> b. Oct. —, 1698; d. May 5, 1700.  
 19—III. HANNAH,<sup>4</sup> b. Aug. —, 1699; m. George Sinclear of Newbury Aug. 1, 1722; and was his wife in 1741.  
 20—IV. SARAH,<sup>4</sup> b. Nov. 8, 1701; probably m. John Weed, jr., of Newbury Dec. 2, 1717.  
 21—V. JOHN,<sup>4</sup> b. Oct. 30, 1703. *See below* (21).  
 22—VI. MARY,<sup>4</sup> b. Feb. 14, 1705.  
 23—VII. JAMES,<sup>4</sup> b. May 25, 1708. *See below* (23).  
 24—VIII. REBECCA,<sup>4</sup> b. Feb. —, 1710; living in 1741; probably d. April 3, 1756.  
 25—IX. SAMUEL,<sup>4</sup> b. July 7, 1712; glazier; lived in Haverhill, N. H.; d. Feb. 16, 1787, aged sixty-four.  
 26—X. ABIGAIL,<sup>4</sup> b. May 7, 1715; unmarried in 1741.

## 15

JOSEPH BROWN,<sup>3</sup> born in Newbury May 19, 1685. He was a joiner, and lived in Newbury. He married Miss Sarah Poor of Newbury Dec. 11, 1707; and died July —, 1725, his will dated July 2, 1725, being proved Aug. 2, 1725. His estate was appraised at £455, 15s., 9d. He had a house, barn, etc. She survived him, and was his widow in 1729.

Children, born in Newbury:—

- 27—I. RACHEL,<sup>4</sup> b. Aug. 25, 1708; m. Timothy Remick of Kittery Dec. 18, 1729; and he was of Newbury, shipwright, 1735, when she was his wife.

- 28—II. ELIZABETH,<sup>4</sup> b. Dec. 8, 1710; m. John Carr, jr., of Salisbury (pub. Jan. 28, 1726-7); he was of Newbury, yeoman, 1735, when she was his wife.  
 29—III. NATHANIEL,<sup>4</sup> b. May 5, 1713. *See below* (29).  
 30—IV. ELEANOR,<sup>4</sup> b. March 15, 1715.  
 31—V. REBECCA,<sup>4</sup> living in 1725; probably m. Ezekiel Hoyt of Amesbury Dec. 25, 1735.  
 32—VI. SAMUEL,<sup>4</sup> b. about 1720; turner and chairmaker; lived in Newbury; probably m. Mrs. Abigail Harvey of Newbury Jan. 3, 1743-4.  
 33—VII. SARAH,<sup>4</sup> b. about 1723; living in 1736; probably m. Samuel White, jr., of Haverhill Nov. 15, 1744.

## 21

JOHN BROWN,<sup>4</sup> born in Newbury Oct. 30, 1703. He lived in Newbury as late as 1741. He married Sarah Smith (published Nov. 13, 1725).

Children, born in Newbury:—

- 34—I. JOSEPH,<sup>5</sup> b. Oct. 20, 1725.  
 35—II. SAMUEL,<sup>5</sup> b. March 18, 1728.

## 23

DEA. JAMES BROWN,<sup>4</sup> born in Newbury May 25, 1708. He was a glazier, and lived in Newbury. He married Jane Kelly of Haverhill April 13, 1737; and died in Newbury Jan. 26, 1784, at the age of "seventy-four." She survived him.

Children, born in Newbury:—

- 36—I. JAMES,<sup>5</sup> b. Jan. 29, 1737-8. *See below* (36).  
 37—II. JANE,<sup>5</sup> b. Jan. 21, 1739; m., first, Sewall Short of Newbury Dec. 11, 1760; and, second, True Kimball, clerk, of Newbury, before 1784; and was the latter's wife in 1791.  
 38—III. JOSEPH,<sup>5</sup> b. May 1, 1742; blacksmith; lived in Newbury; lieutenant; d. in Newbury Oct. 23, 1783, "in forty-first year."  
 39—IV. JUDITH,<sup>5</sup> b. Aug. 18, 1744; m. Jonathan Morss of Newburyport, joiner, Feb. 18, 1779; and they lived in Newburyport in 1784.  
 40—V. JOSHUA,<sup>5</sup> b. Aug. 16, 1748; yeoman; lived in Newbury; lieutenant; probably pub. to Sarah Roberts of Somersworth, N. H., Oct. 10, 1772; m., second, Elizabeth Stephens of Newburyport Jan. 17, 1779; she was his wife in 1795; he m., third, Dolly Moody of Newbury July 25, 1799; he d. before Dec. 7, 1809, when administration was granted upon his estate; his wife Dolly survived him.

- 41—VI. JACOB,<sup>5</sup> b. Aug. 14, 1755, yeoman; lived in Newbury, 1790.

## 29

NATHANIEL BROWN,<sup>4</sup> born in Newbury May 5, 1713. He married Anne Stewart of Rowley June 13, 1737; and lived in Rowley.

Child, born in Rowley :—

- 42—I. ELIZABETH,<sup>9</sup> b. May 12, 1738; probably pub. to Timothy Challis of Newtown Oct. 2, 1761.

## 36

JAMES BROWN,<sup>5</sup> born in Newbury Jan. 29, 1737-8. He was yeoman, and lived in Newbury, having a pew in Rev. Mr. Kimball's meeting house. He married Miss Elizabeth Worth Dec. 18, 1771; and died before June 29, 1789, when administration was granted upon his estate, which was appraised at £927, 17s., 4d. She survived him, being his widow in 1796:

Children, born in Newbury :—

- 43—I. ELIZABETH,<sup>6</sup> b. March 14, 1772; living in 1789.  
 44—II. JANE,<sup>6</sup> b. April 28, 1774; living in 1789.  
 45—III. JUDITH,<sup>6</sup> b. Aug. 2, 1776; probably d., unmarried, in West Newbury Nov. 4, 1833.  
 46—IV. ABIGAIL,<sup>6</sup> b. Sept. 11, 1778; d. Jan. 5, 1785, aged six.  
 47—V. SARAH,<sup>6</sup> b. Aug. 3, 1782; living in 1789.  
 48—VI. JAMES,<sup>6</sup> b. Feb. 3, 1785; living in 1789.  
 49—VII. ABIGAIL,<sup>6</sup> b. in 1787; unmarried in 1834.

## NOTES.

London, Aug. 1.

"We hear that on Friday last Elifha Hutchinfon had a Cheft of Tea convey'd on board a Marblehead Coafter; but the Day following, Thomas Martin, the worthy Commander, having difcovered from whence it came, ordered it on Shore, and had it convey'd fafe back again, to the no fmall Credit of himfelf, but Difappointment and Mortification of the intended Shipper."

This evening, being the 10th instant, at Mrs. Jeffery's, opposite the town houfe, will be read "A Ballad Opera", called

"Damon and Phillida", by a person who has read and sung in most of the great towns in America. He personates all the Characters and enters into the different humours and passions as they change from one to another, throughout the opera. Between the acts will be sung some of the most celebrated songs in the opera of Ar-taxerxes. And at the conclusion will be sung a celebrated cantata, called "Neptune and Amymone." Tickets to be had at the printing office. To begin at seven o'clock. N. B. His stay will be short.

Schooner Ranger, Amos Mansfield, master, is advertised to sail in eight days. Apply to Miles Ward & Co.

Elias Hasket Derby advertised that a sorrel horse, with a blaze in his forehead, about fourteen hands high and four years old, has strayed or been stolen from the great pasture in Salem.

The mansion house, outhouses and land adjoining of Mrs. Deborah Tasker, late of Marblehead, widow, deceased, is advertised to be sold at auction at the home of Maj. Richard Reed, innholder, in Marblehead, Nov. 11, at 3 o'clock p. m. Also, one-sixth of a dwelling house in the occupation of Mr. Samuel Swett, a merchant; both conveniently situated on the principal street leading through Marblehead. Inquire of William Bourne, esq., of Marblehead.

Knott Martin, jr., advertised for sale a small sloop, of about thirty-three tons, well found. Also inquire of Mr. John Prince of Marblehead.

—*Essex Gazette*, Oct. 3-10, 1769.

Jonathan Brown married Mrs. Hannah Marr April 4, 1787; and their daughter, Sally Hicklin, was baptized in Marblehead July 8, 1787.

Benjamin Brown married Hannah Laphorn Sept. 18, 1794; and had the following children born in Marblehead: Jenny, baptized Feb. 15, 1795; Jane, baptized Oct. 30, 1796.

Samuel Brown married Sarah Martin Jan. 17, 1796; and had the following children, born in Marblehead: Anna,



baptized March 12, 1797; Samuel, baptized Oct. 21, 1798; Sally, baptized Nov. 2, 1800; Mercy, baptized Sept. 9, 1804; Mercy Martain, baptized Aug. 31, 1806; John Martin, baptized Oct. 9, 1808.

George Brown, spurious son of Margaret Bowen, baptized Nov. 12, 1798.

Mary Brown baptized Sept. 29, 1728.

Elizabeth Brown married Richard Ireson Dec. 4, 1760.

Elizabeth Brown married Michael Rihon Nov. 17, 1763.

Elizabeth Brown married John Ingalls May 6, 1786.

Mrs. Grace Brown married John Farow Aug. 15, 1779.

Grace Brown married Joseph Frost April 21, 1785.

—*Marblehead records.*

John Brown married Sarah Hendly Oct. 17, 1754.

John Brown married Jane Cross Oct. 3, 1770.

John Brown published to Mary Shannon of Salem June 1, 1772.

John Brown published to Mrs. Mary Higgans June 12, 1784.

Mary Brown married John Trefry, 4th, Jan. 1, 1750-1.

Mary Brown married William Marston Jan. 17, 1770.

Mrs. Mary Brown married Anthony Jones Nov. 27, 1788.

Mrs. Mary Brown married John Colly Jan. 13, 1791.

Mehetabel Brown married William Pearce May 19, 1789.

Phillip Brown married Jane Pickett June 11, 1752.

Rebekah Brown married William Humphrys Sept. 26, 1745.

Samuel Brown married Elizabeth Knight Nov. 3, 1793.

Sarah Brown married Nicholas Proctor Nov. 29, 1743.

Sarah Brown married Phillip Hubbard June 24, 1756.

Sarah Brown married Joseph Hooper Feb. 11, 1762.

Sarah Brown married Robert Matthews Nov. 3, 1771.

Susanna Brown married William Russel Nov. 25, 1770.

Mrs. Susanna Brown married ——— Louvise after 1763.

Thomas Brown of Marblehead published to Jerushia Trask of Beverly April 12, 1777.

—*Marblehead town records.*

Timothy Brown married James Flack Jan. 6, 1767.

William Brown married Hannah Lovis Sept. 9, 1777.

William Brown married Mrs. Elizabeth Glover July 26, 1796.

—— Brown married ——— Staples, at Salem, July 2, 1739.

—— Brown married Mrs. Mary Orne after 1763.

Elizabeth Browne married Peter Saunders Dec. 15, 1767.

Hannah Browne married Capt. David Le Gallais July 30, 1727.

Mary Browne married James Candish Jan. 12, 1710-11.

William Browne married Johanna Tynour Nov. 11, 1697.

William Browne married Bethia Woodier April 26, 1720.

Mary, wife of Thomas Brown, died Jan. 30, 1791.

Anne Browne died Dec. 27, 1718-9, aged twenty-six.

Bethia Brown buried June 23, 1735.

——, son of John Browne, buried Nov. 10, 1729.

——, daughter of John Browne, died ——— 6, 1718-9.

—*Marblehead records.*

Elizabeth Browne of Marblehead, aged fifty in 1667.

Josiah Brown of Marblehead, 1668, 1669.

—*Court records.*

Nathaniel Brown of Marblehead, fisherman, and wife Merriam (Searle), 1720.

Ebenezer Brown of Marblehead, yeoman, 1799.

Samuel Brown of Marblehead, carter, 1778.

Joseph Brown of Marblehead, laborer, 1793, 1798.

Samuel Brown, fisherman, and widow Anna Brown, both of Marblehead, interest in estate of John Brown of Marblehead, fisherman, deceased, 1796.

—*Registry of deeds.*

Silas Brown married Molly Bodwell Nov. 20, 1777; and their son Silas was born Nov. 8, 1778.

Thomas Brown married Nancy Mallon March 29, 1798; and their children were born as follows: Josiah, born April 16, 1799; Priscilla, born Jan. 12, 1801.

Esther Brown married Elisha Webber March 2, 1780.

—*Methuen town records.*

# DESCENDANTS OF RICHARD BROWN OF NEWBURY.

— BROWN,<sup>1</sup> living in 1642, probably in England.

Children:—

- 2—I. GEORGE,<sup>2</sup> carpenter; lived in Newbury, and was interested in the mill at Salisbury. His wife — was living May 26, 1642, when he made his will, which was proved March 28, 1643. He had no children.
- 3—II. —<sup>2</sup> (dau.), living in 1642.
- 4—III. RICHARD<sup>2</sup>. *See below* (4).
- 5—IV. —<sup>2</sup> (dau.), living in 1642.
- 6—V. MICHAEL<sup>2</sup>, living in 1642, probably in England.

## 4

RICHARD BROWN,<sup>2</sup> lived first in Ipswich, and settled in Newbury in 1638. He married, first, Edith — before 1642; and she died April 2, 1647, in Newbury. He married, second, Elizabeth (Greenleaf), widow of Gyles Badger of Newbury, Feb. 10, 1647-8; and died in Newbury April 26, 1661. His estate was valued at £634, 3s. His wife Elizabeth survived him, and was his widow in 1678.

Children, born in Newbury:—

- 7—I. JOSEPH,<sup>3</sup> was living in 1642, when he was under eighteen years of age; and d. in 1661.
- 8—II. MARGARY,<sup>3</sup> d. March 26, 1651.
- 9—III. JOSHUA,<sup>3</sup> b. April 10, 1642. *See below* (9).
- 10—IV. CALEB,<sup>3</sup> b. May 7, 1645.
- 11—V. ELIZABETH,<sup>3</sup> b. May 29, 1647; probably m. Israel Webster Jan. 3, 1665-6.

12—VI. RICHARD,<sup>3</sup> b. Feb. 18, 1650. *See below* (12).

13—VII. EDMUND,<sup>3</sup> b. July 17, 1654; d. in winter of 1677-8; lived in Newbury; his estate was appraised at £116, 15s. "He lay sick at menis."

14—VIII. SARAH,<sup>3</sup> b. Sept. 7, 1657; probably m. Benaiah Titcomb Dec. 24, 1678.

15—IX. MARY,<sup>3</sup> b. April 10, 1660; probably m. Nathan Parker Dec. 15, 1675.

## 9

DEA. JOSHUA BROWN,<sup>3</sup> born in Newbury April 10, 1642. He was a yeoman, and lived in Newbury. He married Miss Sarah Sawyer of Newbury Jan. 15, 1668; and he died March 20, 1719-20, at the age of eighty-seven. She survived him, and died, his widow, Aug. 2, 1732, in Newbury, at the age of eighty-one. His homestead was known as "Brown's garden." In 1703, he conveyed his house, barn and land in Newbury to his son-in-law Thomas Wells.

Children, born in Newbury:—

- 16—I. JOSEPH,<sup>4</sup> b. Oct. 11, 1669. *See below* (16).
- 17—II. JOSHUA,<sup>4</sup> b. May 18, 1671. *See below* (17).
- 18—III. TRISTRAM,<sup>4</sup> b. Dec. 21, 1672. *See below* (18).
- 19—IV. SARAH,<sup>4</sup> b. Dec. 5, 1676; m. Thomas Wells of Wells, York county, May 14, 1696.
- 20—V. RUTH,<sup>4</sup> b. Oct. 29, 1678; m. John Eyer (Ayre, Eayer) Oct. 31, 1698; and he was of Newbury in 1736.
- 21—VI. ELIZABETH,<sup>4</sup> b. April 2, 1682; m. Skipper Lunt of Newbury July 18, 1704; and they were living in Newbury in 1736.
- 22—VII. SAMUEL,<sup>4</sup> b. Sept. 4, 1687; graduated at Harvard college in 1709; clergyman; preached in Haverhill in 1710, and settled as the first minister in Abington, Mass., in 1711; m. Dorothy Woodbridge Oct. 24, 1712; and was living in Abington in 1736.

## 12

RICHARD BROWN,<sup>3</sup> born in Newbury Feb. 18, 1650. He was a husbandman and blacksmith, and lived in Newbury. He married Mary Jaques May 7, 1674; and died in Newbury Oct. 12, 1716. She survived him.

Child, born in Newbury:—

- 23—I. RICHARD,<sup>4</sup> b. Sept. 12, 1675. *See below* (23).

## 16

DEA. JOSEPH BROWN,<sup>4</sup> born in Newbury Oct. 11, 1669. He was a weaver, 1695-1720; shopkeeper, 1708-1732; merchant, 1712; tavern keeper, 1714; and yeoman, 1718. He lived in Newbury until 1710, when he removed to Amesbury, where he afterwards lived. He married Sarah — before 1695; and died Oct. 18, 1732, at the age of sixty-three. She survived him, and lived in Salisbury, his widow, in 1736, probably marrying Lt. John Sweat Nov. 10, 1736, in Kingston, N. H. In his will, dated June 30, 1729, and proved Oct. 30, 1732, he bequeathed five pounds to the First church in Amesbury. His estate was appraised at £2,260, 7s., 10d.

Children, born in Newbury:—

- 24—I. ABIGAIL,<sup>5</sup> b. April 6, 1695; m. Benjamin Currier of Amesbury, yeoman, before 1729; and they lived in Amesbury in 1736.
- 25—II. NATHANIEL,<sup>5</sup> b. June 18, 1697 (Aug. 1, 1700—*old record*); of Newbury, cordwainer, 1735.
- 26—III. SARAH,<sup>5</sup> b. Jan. 22, 1698-9; m., first, Daniel Currier in Amesbury Dec. 12, 1717; and, second, Joseph Sargent April 8, 1731; and was the latter's widow, of Salisbury, 1736.
- 27—IV. JOSHUA,<sup>5</sup> b. July 11, 1704. *See below* (27).
- 28—V. SIMEON,<sup>5</sup> b. May 16, 1708. *See below* (28).

## 17

JOSHUA BROWN,<sup>4</sup> born in Newbury May 18, 1671. He was a weaver and yeoman, and lived in Newbury. He married Miss Elizabeth Bartlett before 1693; and died in Newbury Nov. 18, 1742, aged seventy-one. His estate was appraised at £469, 18s., 6d. She survived him.

Children, born in Newbury:—

- 29—I. TIRZA,<sup>5</sup> b. Sept. 25, 1693; m. Robert Barrett of Newbury, ship carpenter; he d. in 1742; she survived him, and, becoming an innholder, d., his widow, in 1778.
- 30—II. ELIZABETH,<sup>5</sup> b. Aug. 1, 1701 (July 27, 1700?); m. William Timmons of Newbury, sawyer, before 1742; and they lived in Newbury in 1758.
- 31—III. SARAH,<sup>5</sup> b. March 8, 1708; m. Samuel Brown of Norwich, Conn., yeoman, before 1752; and they lived in Norwich in 1758.

## 18

TRISTRAM BROWN,<sup>4</sup> born in Newbury Dec. 21, 1672. He married Mary —, and lived in Newbury in 1709. He was living in 1711.

Children, born in Newbury:—

- 32—I. TRISTRAM,<sup>5</sup> b. March 17, 1702.
- 33—II. JOSHUA,<sup>5</sup> b. March 27, 1704.
- 34—III. ABRAHAM,<sup>5</sup> b. Oct. 11, 1707.
- 35—IV. MARY,<sup>5</sup> b. June 24, 1709.

## 23

REV. RICHARD BROWN,<sup>4</sup> born in Newbury Sept. 12, 1675. He graduated at Harvard college in 1697, and lived at first in his native town, where he was town clerk five years and schoolmaster eleven years. When about to remove from Newbury he wrote the following upon a fly-leaf of the town book:—

"I have served Newbury as schoolmaster eleven years and as town clerk five years and a half, and have been repaid with abuse, contempt and ingratitude. I have sent nigh as many to College as all the masters before me since the reverend and learned Parker. Those that I have bred think themselves better than their master (God make them better still), and yet they may remember the foundation of all their growing greatness was laid in the sweat of my brows. I pray that poor unacknowledging Newbury may get them that may serve them better and find thanks when they have done. If, to find a house for the school when the town had none; if, to take the scholars to my own fire when there was no wood at school, as frequently; if, to give records to the poor, and record their births and deaths gratis, deserves acknowledgement, then it is my due, but hard to come by.

"Est aliqua ingrato meritum exprobare voluptas  
Hoc fruar hoc de te gandia sola ferum."

Mr. Brown had a farm in Haverhill, which he probably carried on to some extent.

In a journal Mr. Brown wrote as follows some years later:—

I Richard Brown was born in Newbury Sept. 12, Anno 1675 and educated under the wing of my parent, especially my mother, who was a pious and prudent woman, and endeavored to instill into this her son the principals of Religion and holiness; yea she traveled in Birth with me again to have + formed in me, and was upon all opportunities discoursing to me Life and Death, sin and holiness, Heaven and hell, to raise in me



a Love, a Licking and Longing after the one, and a hatred and abhorrence of the other; she was unwearied in her watchings, instructions, admonitions, warnings, reproofs & exhortations, that she might bring up this her son in the nurture and admonition of the Lord, and continued she to train me up betimes, and when she had caused me to read well at home, she sent me to school under an ingenious and learned master, Mr. Edward Tompson, under w<sup>m</sup> I profited much and went on with delight in Gramer, Sententiæ and Cato. But then I was deprived of my master, who, being call'd to the ministry, Left the schoole to his pupils gr<sup>t</sup> damage. After came Mr Shove, to w<sup>m</sup> I went yet profited Little; then came another who tarried not Long; then came Mr John Clark of Exeter, a worthy man under w<sup>m</sup> I studied one year, by whome I was sent to, tho not well fitted for, the Colledge; for by this change of masters I suffered gr<sup>t</sup> damage. I went to Colledge 1693 and then I spent 4 years under the care & inspection of that worthy man Mr William Brattle, then fellow; w<sup>e</sup> being in the heat of youth and active, I spent too much time in play & pastime, w<sup>c</sup> I after g<sup>thly</sup> bewailed. When those 4 years w<sup>r</sup> expired July Anno 1697 I had given me with the rest of my class the Degree of B: B of Arts. My Parence not being well able to keep me longer at Colledge, I was forced much against my will to leave the Coll: and to return home, w<sup>c</sup> w<sup>s</sup> much to my disadvantage; for being at home I wanted books, and more, money to buy them; so was forced to Borrow here and there as I could. By this, then I lost much time & contracted a listlessness to study, yet read over all the vollumes of Foxes Acts and Monuments, w<sup>c</sup> I much delighted in, and know much of espially the two last vollums, w<sup>c</sup> I read over diverse times, where, in my young years, I showed a tender heart, y<sup>t</sup> could not forbear melting into tears, when I read of the cruelty showed against the Masters and Blessed servants of Jesus Christ. Thus continued I, sometimes Reading History and sometimes Divinity for two years, w<sup>c</sup> being near expired, tho much against my mind, yet being overpowered with importunity, I was prevailed with to preach in June '99, and when I came into the pulpit, being naturally bashfull, and seeing a great throngue and crowde of people before me, my spirit was overwhelmed. . .

"Feb. 21, 1700—I was called to Teach the Gram<sup>t</sup> school in Newbry, which I accepted, and went on with delight to train up youth in Learning and the knowledge and fear of God and teaching them to reverence y<sup>r</sup> Superiors. . .

"I continued in the school and preached sometimes as occasions presented for helping one and another."

Mr. Brown married Miss Martha Whipple of Ipswich April 22, 1703; and, being called to a pastorate in Reading, removed

thither. In his journal he wrote of this as follows:—

"Sept 17, 1711. I laid down ye school in Newbury in order to go to Redding to preach ye gospel there, at y<sup>r</sup> frequent and earnest request. Nov. 7, I brought my goods from Newbury to Ipswich; Nov. 9, from Ipswich to Redding, and Nov. 15, moved my wife and family to Redding."

He was ordained pastor of the church at Reading June 25, 1712; and died there Oct. 29, 1732, aged fifty-seven. His wife survived him, and with the children returned to Newbury.

Children:—

- 36—I. MARTHA,<sup>5</sup> b. Feb. 9, 1703-4, in Newbury; m. Rev. Samuel Wigglesworth of Ipswich March 12, 1729-30; and they were living in Ipswich in 1759.
- 37—II. JOHN,<sup>5</sup> b. March 2, 1706, in Newbury. *See below* (37).
- 38—III. WILLIAM,<sup>5</sup> b. Jan. 24, 1707-8, in Newbury. *See below* (38).
- 39—IV. MARY,<sup>5</sup> b. Dec. 31, 1709, in Newbury; m. Samuel Peirce of Newbury, gentleman, March 8, 1738-9; and was living in Newbury in 1759.
- 40—V. CATHERINE,<sup>5</sup> b. Aug. 15, 1712, in Reading; m. Joseph Gerrish, jr., of Newbury, gentleman, in 1732 (pub. Dec. 11, 1731); and they were living in Newbury in 1759.
- 41—VI. RICHARD,<sup>5</sup> b. in 1716, in Reading.
- 42—VII. SARAH,<sup>5</sup> b. in 1718, in Reading.
- 43—VIII. ELIZABETH,<sup>5</sup> b. in 1720, in Reading.

27

JOSHUA BROWN,<sup>5</sup> born in Newbury July 11, 1704. He was a tailor and trader, and lived in Salisbury until 1742, when he removed to Kingston, N. H. He married Miss Joanna Morrill Dec. 8, 1726; and died in Kingston April 23, 1756, leaving a good estate. She survived him, and married secondly, Jonathan Brown of Kensington, N. H., before 1762.

Children:—

- 44—I. SARAH,<sup>6</sup> b. Aug. 12, 1727, in Salisbury, Mass.
- 45—II. ELIZABETH,<sup>6</sup> b. Aug. 12, 1729, in Salisbury.
- 46—III. JOSEPH,<sup>6</sup> b. Aug. 28, 1733, in Salisbury; lived in that part of Kingston which was set off to Hawke (now Danville), N. H., in 1760; and removed to Andover, N. H., in 1781; m. Elizabeth Sawyer Dec. 29, 1757; and d. in Andover, N. H., April 6, 1812.

- 47—IV. JOANNA,<sup>6</sup> b. Dec. 10, 1736, in Salisbury.  
 48—V. RUTH,<sup>6</sup> b. March 22, 1739-40, in Salisbury.  
 49—VI. JACOB,<sup>6</sup> b. Jan. 21, 1741-2, in Salisbury.  
 50—VII. ———<sup>6</sup> (son), bapt. June 3, 1744, in Kingston, N. H.  
 51—VIII. ABIGAIL,<sup>6</sup> bapt. Sept. 21, 1746, in Kingston.  
 52—IX. NATHANIEL,<sup>6</sup> bapt. Nov. 6, 1748, in Kingston.

## 28

DR. SIMEON BROWN,<sup>5</sup> born in Newbury May 16, 1708. He was a physician, and lived in Salisbury until 1734, when he moved to Kingston, N. H., where he lived until about 1737, when he removed to Haverhill, Mass. He was deacon of the church in Kingston. He married Hannah Young March 13, 1729; and died in the spring of 1760, his will, dated Feb. 2, 1760, being proved April 7, 1760. His estate was valued at about £210. His wife survived him, and married, secondly, Benjamin French of Kingston, N. H., before 1773.

## Children—:

- 53—I. HENRY YOUNG,<sup>6</sup> b. Oct. 19, 1730, in Salisbury; captain; tanner; was grantee of a township (Brownfield, Me.), which he laid out to cover most of Conway, N. H.; lived in Haverhill until after 1759, and was living in Brownfield, Me., esquire, in 1773; m. Elizabeth Lovejoy Oct. 19, 1752, in Andover, and she was his wife in 1755.  
 54—II. SUSANNAH,<sup>6</sup> b. Sept. 23, 1732, in Salisbury; d. Aug. 11, 1735.  
 55—III. JOSEPH,<sup>6</sup> b. July 1, 1735, in Kingston. *See below (55).*  
 56—IV. SARAH,<sup>6</sup> b. July 30, 1737, in Kingston.  
 57—V. SIMEON,<sup>6</sup> bapt. July 1, 1738, in Kingston; d. young.  
 58—VI. HANNAH,<sup>6</sup> bapt. Sept. 27, 1741, in Kingston; d. young.  
 59—VII. HANNAH,<sup>6</sup> b. Dec. 25, 1743, in Haverhill; d. Oct. 21, 1752, in Haverhill.  
 60—VIII. SIMEON,<sup>6</sup> b. April 17, 1746, in Haverhill; blacksmith; lived in Haverhill in 1773.  
 61—IX. ANNE,<sup>6</sup> b. Aug. 11, 1748, in Haverhill; was living in 1760; had a legacy left to her by Mr. Witter Comings, which was left in her father's hands; probably pub. to Edmund Noyes of Newburyport Sept. 22, 1770.  
 62—X. RUTH,<sup>6</sup> b. Sept. 19, 1750, in Haverhill; was of Kingston, N. H., spinster or mantle maker, in 1773.

- 63—XI. BENAIHAH,<sup>6</sup> b. June 14, 1754, in Haverhill; living in 1760.

## 37

JOHN BROWN,<sup>5</sup> born in Newbury March 2, 1706. He was a "gentleman", and lived in Newbury. He married Sarah Putnam of Salem (published Dec. 1, 1733); and they were living in Newbury in 1757.

## Children, born in Newbury:—

- 64—I. ———<sup>6</sup> (dau.), b. June 17, 1735.  
 65—II. JOHN,<sup>6</sup> b. Aug. 6, 1737. *See below (65).*  
 66—III. KATHERINE,<sup>6</sup> b. April 9, 1740.  
 67—IV. RICHARD,<sup>6</sup> b. Aug. 9, 1742.  
 68—V. EBENEZER,<sup>6</sup> b. Oct. 9, 1745.  
 69—VI. JOSES<sup>6</sup> (son), b. June 20, 1748.  
 70—VII. SARAH,<sup>6</sup> b. April 29, 1751; d. young.  
 71—VIII. JAMES,<sup>6</sup> b. March 13, 1755.  
 72—IX. SARAH,<sup>6</sup> b. Nov. 20, 1757.

## 38

DEA. WILLIAM BROWN,<sup>5</sup> born in Newbury Jan. 24, 1707-8. He was a yeoman, and lived in Newbury. He married Anne Poor of Newbury June 23, 1730; and died Dec. 31, 1786, aged seventy-eight. She survived him, and died in Newbury, his widow, July 26, 1792, aged eighty-four.

## Children, born in Newbury:—

- 73—I. RICHARD,<sup>6</sup> b. Dec. 31, 1731; d. Feb. 4, 1731-2.  
 74—II. MARY,<sup>6</sup> b. Nov. 27, 1733.  
 75—III. —THA,<sup>6</sup> b. Jan. 1, 1735.  
 76—IV. SUSANNAH,<sup>6</sup> b. Dec. 6, 1737.  
 77—V. REBECCA,<sup>6</sup> b. Feb. 16, 1740; probably pub. to Moses Sweat April 1, 1758.  
 78—VI. WILLIAM,<sup>6</sup> b. about 1743; shipwright; lived in Newbury; d. March 5, 1776, aged thirty-three.  
 79—VII. NANE,<sup>6</sup> b. March 30, 1746.  
 80—VIII. —RY<sup>6</sup> (dau.), b. Sept. 7, 1748.  
 81—IX. SAMUEL,<sup>6</sup> b. Dec. 23, 1752. *See below (81).*

## 55

JOSEPH BROWN,<sup>6</sup> born in Kingston, N. H., July 1, 1735. He was a shipwright, and lived in Salisbury. He married Priscilla—— before 1757; and died before Jan. 22, 1759, when administration was granted upon his estate, which was valued at £24, 9s., 2d. She survived him, and was his widow in 1759.

## Children, born in Salisbury:—

- 82—I. JOSEPH,<sup>7</sup> b. March 20, 1757; living in 1771.  
 83—II. ANNE,<sup>7</sup> minor in 1760.

## 65

JOHN BROWN,<sup>6</sup> born in Newbury Aug. 6, 1737. He lived in Newbury; and married Katherine — before 1763. They were living in Newbury in 1771.

Children, born in Newbury:—

- 84—I. KATHARINE,<sup>7</sup> b. Feb. 29, 1763.  
 85—II. SARAH,<sup>7</sup> b. April 26, 1765.  
 86—III. JOHN,<sup>7</sup> b. Sept. 12, 1766.  
 87—IV. MOSES,<sup>7</sup> b. Oct. 12, 1769; probably m. Polly Kimball of Newbury Nov. 20, 1794; and lived in Canterbury, N. H.  
 88—V. SILAS,<sup>7</sup> b. Sept. 12, 1771.

## 81

SAMUEL BROWN,<sup>6</sup> born in Newbury Dec. 23, 1752. He was a cabinet-maker, and lived in Newburyport. He married Miss Hannah Stone of Newburyport Nov. 28, 1782; and she died Dec. 9, 1801. He died before Oct. 3, 1815, when administration upon his estate was granted.

Children, born in Newburyport:—

- 89—I. WILLIAM,<sup>7</sup> b. Oct. 30, 1786; of Newburyport, merchant, 1815.  
 90—II. HANNAH,<sup>7</sup> b. Aug. 12, 1788.  
 91—III. RICHARD,<sup>7</sup> b. April 3, 1790; living in 1816.  
 92—IV. CHARLES,<sup>7</sup> b. Feb. 24, 1792; living in 1816.  
 93—V. POLLY STONE,<sup>7</sup> b. March 18, 1794; was unmarried and *non compos mentis* in 1816.  
 94—VI. SAMUEL,<sup>7</sup> b. June 5, 1797; d. Oct. 19, 1798.  
 95—VII. SARAH ANN,<sup>7</sup> b. about 1800; living in 1804.  
 96—VIII. HANNAH,<sup>7</sup> b. about 1801; living in 1816.

## NOTES.

Betty Brown married Lt. Joseph Knight June 15, 1797.—*Middleton town records*.

John Brown, glazier, lived in Newbury, 1659-1662, in Ipswich 1663-1686; he bought house, barn and land on High street in Ipswich Jan. 15, 1663-4; married Mary Woodman Feb. 20, 1659-60, in Newbury; and she was his wife in 1676. Children: Judith, born Dec. 3, 1660; married Zachary Davis Feb. 4, 1680, in

Newbury; Mary, born March 8, 1661-2, in Newbury; married William Partridg Dec. —, 1680, in Newbury; Hannah, born Nov. 13, 1676, in Ipswich.—*Records*.

Mary, daughter of Nicholas Brown, born in 1665.

John, son of John Browne, born Oct. 20, 1684.

—*Newbury town records*.

— Brown; children: 1 Richard,<sup>2</sup> born about 1689; mariner and merchant; lived in Newbury; married, first, Susanna — before 1722; and, second, Mary — in 172—; he died in Newbury Feb. 26, 1732-3, at the age of forty-three; in his will he mentioned "my mother Dority Rodar;" "my kinsman Anthony Brown;" "my sister Littice Roadar;"† he bequeathed to his wife Mary one-half of any his negroes, "to my brother Sands Brown's daughter that now lives in Jamacco," fifteen hundred pounds, etc.; "to the church of Christ in Newbury, to which I belong, my large silver bason for ye baptising of children;" "my executors to bring up my niece for ye church;" "to my negro wench Moriah and her son their freedom;" he had eight negroes, Thomas, Bemento, Cuffee, Norton, Cuffee, jr., Moriah, Peach and Fann; Cuffee died May 11, 1735, and Fann died Aug. 6, 1736; he had a large quantity of store goods on hand; his estate was appraised at £7,642, 0 s., 10d. In the account of the executor is a charge for "Digging ye grave in ye church;" his wife, Madam Mary Brown survived him and married, secondly, Capt. Daniel Marquand of Newbury, mariner, March 13, 1739-40; and they were living in Newbury in 1749. 2. Sands,<sup>2</sup> married Dorothy — before 1730; died before 1730; she survived him, and married secondly, — Roder before 1740; child: Dorothy<sup>3</sup>, unmarried, living at Port Royal, Jamaica, in 1730 and 1740.

\*This Anthony Brown was a mariner, lived in Newbury, Mass., and died before 1749, when his sisters Margaret Brown and Elizabeth Brown, spinsters, were both living in the city of Gloucester, England.

†She died before 1740.



— Brown; children: 1. Francis, shipwright; lived in Newbury; married Sarah Pettingill of Newbury Dec. 15, 1715; he died in Newbury May 6 (7?), 1716; no children; his estate was valued at £196, 1 s., 4 d.; she survived him. 2. John, living in 1716. 3. Thomas, living in 1716. 4. Joseph, living in 1716. 5. Ruth, unmarried in 1716.

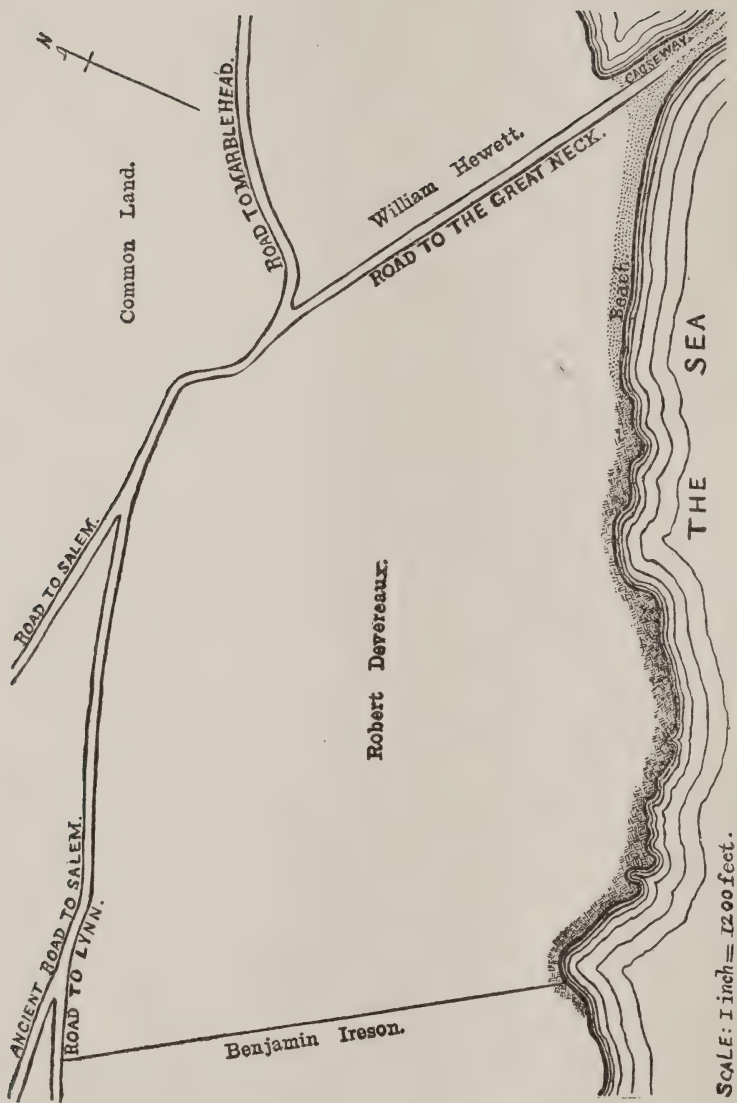
Mr. Thomas Brown<sup>1</sup>; husbandman or planter; lived in Newbury until 1738, when he sold his house, barn and land in Newbury and removed to Salisbury; married Elizabeth Berry (published Aug. 31, 1695); he sold land in Newbury, laid out to Richard Brown, to his (Thomas<sup>1</sup>) brother-in-law, Peter Merrill of Newbury, in 1696; he died in Salisbury June 24, 1739; his estate was appraised at about £950; she survived him. Children, born in Newbury: 1. Mary<sup>2</sup>, married Jacob Marston Dec. 11, 1718, at Andover; and died before 1773. 2. Isaac<sup>2</sup>, born June 14, 1697; died June 17, 1697. 3. Sarah<sup>2</sup>, born April 26, 1699; married, first, Daniel Allen of Salisbury (published April 6, 1718); and, second, Samuel Brown (42) Nov. 28, 1751, in Salisbury. 4. Hannah<sup>2</sup>, born June 29, 1701; married Jonathan Rogers of Newbury Dec. 2, 1724; and was living in 1773. 5. Elizabeth<sup>2</sup>, born May 4, 1703; married, first, Daniel Ring of Salisbury June 18, 1722; and, second,

— Dimon before 1773. 6. Thomas<sup>2</sup>, born Dec. 8, 1705; lived in Newbury; cooper; married Deborah Merrill (published Sept. 30, 1727); she was his wife in 1734; he was living in 1773; probably lived in Kingston in 1744; children, born in Newbury: Elizabeth<sup>3</sup>, born Nov. 8, 1728; Moses<sup>3</sup>, born May —, 1731. 7. Ruth<sup>2</sup>, born June 16, 1710; married, first, Benjamin Davis (published Oct. 26, 1728); and, second, — Dane before 1773. 8. Dorothy<sup>2</sup>, born Aug. 10, 1712; married, first, Joseph Sawyer (published Nov. 15, 1729); and, second, — Thompson before 1773. 9. Lydia<sup>2</sup>, born April 21, 1715; married, first, Joseph Merrick of Newbury Jan. 6, 1735-6; and, second, — Richardson before 1773. 10. Isaac<sup>2</sup>,

born June 5, 1719; cordwainer; lived in Salisbury until 1761, when he settled in South Hampton, N. H., where he was living in 1765; married Lovidee Rogers of Newbury June 26, 1739; children, born in Salisbury: Mary, born April 16, 1740; Sarah, born Aug. 25, 1742; Lovda, born Aug. 3, 1744; Isaac, born March 23, 1745-6; died Dec. 12, 1747; Lovdia, born March 17, 1748; Ruth, born Feb. 22, 1749; died Sept. 6, 1753; Hannah, born Dec. 9, 1751.

John Brown<sup>1</sup>, glazier, lived in that part of Newbury which was incorporated as Newburyport in 1764; married Dorothy Hart (published March 6, 1730-1); he died before Sept. 30, 1767, when administration was granted upon his estate, which was appraised at £66, 14 s., 8 d.; she survived him, and was living in Newburyport, his widow, in 1781. Their children were born in Newbury as follows: 1. Sarah<sup>2</sup>, born Feb. —, 1731; and probably died before 1777. 2. Mary<sup>2</sup>, born July 12, 1733; married John Perry of Newbury June 5, 1754. 3. Hannah<sup>2</sup>, born Oct. —, 1736; married Cutting Bartlett Nov. 7, 1763. 4. Rebecca<sup>2</sup>, born Feb. 21, 1738; married Joseph Osgood of Amesbury, caulker, before 1777. 5. John<sup>2</sup>, born Jan. 7, 1740; boatbuilder; lived in Newburyport; married Abigail Rowe Nov. 28, 1762, in Newbury; were living in Newburyport in 1782; children, born in Newburyport: 1. John<sup>3</sup>, born July 10, 1763; 2. Sarah<sup>3</sup>, born April 25, 1765; 3. Zebulon Row<sup>3</sup>, born May 31, 1766; boat builder; lived in Newburyport; married Miss Eunice Tappan of Newburyport Feb. 6, 1788; were living in Newburyport in 1797; children, born in Newburyport: Zebulon<sup>4</sup>, born July 1, 1789; Solomon<sup>4</sup>, born Dec. 17, 1791; Michael<sup>4</sup>, born Aug. 12, 1793; 4. Abigail<sup>3</sup>, born Feb. 13, 1772. 6. Elizabeth<sup>2</sup>, born March 12, 1743; spinster; living in Newburyport, unmarried, in 1777. 7. Joseph<sup>2</sup>, born March 11, 1746; cordwainer; lived in Newburyport, 1777.

Samuel Brown, weaver, lived in Newbury, 1736-1741; married Hannah Pike



SCALE: 1 inch = 1200 feet.

PART OF MARBLEHEAD IN 1700.

of Newbury April 27, 1736; children, born in Newbury: Joseph, born Aug. 18, 1737; Moses, born Sept. 29, 1740; James, born June 20, 1744.

Samuel Brown, yeoman, lived in Newbury, 1738-1744; married Sarah —; they sold land formerly of Richard Brown in Newbury in 1743-4; children, born in Newbury: Elizabeth, born Dec. 23, 1738; Mary, born June 4, 1741.

William Brown, jr., gentleman, lived in Newbury, 1760-1771; sold house and land in Newbury in 1771; married Eunice Peirce July 8, 1760; children, born in Newbury: William, born June 26, 1761; Molly, born Jan. 15, 1762; Eunice, born Oct. 16, 1764; Joshua, born Sept. 16, 1766; Hannah, born Dec. 6, 1770.

—*Records.*

Moses Brown of Newbury, mariner, died in or before 1793, when his son James was seventeen years old.—*Probate records.*

## PART OF MARBLEHEAD IN 1700.

BY SIDNEY PERLEY.

The map on the opposite page is of a part of Marblehead, and represents, within the space marked "Robert Devereaux", about three hundred and fifty acres. The scale of the map is twelve hundred feet to an inch. This tract of land was granted to Rev. Hugh Peter by the town of Salem in 163—; and when he went to England he gave his property into the care of one of his deacons in Salem, Charles Gott. For one hundred pounds sterling, Mr. Gott, who had removed to Wenham, conveyed the land to John Devereaux of Marblehead, fisherman, July 1, 1659.\*

The road to the neck as shown on the map was laid out in 1721, and the old road ran from a point in the main road about twenty-five rods westerly from the junction of the two roads down to the western end of the beach and the neck. See plan on file in the office of the county commissioners, at Salem, discovered

by Mr. Buck since this map was made.

In 1660, Mr. Peter was executed. Mr. Devereaux continued in possession of the property, having built a house upon the eastern part of the lot.

Mr. Devereaux died in the spring of 1695, his will dated Sept. 4, 1693, being proved May 20, 1695. He provided as follows: "I give and bequeath unto my son Robert Devereux two thirds of all my land within the Stonnwall now lying in marblehead being three hundred Acres more or less with my now dwelling house and Barne, only I give unto my son Roberts son Joseph twenty Acres of land within y<sup>e</sup> stonn wall which is out of the two thirds of my son Roberts land before mentioned which land lying next to marblehead comon jnyng to my land without the stonn wall, when he shall be 21 years of age, . . . to remaine in the family and name of the Devereuxes from generation to generation in way of intale forever and ever." The other third was devised to the three sons of the testator's deceased son Humphrey Devereaux,—Joseph (one-half), Humphrey (one-quarter) and Ralph (one-quarter).

After the decease of Mr. Devereaux, the daughter and heir of Hugh Peter claimed title to the land, alleging that Deacon Gott had insufficient authority to execute the deed. The widow, Mrs. Ann Devereaux, one of the executors of the will of Mr. Devereaux, of whom the demand for possession was made, consulted the children and friends, who advised her not to contest the claim, and she did not. The son, Robert Devereaux, to whom the two-thirds were given, obtained a deed from Elizabeth Barker of London, England, "only daughter and heiress of Hugh Peters sometime heretofore of Salem, clerk," deceased, June 29, 1704.\*

Robert Devereaux lived here, being a tanner, and died many years afterward. How long the house stood after 1704 is uncertain.

\*Essex Registry of Deeds, book 1, leaf 63.

\*Essex Registry of Deeds, book 18, leaves 81 and 82.



## NOTES.

Samuel Brown of Newbury, 1762-1767; married Molly Hidden in Gloucester Dec. 7, 1762; children, born in Newbury: Samuel, born Nov. 7, 1763; Eliphalet, born Dec. 29(?), 1765; Robinson, born Sept. 15, 1767.

John Brown, 3d, of Newburyport, 1784, of Newbury, 1785-1787; mariner; married Judith Bayley (Bagley?) of Newbury Oct. 12, 1784; he died before Nov. 26, 1787, when administration was granted upon his estate; he owned a schooner; she survived him; their daughter Judith was born in Newbury July 31, 1785.

—*Records.*

Widow Abigail Brown was appointed administratrix *de bonis non* of the estate of her husband Thomas Brown of Newbury June 30, 1746.—*Probate records.*

Josiah, son of Thomas, jr., and Mary Brown, died Dec. 15, 1709.

Archelaus, son of Jacob and Mary Brown, died Jan. 24, 1735.

Widow Brown died Aug. 8, 1767, at the age of eighty-one (Coffin).

Jacob Brown married Mary Woodman, both of Newbury, Sept. 25, 1717.

Sarah Brown married Nathan Ordway, both of Newbury, March —, 1726-7.

Ruth Brown married Joseph Emerson, both of Newbury, Jan. 6, 1735-6.

Abigail Brown married Moses Peirce, both of Newbury, April 17, 1740.

Mrs. Martha Brown married John March, esq., March 4, 1741-2.

Mary Brown married William Gerrish, jr., Oct. 31, 1751.

Sarah Brown married John Goodridge Nov. 28, 1754.

Abigail Brown published to Paul Pearson April 24, 1755.

Martha Brown married Joseph Jaques March 4, 1755.

Susanna Brown married Bradstreet Johnson June 19, 1760.

Susanna Brown married Thomas Greenleaf March 9, 1762.

Priscilla Brown of Haverhill published to Daniel Hale June 8, 1765.

Ruth Brown married Joseph Coffin, jr., April 14, 1767.

Miss Elizabeth Brown of Newbury published to Enoch Pike of Newburyport May 30, 1772.

Miss Anna Brown married Jonathan Plumer, jr., both of Newbury, July 15, 1773.

Mrs. Katherine Brown (naked) married Stephen Mitchell, both of Newbury, Jan. 4, 1774.

Capt. Joseph Brown married Abigail Dean, both of Newbury, Dec. 2, 1777.

Betty Brown of Newbury married William Collins, resident in Newbury, Feb. 22, 1778.

Samuel Brown of Newbury published to Sarah Gould of Nottingham-west Jan. 24, 1778.

Hannah Brown of Newburyport published to Amos Coffin of Newbury Aug. 21, 1779.

Betsy Brown married Isaac Williams, both of Salem, —, 1781.

Susanna Brown married Moses Sargent Moody, both of Newbury, May 15, 1783.

Wid. Philip Brown published to Reuben Griffin, both of Newbury, June 14, 1783.

Ebenezer Brown married Elizabeth England, both of Newbury, Sept. 18, 1785.

Ruth Brown married Lemuel Coffin, both of Newbury, June 29, 1789.

John Brown married Sally Noyes, both of Newbury, Sept. 5, 1795.

John Brown, jr., married Mary Mitchell, both of Newbury, Oct. 15, 1795.

Miss Betsey Brown married Mr. John Carr, both of Newbury, Jan. 3, 1796.

Thomas Brown married Sally Currier, both of Newbury, Nov. 11, 1797.

Betsey Brown married Nathan (iel—*marriage record*) Kelly, both of Newbury, Nov. 30, 1797.

Hannah Brown married Jonathan Chase, 3d, both of Newbury, Nov. 30, 1797.

—*Newbury town records.*

Elizabeth Brown married William Hodgkins Nov. 11, 1687, in Newbury.

Sarah Brown married William Wright Oct. 5, 1692, in Newbury.

Mary Brown married Jacob Marston Dec. 11, 1718, in Newbury.

Elizabeth Brown married Daniel Ring June 18, 1722, in Newbury.

—*Court records.*

Joseph Brown of Newbury, yeoman, to my son Joseph Brown of Newbury, joiner, 1726-7.

Nicholas Browne, man servant of John Chater, Newbury, 1657.

Nathaniel Brown of Newbury, 1691.

John Brown and William Brown, both of Newbury, yeoman, wives Mary and Ann, sold land in Haverhill in 1732-3. They were both of Newbury, gentlemen, 1733-4.

Thomas Brown and Samuel Brown, both of Newbury, carpenters, 1731.

Jacob Browne of Newbury, 1717-8.

Joseph Browne, jr., of Newbury, joiner, 1737-8.

John Brown of Newbury, tanner, 1722.

Moses Brown of Newbury, sawyer, 1758.

Thomas Brown of Newbury, yeoman, 1771, 1774.

Stephen Brown of Newbury, cordwainer, 1768 (Turkey hill).

Jacob Brown of Newbury, trader, 1791-1795; gentleman, 1795; wife Mary, 1794 and 1795.

Samuel Brown of Newbury, housewright, sold land in Wenham, 1798.

—*Registry of deeds.*

Abraham Brown married Hannah Pillsbury, both of Newbury, June 18, 1793; cordwainer, 1798; both lived in Newbury in 1798; he bought land in Byfield-Rowley in 1794 and 1798.—*Records.*

Capt. Moses Brown, jr. (born about 1741), of Newburyport, 1764-1804; esquire; married Sarah Coffin Sept. 6, 1764; and died at sea Jan. 1, 1804, aged sixty-two; she died, his widow, in 1808; children, born in Newburyport: 1. Susanna,<sup>2</sup> died before 1802(?). 2. Moses,<sup>2</sup> born July 20, 1766; died young. 3. William,<sup>2</sup> born Feb. 23, 1768; sea-captain; lived in Newburyport; married Miss Catherine Jones of Newburyport April 2, 1793; and was lost at sea in 1799, aged thirty-one; children, born in Newburyport: William<sup>3</sup>, born Oct. 22, 1794; living in 1808; Catharine Wigglesworth,<sup>3</sup> born Jan.

2, 1797; living in 1808; Martha Maria,<sup>3</sup> born April 7, 1799; living in 1808. 4. Moses<sup>2</sup>, born March 22, 1770; captain; drowned Dec. 22, 1797, aged twenty-seven; left sons. 5. Edward<sup>2</sup>, born Aug. 2, 1772; died May 5, 1780, aged seven. 6. Joseph,<sup>2</sup> born Nov. 17, 1774; of Newburyport, 3d, mariner, 1808. 7. James,<sup>2</sup> born Oct. 30, 1777; of Newburyport, cabinet-maker, 1804. 8. Sarah,<sup>2</sup> unmarried in 1802.—*Records.*

James Brown of Newburyport, wife Elizabeth, had children, born in Newburyport: Joanna, born July 2, 1765; Eleanor, born April 2, 1768; Elizabeth, born Sept. 28, 1773.

Joseph, son of Joseph and Abigail Brown, born in Newburyport Aug. 31, 1770.

Nicholas Brown married Miss Anne Greenough, both of Newburyport, July 2, 1769; and their son Edward was born there Sept. 11, 1771.

Children of Ransford and Joanna Brown born in Newburyport: Mary Boltan, born July 22, 1775; and Esther, born Sept. 24, 1777.

Elizabeth Brown published to Joseph Ingerson, both of Newburyport, Jan. 1, 1780.

Samuel Brown published to Miss Molly Cilly, both of Newburyport, Aug. 8, 1772.

Miss Sarah Brown published to Joseph Creasy, both of Newburyport, Sept. 26, 1772.

Josiah Brown married Sarah Keizer Nov. 28, 1762, in Newbury; and had son Josiah born in Newburyport April 7, 1764.

—*Newburyport town records.*

Nicholas Brown, cooper, lived in Newburyport, 1776-1800; married Miss Lucy Lamper of Kensington (published Feb. 24, 1776); and died before 1825; children, born in Newburyport: 1. Moses, born May 20, 1778; mariner; lived in Newburyport; and died in 1819. 2. Samuel, born May 20, 1778; living in 1819. 3. Ann Greenough, born March 11, 1782; married — McCulloch of Newburyport; and was his widow in

1819. 4. Nicholas, born April 16, 1784; living in 1825. 5. William, born Jan. 27, 1786; died at sea Oct. —, 1802. 6. Abigail, born March 28, 1788. 7. Lawrence, born July 20, 1790; mariner; lived in Newburyport; and died in 1825, leaving no widow or children of age. 8. Lucy, born Oct. 6, 1792. 9. Nathan, born Feb. 27, 1794; living in 1825. 10. Dorothy Pike, born April 25, 1797. 11. Ruth Smith, born July 20, 1799; died July 4, 1807. 12. William H., born —; living in 1825.

Jacob Brown; trader or merchant; lived in Newburyport; married (when of Newbury) Mary Baker of Topsfield April 11, 1793; and their son Joseph Emerson Brown was born in Newburyport Feb. 15, 1799; and died there Sept. 4, 1800.

Josiah Brown of Newburyport, mariner, married Miss Elizabeth Nowell of Newburyport Dec. 12, 1789; and they lived in Newburyport in 1792.

—*Records.*

Mrs. Mary Brown married Christopher Clark, both of Newburyport, Nov. 16, 1794.

Miss Abigail Brown married Anthony Greackson, both of Newburyport, Jan. 24, 1796.

Widow Sarah Brown died Jan. 12, 1799.

Nathaniel Brown married Miss Mary Loring Parsons, both of Newburyport, March 31, 1798.

Orlando Brown married Mary Hodgkins of Ipswich May 24, 1778; and had the following children born in Newburyport: Polly, born Feb. 8, 1779; Salome, born July 16, 1785; and Orlando, born July 30, 1789.

Joseph Brown, jr., of Newburyport married Miss Mary Beal of Newburyport June 30, 1794; and had the following children born in Newburyport; Charles, born Sept. 10, 1794; died June 9, 1795; Mary, born April 6, 1796.

—*Newburyport town records.*

Joseph Brown of Newburyport married, first, Elizabeth Stevens Jan. 17, 1779; she died Oct. 27, 1793, at the age of

thirty-four; he married, second, Miss Sarah Nowell of Amesbury Sept. 1, 1794; children, born in Newburyport: 1. Joseph, born Nov. 14, 1780; 2. John, born March 20, 1782; 3. Betsey, born March 7, 1784; 4. Thomas, born Sept. 8, 1786; 5. Ebenezer, born May 7, 1788; 6. Anna, born May 31, 1790; died Aug. 24, 1791; aged one year; 7. Priscilla Hale, b. Sept. 28, 1792; 8. William, b. Aug. 17, 1795; died Aug. 30, 1795; 9. Anna, born Aug. 10, 1796; died Sept. 21, 1796; 10. Charles W., born May 20, 1798.

James Brown of Newburyport, cordwainer, married Miss Hannah Newman of Newburyport Oct. 1, 1795; children, born in Newburyport: Joseph Newman, born June 28, 1796; John, born Jan. 2, 1798; James, born Dec. 3, 1799.

Capt. Moses Brown, 3d or jr., of Newburyport; mariner; married Miss Eunice Stickney of Newburyport (published Feb. 10, 1796); and died at sea Dec. 22, 1797; child, born in Newburyport: Mary Stickney, born Nov. 26, 1796.

—*Records.*

Henry Brown of Newburyport, mariner, 1798.

Samuel Brown, jr., of Newburyport, merchant, 1796 (land in Danvers, Francis Brown bought in 1773).

—*Registry of deeds.*

Nathaniel Brown of Newburyport married Miss Mary Sleeper of Newburyport (published April 8, 1797); children, born in Newburyport: John Sleeper, born Nov. 6, 1797; Nathaniel, born Sept. 2, 1799.

Samuel Brown, jr., of Newburyport married Miss Mary Long of Newburyport Feb. 28, 1799; she died in Newburyport, his wife, April 16, 1801; child, born in Newburyport: Rebecca Wood, born Jan. 6, 1800.

Miss Sarah Brown married John Tappan, both of Newburyport, May 24, 1789.

Zechariah Brown married Miss Susannah Tift, both of Newburyport, Jan. 7, 1781.

Judith Brown of Newbury married Capt. Benjamin Young of Salisbury Oct. 19, 1793.



Pearson Brown of Newburyport married Miss Jane Gerrish of Newbury May 14, 1793.

Miss Mary Brown married Samuel Tenney, both of Newburyport, Aug. 5, 1770.

Joseph Brown of Newburyport married Mary Brown of Kensington Jan. 25, 1779.

Miss Polly Brown married Josiah Wyatt, jr., both of Newburyport, April 2, 1797.

Miss Esther Brown of Newburyport married Jacob Tucker of Newbury Oct. 17, 1798.

Miss Molly Brown married Zebulun Estey, both of Newburyport, Aug. 8, 1765.

Miss Hannah Brown of Gloucester published to Stephen Greenleaf of Newburyport Jan. 23, 1769.

Miss Mercy Brown of Newbury published to Jacob Hale, jr., of Newburyport Aug. 31, 1769.

Miss Abigail Brown of Newbury published to Simeon ——— of Newburyport Dec. 19, 1783.

Abigail Brown of Salisbury published to John Butler of Newburyport April 5, 1777.

Miss Susanna Brown married Nathan Howell, both of Newburyport, May 1, 1784.

Henry Brown married Miss Mary Tenney, both of Newburyport, March 1, 1792.

Joseph Brown married Miss Abigail Sweat, both of Newburyport, Nov. 24, 1799.

William Brown married Dorothy Small, both of Newburyport, June 29, 1799.

—*Newburyport town records.*

Samuel Brown married Hannah Stone Nov. 28, 1782, in Newburyport.—*Court records.*

James Browne of Rowley died March 12, 1723; married Mary Creeseey March 5, 1718; in Rowley; she survived him, and probably married, secondly, Moses Kimball, jr., of Ipswich before 1737; children of James Brown: John, born about 1721; living in 1737; Mary, baptized in First church in Rowley March 11, 1722; James, baptized in First church in Rowley March 11, 1722; and was "lost in y<sup>e</sup> fields," dying Feb. 3, 1773, in Rowley.

Abraham Brown, cordwainer, lived in Rowley; married Hannah — before 1794; children: Moses, born June 2, 1794, in Newbury; Addison, born Oct. 24, 1796, in Rowley; Oliver, baptized in 1799; Joseph, baptized Nov. —, 1799; Benjamin, baptized Nov. —, 1799.

—*Records.*

Mary, daughter of Daniel and Abigail Brown, baptized March 10, 1744-5.—*Second church (Georgetown), Rowley, records.*

Children of Ephraim Brown: Jonathan, baptized May 4, 1712; Sarah, baptized Nov. 7, 1714; —, baptized Jan. 13, 1716-7.

Polly Brown baptized April 27, 1788.

Widow Mary Brown died March —, 1798, aged eighty-four.

—*Byfield church records.*

Arthur Brown married Hannah Metcalf March 20, 1750.—*Records of Linebrook church, Ipswich.*

Nicholas Brown of Rowley, 1666, 1667.—*Court records.*

John Brown of Rowley, cordwainer, 1798.—*Registry of deeds.*

Widow Anne Brown married Samuel Lowell, both of Rowley, Feb. 5, 1745-6.

Abia Browne of Ipswich published to Mr. Richard Syle of Rowley Sept. 5, 1720 (1719?).

Tristram Brown married Hannah Currier, both of Rowley, Oct. 28, 1799.

Polly Brown of Rowley published to Ephraim Noyse, jr., of Newbury Aug. 8, 1792.

John Brown of Rowley published to Sukey Favour of Newtown Aug. 26, 1792.

James Brown of Hamilton published to Eunice Ellsworth of Rowley April 19, 1796.

—*Rowley town records.*

Sally Brown of Rowley married Asa Low of Newbury Dec. 6, 1792.—*Newbury town records.*

Ephraim Brown, son of Francis, baptized Nov. 14, 1762.

Mary Brown baptized by Mr. Chandler, June 2, 1745.

—*Records of First church, Rowley.*

Children of Jon. Brown: James, baptized 17: 5: 1642; Nathaniel, baptized 28: 5: 1644.

Joanna, daughter of sister Brown baptized 9: 2 mo: 1643.

John, son of John Brown, baptized 18: 3: 1645.

Daniel and Joseph, sons of s[ister?] Brown, baptized Oct. 1, 1678.

Mary, daughter of Samuel Brown, baptized Jan. 4, 1701-2.

Mary, widow of William Brown, baptized at age April 16, 1710.

Mary, Jane, Margaret and Catherine, children of Mary Brown, baptized April 16, 1710.

John, son of Bartholomew Brown, baptized at age Oct. 25, 1713.

Mary, daughter of Ephraim Brown, adult, baptized Jan. 11, 1727-8.

Children of John and Rebecca Brown: David and Jonathan (twins), baptized Aug. 2, 1724; Jonathan, baptized Aug. 21, 1726; Rebecca, baptized Aug. 3, 1729.

William, son of William Brown, baptized May 23, 1762.

Catharine, daughter of Will. Browne, esq., baptized Feb. 17, 1765.

—*Salem church records.*

Peter Browne married Rebecca Wood, both of Salem, Nov. 18, 1718; children: Mercy, born Aug. 21, 1719; Mercy, baptized Jan. 7, 1721-2; Rebecca, baptized Feb. 10, 1722-3; Rachel, baptized April 25, 1725; John, baptized Jan. 14, 1727-8; George, baptized Aug. 10, 1729.—*Salem records.*

Mary, daughter of John and Hannah Browne, born Jan. 4, 1691.

Children of William Brown: John, born about 10: 8 mo: 1669; Joseph, born Aug. —, 1672; Benjamin, born Aug. —, 1674.

Elizabeth Brown married John Gusten 10: 11 mo: 1676.

Christopher Browne of Salem, widower, married widow Grace Webster of Beverly 13: 10: 1700.

William Browne died 3: 3: 1662.

William Browne married Mary Clark about 1702.

Mary Brown, widow, married Robert Wood, both of Salem, Nov. 1, 1714.

Hannah Browne married Samuel Pearse April 27, 1721.

Benjamin Brown married Lydia Bailey, both of Salem, Oct. 29, 1723.

Widow Sarah Brown married William Peard Nov. 25, 1723.

Mary Browne published to Jonathan Green, both of Salem, Jan. 3, 1712-3.

Sarah Brown married William Tozer of Salem Dec. 4, 1718, in Boston.

Joseph Brown published to Mary Hull, both of Salem, March 13, 1729-30.

Eliz<sup>a</sup> Brown published to George Hacker, jr., both of Salem, Sept. 16, 1730.

Joseph Browne published to Eliz<sup>a</sup> Tapley both of Salem, April 15, 1732.

Mary Browne published to John Harmon, both of Salem, Aug. 18, 1732.

Rebecca Browne published to Thomas Ward, both of Salem, Aug. 7, 1733.

Elizabeth Browne, jr., published to Benjamin Nurse, jr., both of Salem, Nov. 4, 1749.

Susanna Brown married Walter Palfry, both of Salem, Aug. 9, 1741.

William Brown, a native of Exeter, in Old England, now an inhabitant of Salem married Lydia Dart of Salem May 16, 1745.

Mary Brown married James Davison (or Davidson), both of Salem, Nov. 26, 1780.

Lydia Brown (born July 8, 1784) married Nathan Fuller (born Jan. 25, 1777) March 26, 1805, in Boxford.

Mehitable Brown married Benj<sup>a</sup> Creesy, jr., both of Salem, Sept. 10, 1747, in Beverly.

Anna Brown of Salem married George Trow of Beverly March 28, 1751, in Beverly.

Charles Brown of Salem married Sarah Eden of Danvers Oct. 30, 1759, in Danvers.

Joseph Brown married Esther Heror, both of Salem, Jan. 3, 1767, in Danvers, Sarah Brown married Samuel Moses, both of Salem, July 20, 1755.

Lydia Brown married Isaac Stileman both of Salem, May 13, 1750.

Rachel Brown of Salem married John Smith of Castle William Nov. 25, 1755.

Miles Brown married Elizabeth Hutchinson, both of Danvers, Dec. 9, 1756.

Hanna Brown of Salem married Thomas West of Salem (heretofore of Blyth, Northumberland county, England) June 26, 1763.

John Brown married Elizabeth Webb March 4, 1763.

Rebecca Brown married Wm. Ranking, both of Salem, Oct. 29, 1769.

Abigail Brown married Thomas Downing, both of Salem, March 29, 1770.

John Brown, 4th, of Salem (heretofore of Winyaw, S. C.) married Miss Elizabeth Davis of Salem (publishment ordered by Wm. Davis) Aug. 20, 1770.

Elizabeth Brown married John Hill, both of Salem, July 8, 1770.

Eunice Brown published to Will<sup>m</sup> Morgan, both of Salem, Sept. 1, 1770.

Lydia Brown married Wm. Crecy, both of Salem, Nov. 5, 1770.

Lydia Brown married Joseph Jacobs, both of Salem, Nov. 8, 1774.

James Brown married Hannah Brown, both of Salem, Dec. 17, 1780.

John Brown married Elizabeth Trask, both of Salem, Sept. 22, 1767.

Benjamin Brown married Sarah Armand, both of Salem, May 6, 1769.

John Brown, 2d, married Hephzibah Perkins, both of Salem, May 1, 1773.

Sarah Brown married Ebenezer Phelps, jr., both of Salem, Nov. 16, 1788.

Sally Brown married Amos Clough, both of Salem, Oct. 1, 1787.

Abraham Brown of Salem published to Elizabeth Putnam of Sutton Dec. 26, 1772.

Elizabeth Brown, widow, published to Joseph Jeffords, both of Salem, May 29, 1779.

David Browne published to Sarah Smethurst, both of Salem, June 27, 1778. She forbade certificate, saying she never consented to it.

David Browne published to Rebecca Dyman, both of Salem, July 10, 1779.

Edward Browne published to widow Katharine Porter, both of Salem, Jan. 1, 1780.

Jonathan Brown published to Sally Twist, both of Salem, Dec. 23, 1780.

Lydia Brown married John Eustis, both of Salem, May 6, 1781.

Miss Sarah Brown of Salem married Ens. Lemuel Noyes of Newbury Nov. 8, 1781.

George Brown, a free negro man, married Catharine Hodges, a free negro woman, both of Salem, June 30, 1782.

Elizabeth Brown married John Newton, both of Salem, Nov. 21, 1784.

Hannah Browne published to Nathaniel Littlefield, both of Salem, July 5, 1783.

Mary Collet Browne published to Nathaniel Gould, both of Salem, April 17, 1784.

John Browne published to Lucy Hathorne, both of Salem, Jan. 1 (2?), 1785.

Benjamin Browne, 3d, published to Lydia Connaway, both of Salem, Sept. 26, 1789.

William Browne of Salem married Mary Philips of Lynn Oct. 3, 1786.

Katy Browne married Tom, negroes, both of Salem, Aug. 22, 1786.

Sarah Brown published to Chantrell Collins, both of Salem, Oct. 24, 1761.

Sarah Brown published to James Cheever, jr., both of Salem, Oct. 16, 1773.

Phebe Brown, late of Boston, now of Danvers, published to Henry White of Salem Sept. 16, 1776.

William Browne published to Hannah Hathorne, both of Salem, April 5, 1777.

John Brown, 2d, published to Elizabeth Webb, jr., both of Salem, Feb. 11, 1763.

Betsey Brown married Benjamin Henman, both of Salem, Sept. 3, 1789.

Flora Brown married Samson James, negroes, March 24, 1789.

Philo Brown married Phebe Peterson, Africans, both of Salem, Jan. 11, 1789.

Betsey Brown married John Gray, both of Salem, Nov. 13, 1794.

Betsey Brown married Sparrow King, both of Salem, Oct. 30, 1796.

Elizabeth Brown married William Lane, both of Salem, Nov. 27, 1796.



Margaret Brown married John Edwards, both of Salem, Feb. 14, 1796.

Rachel Brown married Jonathan Gardner, jr., both of Salem, Oct. 9, 1796.

Katey Brown married Ebenezer LaRock both of Salem, Oct. 8, 1797.

Lydia Brown married Jacob Ridden, both of Salem, Sept. 4, 1797.

Mary Browne married John Byrne (Burn), both of Salem, Sept. 17, 1797.

Polly Brown married Samuel Smith, both of Salem, April 8, 1797.

Polly Brown married Jacob Caldwell, jr., both of Salem, Jan. 11, 1798.

William Brown married Polly Parnell, both of Salem, March 17, 1798.

Anna (Nancy) Brown married Adam Wellman, both of Salem, Sept. 5, 1799.

Susanna Brown married George Eden, both of Salem, Feb. 3, 1799.

Abigail Brown published to Timothy Wellman, 3d, both of Salem, Sept. 14, 1799.

David Brown published to Hannah Preston, both of Salem, Dec. 28, 1799.

Elizabeth Brown married George Hacker, jr., Nov. 10, 1730.

Mary Brown married William Comyns of Salem Nov. 6, 1739.

— Brown married — Stephens of Marblehead July 2, 1739.

Sophia Brown of Germany warned out of town, 1791.

Henry Brown of Halifax, mariner, warned out of town, 1791.

Jonathan Brown of Lynn, carpenter, warned out of town, 1791.

Jonathan Brown of Reading, husbandman, warned out of town, 1791.

—*Salem town records.*

John Carwick, son of John Carwick Brown, baptized Dec. 22, 1776, at Tabernacle church.

Mary Carwick (or Curlett), daughter of John and Elizabeth Brown, baptized Feb. 26, 1769, at First church.

Poll Mitchaun, daughter of John Brown, baptized Oct. 6, 1776, at St. Peter's church.

Polly, daughter of John Brown, baptized Nov. 20, 1774, at St. Peter's church.

Bill, son of Mary Brown, baptized Aug. 18, 1782, at St. Peter's church.

Betsy, daughter of — Brown, baptized March 2, 1783, at St. Peter's church.

Betsey, daughter of John Brown, baptized Oct. 30, 1791, at St. Peter's church.

Harry, son of Henry Brown, baptized Sept. 18, 1791, in St. Peter's church.

Peggy, daughter of Henry Brown, baptized June 18, 1798, in St. Peter's church.

Children of John Brown, baptized in First church: Mary, Nov. 9, 1788; William Frost, Oct. 7, 1792.

Katy, daughter of — Brown, baptized Aug. —, 1787, in North church.

—*Salem church records.*

John Brown of Salem married Mrs. Mary Hendley of Marblehead Nov. 30, 1794.—*Marblehead records.*

Thomas Brown married Eliza Howard, both of Salem, Nov. 11, 1798; and their son John Howard was baptized Nov. 24, 1799, at St. Peter's church.—*Salem records.*

William Brown, 5th, married Miss Sarah Tozier (or Tozer), both of Salem, May 20, 1742; and she was his widow in 1763.

John Brown of Salem, shipwright, married Miss Elizabeth Frost Sept. 1, 1726; and had daughter Mary who was published to Samuel Bragg of Salem April 9, 1748. Mr. and Mrs. Brown lived in Salem in 1771. In 1751, Mrs. Brown conveyed land to John Brown of Salem, shipwright.

—*Records.*

Abraham Brown of Salem, cabinet-maker, 1773.

Elisha Brown, jr., gent., and Joseph Brown, housewright, both of Salem, 1783.

Widow Sarah Brown of Salem, heir of Mary, wife of John Masury, 1787.

Widow Hannah Brown of Salem, 1790.

John Brown of Salem, mariner, 1778.

Widow Ruth Brown of Salem, 1793.

Widow Sarah Brown, Joseph Brown, mariner, James Cheever, merchant, and wife Sarah, in her right, all of Salem, 1799.

Benjamin Brown of Salem, yeoman, 1799.

Benjamin Browne of Salem, housewright, bought land in Ipswich, 1741.

William Brown, jr., of Salem, innholder, 1745 and 1749.

Nathaniel Brown, jr., of Salem, cooper (of Danvers, cooper, 1758-1763), to his brother Samuel Browne of Salem, yeoman, 1749.

Nathaniel Brown, deputy sheriff (of Salem?), 1752-1755.

John Brown of Salem, fisherman, 1774, 1792 and 1796.

—*Registry of deeds.*

Children of Edward Brown baptized in North church, Salem: Samuel, June —, 1785; Edward and —, May —, 1785; John, May 22, 1791; Benjamin, June 7, 1795; Benjamin, Oct. 22, 1797; Ephraim, Feb. 22, 1800.—*North church (Salem) records.*

Benjamin Brown of Salem, 1772-1793; trader, 1792, 1793; married Anna Goodhue of Salem April 16, 1772; she was his wife in 1792; their son Benjamin Brown, 3d, of Salem, trader, 1792.

Frederic Brown, mariner, of Salem, 1794-1806; was deceased, 1806; married Abial Neal of Salem Oct. 26, 1794; she was his wife in 1799; their daughter Mary living in 1816, at the age of nineteen.

Henry Brown of Salem, 1780-1782; married Miss Mary Williams of Salem July 30, 1780; wife Polly, 1782; their daughter Polly baptized at Tabernacle church, in Salem, March 10, 1782.

James Brown of Salem, fisherman or mariner, died before Dec. 29, 1763, when administration was granted on his estate to William Brown of Salem, tailor. His real estate was valued at £88. The administrator was living in 1765. Paid mortgage to James Brown, William Brown and John Brown.

James Brown of Salem, 1785-1797; yeoman, 1792, shopkeeper, 1792, gentleman, 1799; wife Sarah, 1785-1797; children, baptized at East church, in Salem: Sarah, Nov. 13, 1785; Nancy, July 8, 1787; William, June 21, 1789; James, March 3, 1793; Henry, July 24, 1796; Henry, Feb. 11, 1797.

James Brown (jr., 1798) of Salem; married Phebe Buxton of Salem May 13,

1798; wife Phebe, 1799; their daughter Phoebe baptized at East church in Salem, Aug. 18, 1799.

John Brown of Salem was deceased in 1772; children: John, of Danvers, cordwainer, 1772, 1775; Samuel, died before 1772; Mary, married Samuel King of Danvers before 1772; and was living there in 1772 and 1775.

John Brown of Salem, shopkeeper, 1757 and probably in 1784 (when his wife was apparently deceased); children(?): 1. Benjamin, of Salem, 1765-1790; cabinet-maker, 1765-1791, joiner, 1779-1784; wife Hannah, 1779-1790; wife Anna, 1785-1791; 2. Elizabeth; in 1783, she had been absent for many years.

John Brown of Salem, ship-carpenter, was deceased in 1788. Children: 1. John, of Salem, baker, 1788-1800; married Rachel (Kimball), widow of John Pitman, Sept. 14, 1769 in Salem; she was his wife in 1788; their daughter was baptized at East church, in Salem, March 26, 1786. 2. Sarah, married — Allen and was his widow, of Salem, in 1788. 3. Abigail, married Frederick Combs of Salem Nov. 22, 1764; and she was his widow, of Salem, 1788. 4. Rebecca, married William Cook of Salem, tailor, before 1788. 5. —, married — Nourse, and died before 1788.

—*Records.*

John, son of John and Elizabeth Brown, baptized May 20, 1750.

Susanna, Sarah and Mary, children of John and Charity Brown, baptized Oct. 14, 1750.

—*Tabernacle church (Salem) records.*

John Brown married Polly Ropes of Salem Oct. 9, 1795; and had the following children baptized at the North church, in Salem: John, July 24, 1796; John, April 1, 1798; Joseph Ropes, Oct. 26, 1800.—*Salem records.*

Jonathan Brown of Salem, yeoman, 1789-1806; wife Anna, 1789-1803; will dated Dec. 8, 1803, proved Oct. 15, 1806; was associated with Ebenezer Brown and Edmund Brown, 1794. Children: Jonathan, of Salem, yeoman,

1798; eldest son, 1803; James, living in 1803; Ebenezer, living in 1803; William (probably of Marblehead, yeoman, wife Elizabeth or Betsey, 1798); Mehitable, married David Sawin of Westminster, Mass., before 1803; Susanna, married Reuben Miles of Johnstown, N. H., before 1803; Anna, married Richard Phillips of Marblehead, cordwainer, before 1803; Edmund, of Salem, yeoman, 1798; living in 1803.

Joseph Brown of Salem, mariner, 1740-1758; jr., 1741; married Miss Lydia Pease of Salem May 13, 1740; children, baptized at Tabernacle church, in Salem: Lydia, Feb. 22, 1740-1; Elizabeth, Jan. 19, 1745; Benjamin, April 10, 1748; Samuel, Jan. 15, 1758.

Joseph and William, sons of Joseph and Mary Brown, baptized Oct. 20, 1765, in Salem. Joseph Brown, the son, lived in Salem as late as 1809, and administration was granted on his estate June 28, 1831; mariner, 1793, 1794; gentleman, 1831; married Mary Becket of Salem May 7, 1786; she was his wife in 1809; children, baptized at East church, in Salem: John, baptized Feb. 18, 1787; living in 1831; Sarah, baptized March 1, 1789; Joseph, David and William, baptized March 19, 1797; Sarah, baptized Aug. 22, 1800; Sara, baptized Jan. 24, 1802; married — Staniford before 1831; Jonathan, baptized Sept. 30, 1804; living in 1831; Mary, baptized Jan. 22, 1809; married — Lefavor in 1831.

—*Records.*

Catherine, daughter of Joseph and Elizabeth Brown, baptized at St. Peter's church Oct. 10, 1773, probably married Joseph Cook, both of Salem, Sept. 10, 1797.

Nathaniel Brown married Anna Messervy, both of Salem, Dec. 8, 1771; and had children, Nathaniel, Anna and Abigail, baptized at the East church, in Salem, Oct. 1, 1797.

—*Salem records.*

Nathaniel Brown of Salem, 1797-1805; mariner, 1799-1805; married Mary Pickering of Salem March 19, 1797; adminis-

tration on his estate was granted Oct. 15, 1805; she was his widow in 1807; children: Nancy, born Dec. 19, 1798, in Salem; living in 1807; Nathaniel, baptized Oct. 12, 1800; living in 1807; Mary, aged two years, Jan. 15, 1806; and was living in 1807.—*Records.*

The families of John Brown numbered 2 and 7 on page 156 of volume XII, of *The Antiquarian*, are probably one family instead of two, and when added appear as follows: John Brown,<sup>2</sup> born about 1643; house carpenter and yeoman; lived in Ipswich; his wife was living in 1664 and 1679; and he died in Ipswich April 9, 1727, aged eighty-four. His children were born in Ipswich, and were as follows: 1. Elizabeth,<sup>3</sup> born April 16, 1664. 2. John,<sup>3</sup> born Sept. 29, 1666; see below (18). 3. Jonathan,<sup>3</sup> born Nov. 4, 1668; married Miss Lydia Kindrick of Ipswich April 6, 1694. 4. Sarah,<sup>3</sup> born Dec. 2, 1670; married John Cogswell of Ipswich (published Sept. 25, 1708); and was his widow in 1721. 5. William;<sup>3</sup> see below (20). 6. James,<sup>3</sup> see below (19). 7. Nathaniel,<sup>3</sup> born about 1690; lived in Ipswich; died intestate and childless July 18, 1719, at the age of twenty-eight. 8. Mary,<sup>3</sup> married Samuel Choate of Ipswich (published March 31, 1716); and he was living in Ipswich in 1728.—*C. T. Libby, Portland, Me.*

Thomas Brown of Salem, housewright, 1781-1793; married Margaret Skerry July 2, 1769, in Salem; administration on his estate was granted Nov. 14, 1793, to his widow Margaret Brown; surety on her bond: Pelatiah Brown of Salem, housewright; estate appraised at £814, 3s., had half a pew in Rev. Thomas Barnard's meeting house; she died in Salem, his widow, Aug. 11, 1818. Children, baptized in North church, Salem: 1. Thomas, baptized April 4, 1773; probably married Hannah Swasey of Salem Aug. 30, 1794; and died before 1807. 2. Hannah, baptized April 4, 1773; married Pelatiah Brown July 27, 1791. 3. Abraham, baptized Feb. —, 1781; of Salem, cordwainer, 1818. 4. Nathaniel, baptized



March 20, 1785; lived in Salem; housewright; married Lydia Perley of Methuen March 29, 1809; will dated June 16, 1809, proved July 15, 1811; probably no children. 5. Betsey, baptized Jan. 18, 1789; married Aaron Osborn June 18, 1819. 6. Margaret Skerry, baptized June 4, 1798; married Jonathan P. Southmead April 28, 1819. 7. Abigail, baptized June 4, 1798; married Ichabod Hoyt of Amesbury Dec. 4, 1817.

William Brown of Salem, mariner, was dead July 15, 1791 (leaving (?) widow Margaret Brown); children, born in Salem: 1. William, baptized July 2, 1769, at St. Peter's church (mariner, of Salem, 1791?). 2. James, baptized April 12, 1772, at St. Peter's church (of Salem, mariner, 1791); aged nineteen in 1791. 3. Margaret, baptized Aug. 7, 1774, in St. Peter's church; of Salem, aged nearly seventeen, in 1791. 4. Sarah, baptized Aug. 6, 1776.

—*Records.*

Hannah, daughter of Nicholas Brown, baptized Jan. 16, 1763.

Mary Wintrop, daughter of William Brown, esq., baptized March 23, 1771.

—*St. Peter's church (Salem) records.*

Rebecca Brown married Aaron Clough March 11, 1744-5.

Sarah Brown married Jonathan Brown of Bristwood Feb. 18, 1762.

Patience Brown published to Samuel Perkins of Hampton Falls July 24, 1762.

Abraham Brown, jr., published to Sarah Joy July 24, 1762.

Rebecca Brown published to David Dow of Hampton Falls Oct. 1, 1763.

The widow Brown died 28: 10: 1641.

Betty Browne married Benjamin Osgood, 3d, Dec. 7, 1780.

Thomas Brown died Dec. 26, 1790.

—*Salisbury town records.*

Thomas Brown of Salisbury, cooper, 1755.

William Brown of Salisbury, shipwright, 1783 and 1791 (jr.).

Ephraim Brown of Salisbury, blacksmith, 1791 and 1793.

Widow Elizabeth Browne of Salisbury sold land in Newbury in 1731.

—*Registry of deeds.*

Thomas Brown married Sarah Greeley Jan. 22, 1729-30; and lived in Salisbury; children: Samuel, born Aug. 16, 1730, in Salisbury; Jane, born Jan. 23, 1731-2, in Salisbury; Benjamin, born March 17, 1736, in Kingston; Sarah, born April 30, 1739, in Kingston; Patience, born May 3, 1742, in Salisbury; Rebecca, born Dec. 12, 1744, in Salisbury.

Samuel Brown (jr., 1751-2) married Mehitable Easman Feb. 9, 1751-2; and had daughter Jane born Nov. 21, 1754.

Benjamin Brown of Salisbury, yeoman, wife Sarah, had the following children born in Salisbury: Jonathan, born Sept. 19, 1718; Benjamin, born Oct. 20, 1720; Lydia, born Sept. 28, 1722; Enoch, born July 28, 1725; Daniel, born Nov. 10, 1729; Dorothy, born March 22, 1731-2; Nathan, born Sept. 3, 1735.

—*Salisbury town records.*

John Browne of Hampton, N. H., yeoman, wife Sarah, 1732-3; had son Ebenezer, laborer, who lived in Salisbury, 1730-1751; wife Mary, 1730-1751; sold land and house in Salisbury in 1745-6; children, born in Salisbury: Mary, born April 11, 1730; Dexter, born May 18, 1733; died Aug. 28, 1733; Ebenezer, born Feb. 6, 1737-8; William, born Jan. 9, 1739-40; Jabez, born Oct. 18, 1742; Dexter, born July 27, 1744; Lydia, born Dec. 1, 1748; John, born May 13, 1751.

Ephraim Brown, blacksmith, 1705-1709; lived in Salisbury, 1703, in Wenham, 1706-1709, in Rowley, 1709-1718 (Byfield parish, 1709); sold house, barn and land in Rowley Sept. 29, 1718; married Sarah Brown July 8, 1702, in Salisbury; children: Judith, born Sept. 27, 1703, in Salisbury; died Oct. 24, 1703; Judith, born Oct. 7, 1704; Ebenezer, born March 12, 1706-7, in Wenham; Ephraim, born Sept. 25, 1709, in Wenham; Jonathan, born April 28, 1713, in Rowley.

Nathaniel Brown, jr., cordwainer, lived in Wenham, 1727-1731; married Sarah White June 15, 1727, in Wenham; he

bought house, barn and land in Wenham in 1730; child: —, died, an infant, in Wenham, April 14, 1728.

—*Records.*

Mrs. Anne Brown married Zaccheus Gould, jr., Sept. 29, 1778, at Boxford.—*Topsfield town records.*

Nathaniel Brown of Wenham, mariner, appointed guardian of his son Nathaniel Brown, aged thirteen years, March 5, 1782.—*Probate records.*

Billy, son of William Brown of Beverly, baptized Jan. 30, 1791.

Elizabeth, daughter of Samuel Brown, baptized Aug. 16, 1778.

Sally, daughter of Moses Brown, baptized Jan. 28, 1787.

Adam Brown of Ipswich married Esther Parkman Aug. 4, 1743.

Betsey Brown published to William Macentire Nov. 17, 1780.

John Brown of the Hamlet married Elizabeth Killam, at Hamilton, Oct. 27, 1792.

—*Wenham records.*

John Brown married Dorcas Fowler, at Ipswich, Oct. 17, 1732; lived in Wenham; children, born in Wenham: Elizabeth, born March 7, 1733-4; Elizabeth, born March 6, 1738.

Lydia Thorndike Brown married Jonathan Dodge, jr., of Hamilton Sept. 8, 1794.

Mrs. Margaret Brown of Beverly married Ebenezer Clark Oct. 21, 1755.

Moses Brown published to Mrs. Lydia Ellingwood Feb. 9, 1786.

Mrs. Relephy Brown published to William Homan of Ipswich May 24, 1777.

Sarah Brown of Wenham married Samuel Cole of Beverly, at Beverly, July 24, 1746.

Sarah Brown of Danvers married Benjamin Porter, at Danvers, March 27, 1755.

Stephen Brown of Ipswich Hamlet married Mrs. Betty Dodge Dec. 17, 1761.

Hannah Browne married Ebenezer Walden May 14, 1730.

—*Wenham town records.*

Benjamin Browne of Hamilton, 1687, 1720, to my son Benjamin Browne of Salisbury alias Hampton, N. H., 1720.

Nathaniel Brown of Wenham (1710), mariner, wife Elizabeth, to Pelatiah Brown of Wenham, blacksmith, 1782.

Nathan Brown of Wenham, yeoman, wife Elizabeth, 1785.

—*Registry of deeds.*

## IPSWICH COURT RECORDS AND FILES.

*Continued from volume XII, page 172.*

[Writ: John Andrews v. Thomas Averill; for debt; dated 19:9:1658; served by Edward Browne, marshal of Ipswich.

Writ: Humphrey Griffin v. Daniell Clarke; for debt; dated 22:9:1658; served by Edward Browne, marshal.

Writ: Humphrey Griffin v. Richard Hutton; for debt; dated 24:9:1658; served by Edward Browne, marshal.

Writ: Wm. Browne v. Richard Stackhouse; for withholding £24, 2s., due by book; dated 22:9:1658; served by Samuel Archard, jr., marshal's deputy.

Writ: William Browne v. Austin Killum, Richard Hutton and Daniell Killum; for withholding £33 due for three years rent for a farm in Wenham hired of Mr. William Browne; dated 22:9:1658; served by Samuel Archard, jr., marshal's deputy.

Writ: Richard Hutton v. John Andrews; for debt; dated 24:9:1658; served by Edward Browne, marshal.

Writ: Wm. Browne of Salem v. Humphry Griffin of Ipswich; for debt; dated 22:9:1658; served by Edward Browne, marshal.

Writ: Joseph Armitage, attorney to Wm. Bayle of Rhode Island v. William Mapes of Salem; for debt; dated 23:9:1658; served by John Archard, deputy marshal.

Writ: John Hathorne v. Joseph Armitage; for forfeiture of bond for £40; dated 1:9:1658; £11, 13s., in hands of Samuel Bennet due defendant attached by Thomas Newhall, constable of Lynn.

Writ: Edmond Batter, attorney, for Ralph Fogge v. Edward Wharton; for withholding a parcel of glass from Susanna

wife of Ralph Fogg; dated 16 : 8 : 1658 ; served by Samuell Archard, marshall.

Writ: Maj. Wm. Hathorne v. Mounseir Martin ; trespass, carrying away his servant from John Fort ; dated 16 : 9 : 1658 ; served by Richard Wayte, marshall of Suffolk. Joshua Scottow, surety.

Newbury marriages, 1657 :—

Thomas Hale and Mary Hutchinson, May 26.

Samuel Moody and Mary Cutting, Nov. 30.

Newbury births, 1657 :—

Joshua, son of John Bailly, April 20.

Mary, daughter of Francis Browne, April 15.

James, son of Nicholas Noyes, May 16.

Samuell, son of William Trotter, June 15.

Daniell, son of Daniell Thurston, July 2.

Jonathan, son of Christopher Bartlet, July 5.

Johanna, daughter of James Jackman, June 14.

Joseph, son of Richard Dole, Aug. 5.

Sara, daughter of John Woollcut, Aug. 23.

Elizabeth, daughter of Aquilla Chase, Sept. 13.

Sara, daughter of Richard Browne, Sept. 7.

Mary, daughter of John Knight, Sept. 8.

Mary, daughter of Thomas Seers, Oct. 30.

Sara, daughter of Robert Savory, Nov. 11.

Joseph, son of Steven Swet, Nov. 28.

Thomas, son of John Pike, Dec. 7.

Mary, daughter of John Bond, Dec. 16.

Hannah, daughter of Richard Bartlet, Dec. 18.

Mary, daughter of Tristram Coffin, Nov. 12.

Jonathan, son of David Wheeler, Jan. 6, 1657.

Elizabeth, daughter of Nathaniel —, Jan. 5, 1657.

Lydia, daughter of William Titcomb, Feb. 21.

Silvanus, son of Samuell Plummer, Feb. 22.

Mary, daughter of Robert Morse, Feb. 25.

Newbury births, 1658 :—

Thomas, son of Thomas Silver, March 26.

Frances, daughter of William Sawyer, 24 : 1, 1658.

Mary, daughter of John Webster, March 29.

Mary, daughter of Capt. William Gerrish, April 1.

Moses, son of Edward Richardson, April 4.

Edward, son of John Poore, April 5.

Samuell, son of John Allen, April 8.

Mary, daughter of Francis Tharley, May 14.

John, son of Hugh March, June 10.

Noah, son of John Bishop, June 20.

Elizabeth, daughter of Elizabeth Preston, June 21.

Josua, son of Robert Rogers, Aug. 1.

Abigal, daughter of James Miricke, Sept. 15.

Mary, daughter of Sollomon Keyes, Sept. 26.

Bethia, daughter of John Emery, jr., Oct. 15.

Mary, daughter of John Roafe, Nov. 2.

Sara, daughter of Samuell Moody, Nov. 16.

John, son of James Ordway, Nov. 17.

Hannah, daughter of William Randall, Jan. 7.

Elizabeth, daughter of Samuel Poore, Jan. 20.

Joseph, son of Benjamin Swett, Jan. 21.

Hannah, daughter of Daniell Thurston, Jan. 30.

Thomas, son Thomas Hale, Feb. 11.

Newbury deaths :—

Rebecca Elbridg, Oct. 15, 1657.

Daniell Thurston, Nov. 3, 1657.

Mary Webster, May 4, 1658.

Josua Rogers, Aug. 25, 1658.

Mary Roafe, Dec. 10, 1658.

Mary, wife of Roger Wheeler, Dec. 27, 1658.

Mary Morse, Nov. 23, 1658.

Andover births :—

Mary Aslet, daughter of John and Rebecka, April 24, 1654.

Samuell Engolls, son of Henry and Mary, Oct. 30, 1654.

Martha Pore, daughter of Daniell and Mary, Nov. 4, 1654.

Daniell Pore, son of Daniell and Mary, Sept. 5, 1656.

Mary Osgood, daughter of John and Mary, Nov. 27, 1656.

Francis Dane, son of Francis and Elizabeth, Dec. 18, 1656.

Henry Engolls, son of Henry and Mary, Dec. 10, 1656.

John Aslett, son of John and Rebecka, Feb. 16, 1656.



Mary Parker, daughter of Nathan and Mary, April 14, 1657.

William Lovejoy, son of John and Mary, April 21, 1657.

William Abbet, son of Georg and Hanna, Nov. 18, 1657.

Mercy Barnerd, daughter of Robert and Joane, April 8, 1658.

John Pore, son of Daniell and Mary, Sept. 5, 1658.

Sara Aslet, daughter of John and Rebecka, Jan. 14, 1658.

Hanna Faulkner, daughter of Edmond and Dorathy, May 8, 1658.

Andrew Allen, son of Andrew and Faith, May 9, 1657.

Hana Ballard, daughter of William and Grace, Aug. 14, 1655.

Lidda Ballard, daughter of William and Grace, April 30, 1657.

Andover marriages:—

Ralfe ffarnum married Elizabeth Holt Oct. 26, 1657, by Mr. Bradstreet, at Andover.

Georg Abbet, jr., and Sara ffarnam April 26, 1658, by Mr. Bradstreet, at Andover.

Nicholas Holt and widow Hanna Rofe, June 20, 1658, by Mr. Simons, at Ipswich.

William Chandler and Mary Dane, Aug. 18, 1658, by Mr. Simons, at Ipswich.

Andover death:—

Elizabeth, wife of Nicholas Holt, Nov. 7, 1656.

Topsfield vital records:—

Mary, daughter of Daniell Clark, born Nov. 1, 1645.

Elizabeth, daughter of Abraha Redington, born Feb. 18, 1645.

Abraham, son of Abra Redington, born Nov. 25, 1647.

Elizabeth, daughter of Danill Clark, born Nov. 10, 1647.

Dority, daughter of Daniel Clark, born Jan. 10, 1649.

Thomas, son of Abra Redington, born July 25, 1649.

John, son of John Redington, born June 20, 1649.

Sara, daughter of Daniel Clarke, born last of Jan., 1651.

Mary, daughter of Jo Redington, born May 4, 1651.

ffara, daughter of Abr Redington, born March 15, 1654.

Martha, daughter of Daniel Clarke, born Nov. 22, 1655.

Martha and Phebe, daughters of John Redington, born April 7, 1655.

Isack, son of Abraham Redington, born June 27, 1657.

Daniell, son of Daniell Clarke, born Oct. 26, 1657.

Joseph, son of Robert Andrews, born Sept. 18, 1657.

Sara, daughter of Edmond Towne, born April 26, 1657.

Daniell, son of John Redington, born March 17, 1657.

Presela, daughter of John —, born April 6, 1658.

Jacob Towne married Caltsome Simons June 26, 1657.

William Smith married Rebeca Keas July 6, 1657.

Ruth, daughter of Francis Pabodie, born May 22, 1658.

Joseph, son of Isack Estey, born Feb. 5, 1658.

John, son of Jacob Towne, born April 2, 1658.

William, son of William Smith, born July 17, 1658.

John, son of William Pirkins, born April 2, 1655.

Sarah, daughter of William Pirkins, born March 2, 1656.

Timothy, son of William Pirkins, born Aug. 11, 1658.

Garge Bunker died May 26, 1658.

John Redington, Clark of the writs.

Rowley births, 1658:—

Benjamin Pearson, son of John and Dorcas, April 6.

Sarah Boynton, daughter of John and Elin, April 19.

Sarah Burkbee, daughter of Thomas and Martha, May 21.

John Brocklbank, son of John and Sarah, July 26.

Thomas Wood, son of Thomas and Ann, Aug. 10.

Ebenezer Browne, son of Charles and Mary, Sept. 14.

Samuell Balley, son of James and Lidia, Nov. 6.

Japhith Holmes, son of Richard and Alice, Dec. 15.

John Northend, son of Ezekil and Edna, Jan. 18.

John Plats, son of Jonathan and Elizabeth, Jan. 20.

John and Jonathan, sons of John and Faith Smith, March 2.

Rowley marriages, 1658 :—

Thomas Reminton and Mehitabell Walker, 19 : 1.

Daniell Wicome and Mary Smith, Oct. 24.

Robt Emerson and Ann Grant, Jan. 4.

Richard Swan and Ann Trumble, March 1.

Rowley burials, 1658 :—

Ann, wife of Richard Swan, April 4.

Martha, wife of Thomas Burkbee, June 24.

Jonathan Smith, son of John and Faith, March 3.

John Smith, son of John and Faith, March 11.

Estate of — Bunker. Amount, £ 300, 14s. Debts due from estate, £ 156, 9s. Balance distributed to the widow Bunker, to Elizabeth, twelve years old, Will : ten years old, Mary, six years old, An, four years old, and Martha, one year and a half old,—to be paid at the age of twenty-one or at marriage, with the mother's consent ; she to bring up the children and have income of their parts until they are of age, etc.

Fines for last nine months : Jonathan Hart and wife, for uncleanness ; John Suthwick's son and daughter, for uncleanness ; Wm. Smith, for pushing his wife ; Jo. floyd, for stealing ; Nath : Hun, for abusing ye constable ; Nich : Cromwell's man for excessive drinking ; Tho : Lyon for stealing (second time) ; and Tho : Pigden, for drunkenness. By Wm. Hathorne.

Bill of Mathew Nixon's charges.

19 : 9 : 1658. John Deverix, constable of Marblehead, brought Owen Williams and George Dimon before Wm. Hathorne

for drunkenness. Confessed ; fined. Mr. Huson, magistrate.

Petition of Andover men for confirmation by court of appointment of John Os-good as sergeant and chief commander, in room of Sergeant Stevens who is willing and desirous of being dismissed, signed by Francis Dane,\* John Steevens,\* Henry Ingalls,\* Thomas Johnson,\* Robert Russel,\* Richard Barker,\* Thomas Farnum,\* George Abbot, jr.,\* William Chandler,\* George Abbutt,\* Thomas Chandler,\* John Lovejoy,\* Marke Graues,\* Daniel Poore,\* William Ballard,\* Edmond faulkner\* and Robert Barnerd.\*

The names of Thomas Bishop and Thomas Hobbs is all that remains of a bill of presentments.

William Vinson chosen constable of Glossester for year ensuing, by me Robert Elwell.

Robert Gowing of Wanham deposed that upon the place where sometimes the mill was, I apprehended that the foot way was inconvenient and unsafe for travelers on foot ; last of eighth month.

John Webster, aged thirty-five, deposed that Mr. Gerrish came to my — with a warrant from Mr. Simons, Mr. Thomas being there also ; and Mr. Gerrish said to Thomas, "I desire you to go over to Mr. Parkers with me." Mr. Thomas said, "I cannot go now ; I must attend to my work." Gerish said he would make him go, and thrust him along before him, almost upon his nose.

Frances Quilter, wife of Mark, testified that Goodman Tothacre came to Goodman Sechwell's house, and my husband went out to him and desired him to give him some " phiseck to purdng my body & turne the heumer out of my hand." He asked what he should do, and both Tothacre and Setchwell wanted to undertake the cure. Quilter agreed that if Sechwell cured him he would satisfy him. Goodman Setchwell said he had some phiseck in the house which was his mother's, but my husband said it was too old and had

\*Autograph.

lost its strength. My husband gave Goodman Tothacre two shillings. His hand was most well before Setchwell meddled with it, but through my persuasion my husband let him dose his hand and that plaister lay on some considerable time but his hand grew worse.

Commissioners of the United Colonies shall provide themselves with horse furniture, attendants, etc., and to be allowed annually by the country £20 to each commissioner, and £40 a year for all their expenses. Copy of record of first session of the court of election. Edward Rawson, secretary.

—*Files.*]

Court, March 29, 1659.

Judges: Mr. Symon Broadstreet, Mr. Samuell Symonds, Major-general Denison, Mr. William Hubbard and Maj. Will<sup>m</sup> Hathorne.

Jury for trials: Mr. John Appleton, Serg. Tho: French, Edward Chapman, John Ayres, Thomas Burnam, John Taylor, John Emery, John Bayley, Ed: Moores, James Barker, Ezek: Northend and Tho: Dorman.

Andrew Hodges of Ipswich sworn constable.

Anthony Morse of Newbury sworn constable.

John Allen and Solomon Keyes of Newbury, James Stephens of Gloster and John Broklebank of Rowley made free.

John Baker v. Corp. John Andrews. Appeal. To make good the former judgment for the heifer.

Richard Kimball, aged fifteen, deposed that Corporal Andrews came to inquire for a heifer, and said that if it was his it was marked on the left ear. Sworn Dec. 27, 1658, before Daniel Denison.

Samuel Moulton testified that Corporal Andrews sent his man to look for a heifer, and he said that his master's heifer had curled hair about the head, short legs, long hair and broad horns. Sworn Dec. 18, 1658, before Daniel Denison.

John Knolton testified that Richard Walker spoke about marks, and when the

heifer was brought up to ye farme it was left at the brook to go as it would. Sworn Dec. 27, 1658, before Daniel Denison.

Thomas Day saw the calf near his house, and kept it some time, then Francis Leach challenged it to be his and took it away. Sworn as above.

Joseph Browne and John Edwards deposed about marks. Sworn Dec. 23, 1658, before Daniel Denison.

Thomas Averill deposed that at last lecture day at Ipswich Corporal Andrews desired him to see the heifer at Mr. Baker's house, etc. Sworn Dec. 27, 1658, before Daniel Denison.

William Norton, aged about fifty, Wm. Buckley, John Gaynes and Samuel Taylor testified that the heifer is not Andrews nor his man Francis'. Sworn 10: 18: 1658, before Daniel Denison. Copies.

John Appleton, aged about twenty-five, deposed that, being at Goodman Griffin's, he saw one of Mr. Baker's daughters drive home the heifer, etc. Sworn as above.

John Choate deposed that he, living at Corporal Andrews his farm, Francis Leach desired him to look at the calf, etc. She would have gone into the house where she was bred, so I concluded that it was ye heifer that was Francis Leach's. Sworn 20: 8: 1658, before Daniel Denison.

Humphrey Griffin, aged fifty-three, deposed that he saw the heifer "in my brother's pasture" last spring. Sworn 10: 30: 1658, before Daniel Denison.

John Griffin deposed that it looked like Frances Leach's heifer. Sworn 10: 18: 1658, before Daniel Denison.

Thomas Parsons, aged about twenty-three, deposed that he lived last winter at my master Andrews, etc., and I heard Duncan Stuart say when Mr. Baker and Samuell Taylor were together that it was Baker's heifer, etc. Sworn Dec. 23, 1658, before Daniel Denison.

Mordecai Larkham testified that he saw the heifer at John Andrews' last winter, etc., and Thomas Parsons could hardly keep her out of the yard, etc. Sworn Dec. 28, 1658, before Daniel Denison.



Richard Wattles and Thomas Hoyte testified as to marks. Sworn Dec. 18, 1658, before Daniel Denison.

Thomas Hoyte also deposed that he heard Good: Stuart say that he would give more for Mr. Baker's heifer, etc. Sworn Dec. 23, 1658, before Daniel Denison.

Jeremyah Belcher testified that cattle went generally at John Appleton's end of this towne. Sworn Dec. 15, 1658, before Daniel Denison.

Samuel Robins and Daniel Merrill deposed as above. Sworn 10: 18: 1658, before Daniel Denison.

Ephraim French, aged about fifteen, deposed. Sworn 10: 30: 1658, before Daniel Denison.

John Wiggins, aged seventeen, and William Goodhue, aged about fifteen, deposed that the heifer lay at Mr. Rogers till the time I heard Mr. Rogers man say that it was fetched away by Mr. Baker. Sworn as above.

Abel Merrill, aged about fourteen, deposed. Sworn Dec. 23, 1658, before Daniel Denison.

Thomas Clarke, jr., deposed that, being at Mr. Baker's, John Baker and Thomas asked me what manner of heifer Goodman Roberts' heifer was, etc.; I heard Robert Smith and Jeremiah Belcher challenge this heifer to be Mr. Baker's which is Goodman Roberts, etc. Sworn 10: 28: 1658, before Daniel Denison.

Samuel Taylor, aged forty, deposed that Mrs. Baker said she heard there was a heifer killed at Lampson's hill about Indian harvest. Acknowledged in court.

Thomas French, aged twenty-two, and Edmond Bridges, jr., deposed 10: 23: 1658, before Daniel Denison.

John Baker, jr., deposed that he saw the heifer about Goodman Farrowes, etc. Sworn Dec. 27, 1658, before Daniel Denison.

Sarah Baker deposed that living at the farm last summer she saw the calf of a cow called Tib, etc. Sworn as above.

Evan Morice deposed that he had Richard Walker's word for it, etc.

Jeremiah Belcher, jr., deposed Dec. 23, 1658. Sworn before Daniel Denison.

Samuel Moulton deposed that Corporal Andrews came to my father's house to inquire for a heifer, etc. Sworn as above.

Henry Kemball deposed. Sworn as above.

Richard Walker deposed that servant to Mr. Baker and Goodman Knolton brought heifer to his master's house. Sworn 10: 27: 1658, before Daniel Denison.

Francis Bates deposed. Sworn as above.

Evidence summed up.

Grounds of John Baker's appeal.

—Files.]

Walter Roper, in behalf of the town of Ipswich v. Frances Pabody and Richard Walker. For felling several white oak trees upon Ipswich town commons. Verdict for plaintiff.

[3: 10 mo: 1642, Samuel Symonds grant of five hundred acres toward west end of the town commonly called Olivers, he to be constantly supplied with timber and firewood off the commons. Extract from town book; Robert Lord, clerk, March 24, 1658.

John Perley deposed that he asked Richard Walker who felled the white oaks that lay against his master Pabody's meadow, and he replied that he did, six of them, in Ipswich commons, according to the bounds of said Francis Pabody's farm shown him by the lot layer, Corporal Gage. Sworn in court at Ipswich March 29, 1659.

Samuell Perley deposed that he went with his brother John. Sworn as above.

John Baker, jr., deposed. Sworn as above.

Copy of town orders regarding felling of trees, dated Aug. 31, 1649 and Jan. 11, 1649.

Copy of town order that Walter Roper and Richard Shatswell be chosen to prevent persons from cutting trees on the north side of the river, and William Story and Thomas Bishop on the south side, Jan. 17, 1656.

Nathaniell Perlye deposed that coming from Topsfield he saw Richard Walker and Joseph Pebodye felling trees; "For rails", Walker said. I said, "I scarselie fe any whit okes felled for railles." This was on the bottom of the hill called Mr. Wintrop's hill next to Goodman Pebody's cove of meadow. Sworn in court at Ipswich March 29, 1659.

Writ: Walter Roper, in behalf of the town of Ipswich v. ffrancis Pabody and Richard Walker; for felling white oak trees; dated March 18, 1658; served by Edward Browne, marshall.

Walter Roper's bill of costs.

—Files.]

William Buckley v. Corp. John Andrews. Debt. Verdict for plaintiff.

[Writ: William Buckley v. Corp. John Andrews; dated Feb. 7, 1658; by the court, Robert Lord; served by Edward Browne, marshall.

William Buckley's bill of charges.

John Andrews' bond. Witnesses: Robert Lord and Jonathan Wade.

—Files.]

Joseph Jewett, attorney to John Hasletine v. Symon Tuttle. Trespass, for taking and riding away his mare without his knowledge or consent. Verdict for plaintiff.

[Writ: Joseph Jewett, attorney to John Hasseltine v. Symon Tuttle; dated March 3, 1658; by the court, Robert Lord; served by Edward Browne, marshall.

Robert Smith, aged thirty-three or thereabout, deposed that I living with Simon Tuttle's mother, Mrs. Tuttle, about eight or nine years ago, I heard her say that the young mare colt then in her keeping, which I was informed came of that stray mare that was challenged and had away by Lieutenant Low-troope, and which she said was her son Simon's. This was when her husband, Mr. Tuttle, was in England. It was branded with the letter E. Sworn in court at Ipswich March 29, 1659.

Edward Hecock, aged twenty, testified that about four or five years ago, I heard Mrs. Tuttle say that the gray mare and

foal that was in my master John Tuttell's keeping at Romlie marsh was her son Symon's, and that Tho Bornom, etc. I heard his brother John Tuttell say, etc. Sworn 21: 1: 1658-9, before Thomas Marshall.

George Gidding, aged about forty, and Thomas Burnam, aged about forty, testified that we being with our brother Simon Tuttell, etc. Sworn in court at Ipswich March 29, 1659.

Humpey Grifing, aged fifty-three, testified that before Mrs. Tuttell went to Ireland I heard her say that it was her son Symon's mare in Tho Bornom's keeping. Sworn as above.

Thomas Gidings, aged twenty-five, testified that when my grandmother Tuttell dwelt at Ipswige I heard her say, etc. The mare had been called Symon's by my uncle John Tuttle and my aunt Hanah Tuttell. Sworn as above.

Carrickfargus 20 March 57

Sonn Giding I Receaued 2 letters from you and am glad to heare of your welfear with yours I wonder I heare nothing from M<sup>r</sup> Juete I heare he improues my estaet to his one aduantag I praid hm to pay my son martain 12<sup>lb</sup> in good goods and he lett him nothing butt beefe that none ellfe would take I pray you to take care of my estat att Ipf and lett nott him do what he list butt take a count of what he doth ther is 4 yeres Rent this march which come to aboue a hundred pound and in depts ninty seauen pound and I heare my coffen John Tuttell would by the houfe he will nott lett him without he pay him English goods I sent to deliuer goods to my fonn John lawrence to fend me 50<sup>lb</sup> worth of beuar I have depts to pay in london and want it much Thomas burnum wold know what to do with the mares if he can not keep them all lett John Tuttell ore you take to of them and for the Rest of the Cattell if they be chargabell fell them ore lett them to some that will haue care of them I am to remoue againe 16 mills nerer my fonn that married my daueter hannah hath the imployment that my huiband was in the

trefury is Remoued to another towne & we muft goe with it the prefence of the lord goe with us thay are very louing to me and my life ther by Is very comfortable If I fould com to new Ingland I fare I fould goe a beging if Reportes be true my eftate . . . for want of lookeing to I heare the houle gos to Ruine the land fpende it felfe the cattell dye the horfes eate them felues outt in keeping fo I am licke to haue a fmall a count butt I hop it will nott proue as I heare if it fould he that knows all things will a veneg the widows caufe I pray Rem me to your wife my Dear Child hannah Rem her loue to you all fo doth M<sup>rs</sup> haries the potecaris wife that liued in faint Albanes fhe dwellfe next houle to me I haue nott ellfe att prefent butt the blefing of the lord be with you & yours

I pray fend no goods to fimon I heare that of him which will bring my gray head with forow to the graue with tears I conclued and Remaine

Your poore mother

Joanna Tuttell

John Tuttle, aged about thirty-three, deposed. Sworn 21:1: 1658-9, before Thomas Marshall, commissioner.

—Files.]

### QUERIES.

Queries are inserted for one cent a word.  
Answers are solicited.

516. Who was the wife of Henry Wise, son of the Rev. John Wise of Chabacco parish? Who were her parents and ancestors?

Who were the parents and ancestors of Major Joseph Swasey of Ipswich, who died April 1, 1816?

Who were the parents and ancestors of Martha Needham who married George Archer of Salem Dec. 16, 1764? She married, second, Nathaniel Coyet Webb July 1, 1773?

H. F. WARDWELL.

277 Dearborn street, Chicago, Ill.

517. Jonathan, son of Samuel and Mary (Ayer) Colcord, was born at

Hampton, N. H., March 4, 1683-4  
Whom did he marry, and what is the date of his death?

C. HOWARD COLKET.

2008 DeLancy street, Philadelphia, Pa.

### ANSWERS.

513. John Wardwell,<sup>4</sup> born in 1719, died in 1799. He married Jane Campbell of Haverhill for his first wife; and second, Lydia Hardy of Bradford. The latter died in November, 1774, having come from the Second church in Bradford to the church in Andover in 1760. John was a tanner, and lived, first, on the estate in the rear of Draper building, now called Newman estate, and later in Frye village, near Donald's ink mill. His children were apparently all by his first wife Lydia and three of their names were Lydia, Dorothy and John. It would seem that the desired line was through Jacob Hardy<sup>2</sup> and his wife Lydia Eaton. She was born in 1662, and she died in 1737. Jacob died in 1713. He had a son Joseph Hardy,<sup>3</sup> born Oct. 20, 1692, who had, first, a wife Sarah, whom he lost in April, 1730. Oct. 2, 1730, he took a second wife, Ruth Kimball; and among his children was a Lydia born in 1696, Ruth, born in 1699, and Eunice, born in 1701, who became the wife of John Foster of Hardwick, Mass., head of the Weare line. This family lacks records, and it is very difficult to get information. In the division of the estate of Jacob Hardy, an uncle Joseph<sup>2</sup> is mentioned. The latter died, unmarried, leaving an estate which was undivided in 1737. Moreover, this family used the name of Lydia extensively, and a grandson of Lydia was named Asa Kimball Wardwell, and his mother, Sarah Trussell, on her side had no reason for giving him that name.—*Charlotte H. Abbott, Andover.*

515. A chain in land measurements is four rods, equal to sixty-six feet in length, and is made up of one hundred links. Thus three chains and sixty-seven links is equivalent to three and sixty-three hundredths chains, or two hundred



and forty-two and twenty-two hundredths feet.—*T. H. Loomis, Steubenville, O.*

### NEW PUBLICATIONS.

JOHN HOOD OF LYNN, MASSACHUSETTS, AND SOME OF HIS DESCENDANTS. *By Mrs. Jennie (Hood) Bosson.* Salem, Mass., 1909. This is a reprint from the Historical Collections of the Essex Institute. It contains forty-four octavo pages, and gives the early generations completely. Price, in paper, fifty cents; in boards, seventy-five cents. Address the Essex Institute, Salem, Mass.

NEW ENGLANDS PLANTATION. *By Rev. Francis Higginson.* London, 1630. The Essex Book and Print Club has reprinted this valuable and interesting ancient book in fac-simile. With it is included the author's General Considerations for the planting of New England; his agreement with the New England Company; his True Relation of the voyage to New England in 1629; and the letter that he sent to his friends at Leicester. An index adds value to the edition.

### NOTICE OF DISCONTINUANCE.

The termination of the publication of THE ESSEX ANTIQUARIAN has been in contemplation for two or three years. It has been continued, however, in spite of physical difficulties and lack of time. Ninety-five per cent. of its contents has been the product of the labor of the editor, principally from research in original records. The constant demand upon his time and strength in this labor of love ought not to be indulged further.

The publishers thank the public for its oft-repeated words of commendation and generous support, there having been no period when funds were lacking. This is extraordinary, as magazines of this class usually live from three to five years, and are discontinued because of non-support.

The interest of the publishers is unabated after the lapse of thirteen years, during which period the issues of the

work have appeared on time; and the discontinuance is regretted exceedingly.

*The Essex Antiquarian* was purposed to fill a want. It was designed to be a leader in scientific historical research; and to present copies or abstracts of records and compilations in an exhaustive and systematic manner, so that as far as the publication extended further investigation along those lines would be needless. Repeated examinations of records tend to their destruction, and thousands of dollars have been spent locally upon the same records for the same purpose by various persons who were ignorant of costly examinations made by others. This purpose, if prosecuted, would preserve the records and make further expenditure of money and labor unnecessary. This has been the particular reason of the appearance of the genealogies in alphabetical order, the gravestone inscriptions, abstracts of the Salem and Ipswich quarterly court records and files, old Norfolk county records, all wills in the order of their probate, *Essex Gazette* notes, abstracts of titles to land, etc., as shown in Salem, Haverhill, Ipswich and Marblehead in 1700, and in Georgetown and Topsfield in 1800.

During the thirteen years of its existence there have been published in *The Essex Antiquarian* genealogies of all families from Abbe to Brown; all gravestone inscriptions dated prior to the year 1800 in Amesbury, Andover, Beverly, Boxford, Bradford, Danvers, Essex, Georgetown, Gloucester, Groveland, Hamilton, Haverhill and Ipswich; all wills proved in the county prior to June, 1666; the record of the Essex county Revolutionary soldiers and sailors alphabetically to Brown; abstracts of the old Norfolk records to 1675; Salem and Ipswich quarterly court records and files to 1659; and abstracts of all records in the first ten volumes of the Suffolk county registry of deeds relating to Essex county persons and property, where parties resided or property was located in Essex county, covering the period prior to 1678.

## INDEX TO SURNAMES.

- Abbe**, 1, 2, 194.  
**Abbet**, 188.  
**Abbey**, 2.  
**Abbot**, 189.  
**Abbott**, 46, 144, 193.  
**Abbutt**, 189.  
**Acie**, 26.  
**Adams**, 2, 35-37, 48, 96, 130.  
**Addams**, 2, 163.  
**Addington**, 83, 162, 163.  
**Adkinson**, 84.  
**Ager**, 134.  
*Alexander*, 41.  
**Allen**, 84, 90, 96, 113, 140, 173, 187, 188, 190.  
**Allin**, 85, 105-107.  
**Alline**, 42.  
**Ambross**, 106.  
**Amory**, 84.  
**Andrew**, 152.  
**Andrews**, 2, 119, 125, 141, 186, 188, 190-192.  
**Andros**, 159.  
**Antrum**, 33, 90.  
**Apleton**, 3.  
**Appleton**, 3, 4, 76, 84, 113, 117, 156, 190, 191.  
**Archard**, 28-31, 136, 186, 187.  
**Archer**, 29, 30, 34, 36, 37, 81, 82, 90, 134, 150, 193.  
**Archerd**, 29.  
**Archere**, 90.  
**Armand**, 181.  
**Armitage**, 31, 92, 109, 186.  
**Armytage**, 91.  
**Arnold**, 96, 98.  
**Arye**, 33.  
**Ashton**, 104, 143.  
**Aslet**, 187, 188.  
**Aslett**, 187.  
**Atkinson**, 84, 85, 112.  
**Atwell**, 103.  
**Austin**, 149, 151.  
**Averell**, 29.  
**Averill**, 186, 190.  
**Avery**, 96.  
**Ayer**, 193.  
**Ayers**, 118.  
**Ayre**, 168.  
**Ayres**, 88, 190.  
**Bachelor**, 28.  
**Backer**, 5.  
**Badger**, 120, 168.  
**Bagley**, 48, 176.  
**Bailey**, 120, 124, 180.  
**Baily**, 187.  
**Baker**, 4, 5, 41, 91, 112, 126-128, 130, 149, 156, 157, 178, 190, 191.  
**Balch**, 39, 113.  
**Baldwin**, 130, 131.  
**Ballard**, 128, 188, 189.  
**Balley**, 189.  
**Balston**, 162.  
**Bancroft**, 129, 140.  
**Banister**, 164.  
**Bankes**, 133.  
**Banks**, 131.  
**Bannister**, 125.  
**Barker**, 27, 175, 189, 190.  
**Barnard**, 184.  
**Barnerd**, 188, 189.  
**Barnes**, 106.  
**Barre**, 86.  
**Barrett**, 103, 169.  
**Barsham**, 107.  
**Bartholmew**, 35, 87, 88, 147.  
**Bartholomew**, 31-33, 91.  
**Bartlet**, 121, 187.  
**Bartlett**, 135, 137, 169, 173.  
**Bartoll**, 137, 138.  
**Batchelder**, 149.  
**Batcheller**, 110.  
**Bates**, 191.  
**Batter**, 28, 29, 31-34, 88, 91, 92, 132, 186.  
**Baxter**, 80.  
**Bayle**, 186.  
**Bayley**, 159, 176, 190.  
**Beal**, 178.  
**Beazely**, 164.  
**Becket**, 150, 184.  
**Becks**, 29.  
**Beecham**, 91.  
**Belcher**, 5, 112, 191.  
**Bellingham**, 41, 163.  
*Bemento*, 172.  
**Bendall**, 112, 113.  
**Benet**, 29, 30.  
**Benit**, 30.  
**Bennet**, 29, 30, 90, 186.  
**Bennett**, 29, 90.  
**Bennit**, 101.  
**Berdly**, 101, 102.  
**Bergen**, 45.  
**Berry**, 5, 22, 103, 173.  
**Besom**, 143.  
**Bety**, 92.  
**Bex**, 31.  
**Bill**, 112.  
**Bishop**, 84, 92, 113, 132, 187, 189, 191.  
**Blackler**, 127.  
**Blacklitch**, 112.  
*Black Will*, 100.  
**Blaney**, 132, 133, 135.  
**Blasdal**, 89.  
**Blasdel**, 128, 130.  
**Bley**, 85.  
**Bligh**, 29, 30.  
**Blood**, 30.  
**Boardman**, 6, 104.  
**Boazeley**, 164.  
**Boden**, 131, 155.  
**Bodwell**, 168.  
**Boice**, 155.  
**Bolles**, 6.  
**Bond**, 107, 129, 187.  
**Bonfeld**, 117.  
**Bordman**, 5, 6.  
**Bornom**, 192.  
**Borwood**, 34.  
**Bosson**, 194.  
**Boulton**, 107.  
**Bourne**, 166.  
**Bowden**, 131.  
**Bowder**, 152.  
**Bowds**, 137.  
**Bowen**, 95, 167.  
**Boynton**, 118, 123, 164, 188.  
**Brabrooke**, 29.  
**Brackenbury**, 6.  
**Bracket**, 6.  
**Brackitt**, 33.  
**Bradberry**, 83.  
**Bradbury**, 105-110, 125, 164.  
**Bradley**, 110, 125.  
**Bradstreet**, 28, 34, 88, 108, 109, 112, 113, 116, 117, 162-164, 188.  
**Bradstreete**, 34.  
**Bragg**, 182.  
**Brattle**, 102, 162, 170.  
**Bray**, 148.  
**Bread**, 92.  
**Breed**, 104.  
**Brenton**, 159.  
**Bridges**, 191.  
**Bridgham**, 6.  
**Broadstreet**, 34, 84, 164, 190.  
**Brockbank**, 188.  
**Brodstreet**, 28.  
**Brodstret**, 116.  
**Broklebank**, 190.  
**Bronsdon**, 113.  
**Brookings**, 94.  
**Brooks**, 56, 95.  
**Broughton**, 28, 84, 113, 126.  
**Brow**, 126.  
**Brown**, 7, 24-27, 36-40, 43-47, 55-58, 81, 87-89, 93, 94, 102-112, 117-132, 138, 139, 141-143, 147-153, 155, 162, 164-173, 175-186, 194.

- Browne, 7, 26, 28-30, 36, 37, 39-41, 44, 46, 47, 82, 84, 85, 88, 90, 92, 93, 111, 117-120, 131, 132, 134, 141, 142, 146, 159-163, 167, 172, 177, 179-183, 185-187, 189, 190, 192.  
 Browning, 82.  
 Bryant, 104.  
 Bucklands, 33.  
 Buckley, 192.  
 Buckly, 190.  
 Buckman, 104.  
 Buckminster, 37.  
 Budd, 48.  
 Buffinton, 129.  
 Buffum, 34, 94, 145.  
 Bullis, 162, 163.  
 Bullock, 152.  
 Bunker, 188, 189.  
 Burdley, 7.  
 Burgoyne, 96, 127, 128.  
 Burill, 28.  
 Burkbee, 188, 189.  
 Burke, 96.  
 Burley, 7.  
 Burn, 182.  
 Burnam, 7, 8, 190, 192.  
 Burnap, 28, 29.  
 Burham, 8, 9, 72, 117, 130, 157.  
 Burnum, 7, 8, 192.  
 Burrall, 88, 92, 147.  
 Burrill, 104, 139.  
 Burrows, 96.  
 Burrye, 34.  
 Burton, 91.  
 Burt, 28.  
 Butler, 94, 106, 179.  
 Button, 106, 107.  
 Butts, 28.  
 Buxton, 90, 151, 183.  
 Byrne, 182.  
 Cabot, 98, 99.  
 Cagswell, 10.  
 Caldwell, 9, 157, 182.  
 Calef, 9.  
 Calley, 143.  
 Cammock, 131.  
 Campbell, 48, 193.  
 Candish, 167.  
 Cantlebury, 34.  
 Capen, 9.  
 Carington, 85.  
 Carlton, 108, 152.  
 Carr, 107, 108, 124, 165, 176.  
 Carroll, 144.  
 Carter, 107, 111.  
 Cartier, 99.  
 Cartwright, 151.  
 Chace, 106, 110.  
 Chacksfeild, 31.  
 Chadwell, 9, 92.  
 Challis, 166.  
 Chamberlain, 111.  
 Chamberlaine, 84.  
 Champlain, 99.  
 Champney, 39.  
 Chandler, 109, 179, 188, 189.  
 Chapman, 9, 114, 143, 190.  
 Charles, 28, 88, 91-93, 133, 137.  
*Charlotte, Queen*, 96.  
 Chas, 9.  
 Chase, 9, 94, 106, 124, 176, 187.  
 Chater, 177.  
 Checkley, 164.  
 Cheever, 43, 181, 182.  
 Cheney, 10, 86, 121.  
 Chever, 139.  
 Cheyny, 108.  
 Chichester, 33.  
 Chickering, 84, 113.  
 Child, 129.  
 Chinn, 55.  
 Chipman, 38.  
 Choate, 10, 94, 157, 184, 190.  
 Cilly, 177.  
 Clark, 10, 31, 118, 170, 178, 180, 186, 188.  
 Clarke, 28-31, 84, 85, 88, 110-112, 186, 188, 191.  
 Cleaveland, 96, 113.  
 Cleavland, 129.  
 Cleford, 106.  
 Clement, 107, 108, 123.  
 Clements, 108.  
 Clerk, 22.  
 Clerke, 110, 111.  
 Clevers, 142.  
 Clifford, 105.  
 Clough, 181, 185.  
 Cobb, 38.  
 Cobbet, 117.  
 Cobbett, 112.  
 Cobbit, 101.  
 Cobby, 89.  
 Cocke, 138.  
 Codner, 92, 93, 135, 137.  
 Coffin, 144, 176, 177, 187.  
 Coffyn, 105.  
 Cogswell, 184.  
 Colby, 106, 128.  
 Colcord, 193.  
 Cole, 28, 88, 93, 186.  
 Coleburn, 163.  
 Colket, 193.  
 Collacot, 163.  
 Collens, 88, 91.  
 Collins, 28, 31, 93, 102, 122, 145, 148, 149, 152, 176, 181.  
 Colly, 167.  
 Colman, 121, 131.  
 Colson, 140.  
 Columbus, 98.  
 Combs, 183.  
 Comings, 171.  
 Comyns, 182.  
 Conant, 114, 132.  
 Connant, 92.  
 Connaway, 181.  
 Connunght, 132.  
 Cook, 30, 31, 45, 90, 183, 184.  
 Cooke, 30, 31, 35, 84.  
 Corill, 29.  
 Corlis, 25.  
 Cortereal, 99.  
 Cortes, 28, 31, 33.  
 Corwin, 29, 92, 159.  
 Corwithen, 133.  
 Corwithy, 33.  
 Cotton, 46, 163.  
 Cowdree, 30.  
 Cox, 35, 110, 119, 150.  
 Craddock, 49.  
 Craft, 88, 92, 140.  
 Craig, 94.  
 Cram, 109.  
 Cranch, 148.  
 Creasy, 177.  
 Crecy, 181.  
 Creese, 179.  
 Creesy, 180.  
 Crispe, 163.  
 Croade, 88.  
 Crocker, 10.  
 Crompton, 11.  
 Cromwell, 189.  
 Crosby, 45, 152.  
 Cross, 10, 11, 56, 106, 167.  
 Cruff, 55.  
 Crumpton, 11.  
 Cue, 94.  
*Cuffee*, 172.  
 Cummings, 27.  
 Currier, 105, 106, 169, 176, 179.  
 Curtis, 28, 32.  
 Curtis, 32, 33, 36, 91, 96.  
 Curwin, 41, 85, 162.  
 Cushing, 96, 127.  
 Cutler, 44, 46.  
 Cutting, 164, 187.  
 Daggers, 142.  
 Dallover, 91.  
 Dalton, 105-110.  
 Damreal, 67.  
 Dana, 11.  
 Dane, 11, 47, 117, 138, 187-189.  
 Danforth, 122.  
 Dare, 99.  
 Darlin, 133.  
 Darling, 132-135.  
 Dart, 180.  
*Dartmouth, Earl of*, 96.  
 Davenport, 113.  
 Davidson, 180.  
 Davis, 11, 44, 84, 85, 88, 90, 92, 112, 119, 139, 163, 172, 173, 181.  
 Davison, 113, 180.  
 Davys, 84.  
 Dowes, 85.  
 Day, 1, 11, 190.  
 Dean, 159, 176.  
 Deane, 12, 84, 163.  
 Dell, 164.  
 Denison, 12, 29, 32, 33, 65, 84, 106, 112, 154, 164, 190, 191.  
 Dennes, 12.  
 Dennis, 12, 13, 95, 135-137, 142.  
 Dennison, 45, 113.  
 Denyson, 28, 88.  
 Derby, 166.  
 Devenish, 91.  
 Devereaux, 135, 174, 175.  
 Devereux, 175.  
 Deverix, 189.  
 Dickey, 25.  
 Dickinson, 96.  
 Dickse, 25.  
 Dimon, 34, 173, 189.  
 Dixey, 56.  
 Dixie, 92.  
 Dickison, 107.  
 Dod, 136.  
 Dodd, 142.  
 Dodde, 142.  
 Dodg, 90.  
 Dodge, 8, 13, 14, 28, 72, 74, 88, 93, 117, 127, 130, 131, 138, 152, 186.  
 Doggett, 120.  
 Dogworthy, 142.  
 Dole, 86, 94, 112, 121, 187.  
 Doliber, 135, 136, 143.  
 Donald, 193.  
 Donnehew, 45.  
 Dorman, 190.  
 Doue, 105.  
 Dow, 14, 108, 110, 185.  
 Dowe, 106, 107.



- Downe, 113.  
 Downer, 106, 107.  
 Downing, 83, 103, 132, 133, 136, 181.  
 Drake, 105.  
 Dresser, 44.  
 Dudley, 42, 107, 162-164.  
 Dumeyurum, 45.  
 Duncan, 28, 30.  
*Dunmore, Lord* 96.  
 Dunster, 28.  
 Duston, 106.  
 Dutch, 14, 94, 156.  
 Dutton, 24.  
 Dyman, 181.
- E**  
 Easman, 108, 110, 185.  
 Easty, 90.  
 Eaton, 31, 139, 140, 193.  
 Eayer, 168.  
 Eden, 180, 182.  
 Edmunds, 41.  
 Edwards, 14, 31, 140, 165, 182, 190.  
 Ela, 107, 108.  
 Elbridg, 187.  
 Eldredg, 164.  
 Elkins, 150.  
 Ellet, 92.  
 Ellingwood, 186.  
 Elliott, 123.  
 Elliott, 120.  
 Ellis, 92, 112.  
 Ellsworth, 46, 179.  
 Elwell, 40, 44, 90, 118, 189.  
 Emerson, 15, 90, 153-155, 176, 189.  
 Emerton, 146.  
 Emery, 120, 121, 187, 190.  
 Endecot, 92.  
 Endecott, 30, 41, 132.  
 Endicott, 84, 113, 132, 163.  
 England, 176.  
 English, 148.  
 Engolls, 187.  
 Epes, 15.  
 Eppes, 15.  
 Epps, 29, 31.  
*Eric*, 98.  
 Estey, 179, 188.  
 Estye, 43.  
 Eustis, 181.  
 Evans, 127.  
 Eveleigh, 111.  
 Eveleth, 15, 17.  
 Everell, 84.  
 Eyer, 108, 168.
- F**  
 Faneuil, 96.  
*Fann*, 172.  
 Farley, 15, 16, 27, 126.  
 Farnum, 189.  
 Farow, 167.  
 Farrowes, 191.  
 Farwell, 27.  
 Faulkner, 188.  
 Favour, 179.  
 Fellows, 93, 157.  
 Felton, 126.  
 Ferguson, 137.  
 Feringe, 42.  
 ffaireweather, 164.  
 ffane, 108.  
 ffarnam, 188.  
 ffarnum, 188.  
 ffarrer, 28, 92.  
 ffarrington, 88.  
 ffaulkner, 189.  
 ffawcett, 105.  
 felton, 84, 88, 90.  
 ffield, 112.  
 ffileild, 110.  
 fiske, 28, 88.  
 flint, 90.  
 ffoard, 106.  
 ffogg, 106.  
 fford, 107.  
 ffoyd, 189.  
 ffrench, 190.  
 ffrithy, 91.  
 ffullar, 154.  
 fuller, 29, 105, 154.  
 Field, 37.  
 Fiske, 98, 160.  
 Fitch, 32, 162, 163.  
 Fitts, 16.  
 Fitts, 47.  
 Flagg, 143.  
 Flint, 35-37, 80-82, 90, 130, 136.  
 Flowers, 140.  
 Fogg, 105, 187.  
 Fogge, 186.  
 Follansbee, 48.  
 Fort, 187.  
 Fortune, 136.  
 Fosdick, 121.  
 Foster, 16, 24, 84, 113, 145, 151, 193.  
 Fow, 48.  
 Fowl, 131.  
 Fowler, 16, 114, 146, 186.  
 Fox, 170.  
 Francis, 93, 126, 128, 130.  
 Franklin, 96.  
 Frazier, 57.  
 Freethe, 94.  
 French, 95, 171, 191.  
 Frisbie, 16, 17.  
 Frost, 141, 150, 167, 182.
- Frye, 127.  
 Fullar, 29.  
 Fuller, 29, 44, 124, 180.
- G**  
 Gage, 46, 191.  
 Gale, 132, 133, 135-137.  
 Ganson, 152.  
 Gardener, 28.  
 Gardner, 34, 35, 44, 46, 80-82, 87, 91, 92, 113, 129, 132, 147, 148, 182.  
 Garrat, 28.  
 Garvins, 45.  
 Garcoyne, 145.  
 Gaskin, 34, 145.  
 Gaskoyne, 34.  
 Gatchell, 151.  
 Gates, 127.  
 Gaynes, 190.  
 Gedney, 17, 33, 92.  
 Gedny, 34.  
 Gee, 45.  
 Geffard, 30.  
 Gefford, 112, 113.  
 Gendall, 131.  
 Georg, 106, 108.  
 George, 108.  
*George*, 100.  
*George III*, 96.  
 Gerald, 17.  
 Gerish, 112, 189.  
 Gerrish, 127, 131, 149, 170, 176, 179, 187, 189.  
 Gidding, 192.  
 Giddinge, 17, 155, 158.  
 Giding, 192.  
 Gidings, 192.  
 Gifford, 145, 148.  
 Gilbert, 46, 99.  
 Gild, 107.  
 Gill, 109.  
 Gillman, 105, 109.  
 Gilman, 105.  
 Girdler, 119.  
 Glasiar, 17.  
 Glene, 27.  
 Glover, 126, 127, 167.  
 Godfery, 88, 90, 92.  
 Godfree, 89.  
 Godfrey, 110.  
 Godfry, 88, 89, 120.  
 Godfrye, 89.  
 Godree, 90.  
 Gold, 89.  
 Goldsmith, 104.  
 Goldwyer, 106.  
 Goodale, 43.  
 Goodell, 43.  
 Goodhue, 17.  
 Goodhue, 11, 17, 18, 91, 93, 112, 147, 183, 191.
- Goodridge, 46, 94, 165, 176.  
 Goodwin, 57.  
 Gookin, 112.  
 Goold, 28.  
 Goss, 18.  
 Gott, 83, 93, 175.  
 Goue, 106, 109.  
 Gould, 18, 28, 29, 31, 32, 88, 89, 91, 126, 176, 181, 186.  
 Goulding, 84.  
 Gowing, 151.  
 Grafton, 87, 147.  
 Grag, 94, 95.  
 Gragg, 94.  
 Grant, 119, 189.  
 Graves, 56, 119, 189.  
 Gray, 92, 93, 181.  
 Greackson, 178.  
 Greeley, 103, 185.  
 Greely, 144.  
 Green, 155.  
 Greene, 180.  
 Greenfield, 109.  
 Greenleaf, 121, 168, 176, 179.  
 Greenough, 177.  
 Grele, 106, 108.  
 Gridley, 41.  
 Griffin, 176, 186, 190.  
 Grifing, 192.  
 Gross, 55, 109.  
 Grover, 91, 117.  
 Groves, 39.  
 Gunderson, 94.  
 Gurnet, 162.  
 Gusten, 180.
- H**  
 Hacker, 141, 180, 182.  
 Haddon, 106.  
 Hadley, 118.  
 Hadlock, 45.  
 Hakes, 30, 31.  
 Hale, 28, 29, 33, 38, 39, 47, 123, 176, 187.  
 Hales, 119.  
 Hall, 43, 103-105, 109, 125, 163.  
 Halsey, 113.  
 Hammond, 57.  
 Hancock, 96, 128.  
 Handerhan, 43.  
 Hanniford, 164.  
 Hanson, 141.  
 Hardy, 45, 94, 144, 193.  
 Hareland, 110.  
 Haries, 193.  
 Harmon, 180.  
 Harris, 18, 26, 32.  
 Hart, 18-20, 30, 31, 36, 37, 81, 150, 151, 173, 189.

- Harte, 31.  
 Hartes, 30.  
 Harit, 31.  
 Harvey, 165.  
 Harwood, 28, 126, 136.  
 Hascal, 91.  
 Hascall, 91.  
 Haselden, 88.  
 Haseltine, 24, 107, 108.  
 Haselton, 108.  
 Haskell, 20, 44, 150.  
 Haskin, 44.  
 Hasletine, 192.  
 Hasseltynne, 192.  
 Hatch, 41.  
 Hathorn, 90.  
 Hathorne, 28-31, 33-35,  
 41, 83, 88, 90-92, 133,  
 181, 186, 187, 189,  
 190.  
 Haughton, 113.  
 Haukes, 30, 88.  
 Hawks, 30, 31, 106.  
 Hauscall, 90.  
 Hauxworth, 107.  
 Haward, 25.  
 Hawke, 137.  
 Hawkes, 31, 108.  
 Hawks, 31.  
 Hawthorne, 29, 30.  
 Hayle, 91.  
 Hayne, 88, 89.  
 Hayward, 25, 84, 85,  
 112, 162, 163.  
 Healy, 164.  
 Heard, 20, 21.  
 Hecock, 192.  
 Hendley, 167, 182.  
 Hendrick, 84.  
 Hendricks, 108.  
 Hendrix, 107.  
 Henman, 181.  
 Henry, 96.  
 Henshaw, 162.  
 Heroe, 43.  
 Heror, 180.  
 Herrick, 88, 90, 91, 113,  
 149.  
 Herris, 163.  
 Hersey, 42.  
 Heteberg, 110.  
 Hewet, 42.  
 Hewett, 174.  
 Hews, 109.  
 Heynes, 108.  
 Hicklin, 166.  
 Hicks, 160.  
 Hidden, 176.  
 Higgans, 167.  
 Higginson, 159, 194.  
 Hill, 33, 104, 152, 155,  
 181.  
 Hiller, 128.  
 Hilliard, 144.  
 Hills, 122.  
 Hilton, 150.  
 Hinde, 142.  
 Hine, 142.  
 Hitchcock, 38.  
 Hobart, 147.  
 Hobbart, 112.  
 Hobbs, 46, 93, 189.  
 Hobert, 42.  
 Hodges, 42, 101, 102,  
 131, 181, 190.  
 Hodgkins, 21, 176, 178.  
 Hoeman, 136.  
 Hogkens, 21.  
 Holdred, 88, 89.  
 Holdridge, 88.  
 Holdsworth, 84, 112.  
 Holgrave, 132.  
 Holland, 47.  
 Holman, 141.  
 Holmes, 36, 37, 81, 82,  
 135, 136, 189.  
 Holms, 21.  
 Holt, 139, 144, 152, 188.  
 Holyoke, 141.  
 Homan, 21, 186.  
 Hood, 194.  
 Hooper, 167.  
 Horton, 56.  
 Houeard, 22.  
 Houldred, 88.  
 House, 28.  
 Hovey, 21, 22, 26, 131,  
 154, 155.  
 How, 22, 114, 115.  
 Howard, 85, 92, 113,  
 143, 182.  
 Howe, 114, 115.  
 Howell, 179.  
 Howlett, 46.  
 Hoyt, 144, 165, 185.  
 Hoyte, 191.  
 Hubbard, 22, 41, 93,  
 108, 110, 147, 167.  
 Hubbart, 41, 190.  
 Hucheson, 90.  
 Hutchinson, 31.  
 Huch:son, 34.  
 Hudson, 28, 142, 162,  
 164.  
 Hughson, 34, 88.  
 Hull, 163, 180.  
 Humphreys, 55, 132-137.  
 Humphries, 132.  
 Humphryes, 132, 133.  
 Humphrys, 167.  
 Hun, 189.  
 Hunt, 22, 162.  
 Huntington, 46.  
 Hulton, 33.  
 Huse, 120, 121.  
 Huson, 189.  
 Hussey, 109.  
 Hutchinson, 29-31, 43,  
 44, 96, 104, 126-128,  
 162, 166, 181, 187.  
 Hutton, 88, 186.  
 Ingalls, 40, 123, 139,  
 151, 167, 189.  
 Ingals, 105.  
 Ingersol, 91.  
 Ingersoll, 22, 130, 144.  
 Ingerson, 177.  
 Inguls, 139.  
 Ireson, 135, 138, 167,  
 174.  
 Jackman, 187.  
 Jacobs, 181.  
 Jackson, 129.  
 James, 37, 90, 92, 93,  
 164, 181.  
 James, 100.  
 Jaques, 48, 168, 176.  
 Jeffery, 166.  
 Jefford, 112.  
 Jeffords, 181.  
 Jeggles, 36.  
 Jegles, 91.  
 Jewett, 23, 26, 27, 115,  
 127, 128, 130, 192.  
 Jigles, 91.  
 Johnson, 30, 31, 34, 90,  
 106, 120, 128, 130,  
 136, 144, 163, 176,  
 189.  
 Joliffe, 113.  
 Jolliffe, 42.  
 Jones, 94, 102, 106, 109,  
 131, 167, 177.  
 Jonson, 106.  
 Joseph, 45.  
 Joy, 55, 92, 185.  
 Joyliffe, 42, 83.  
 Juete, 192.  
 Keech, 160.  
 Kehew, 152.  
 Keisore, 92.  
 Keizer, 177.  
 Kelley, 125.  
 Kellond, 112, 164.  
 Kelly, 165, 176.  
 Kemball, 24, 86, 117,  
 191.  
 Kemble, 84, 85, 112,  
 162.  
 Kemp, 24.  
 Kempton, 36, 80, 81,  
 164.  
 Kent, 42, 107, 188.  
 Kettle, 28.  
 Keyes, 187, 190.  
 Keyser, 88.  
 Kidd, 148.  
 Killam, 23, 186.  
 Killum, 29, 186.  
 Kimbal, 23.  
 Kimball, 23, 39, 58, 94,  
 117, 144, 165, 166,  
 172, 179, 183, 190,  
 193.  
 Kindrick, 184.  
 King, 37, 90, 107, 133-  
 135, 148, 160, 181,  
 183.  
 Kinge, 92.  
 Kings, 109.  
 Kinsman, 47, 58, 93,  
 158.  
 Kirtland, 28, 88.  
 Kitchin, 28, 34, 91, 92.  
 Knight, 57, 59, 136,  
 143, 167, 172, 187.  
 Knights, 45.  
 Knolton, 190, 191.  
 Knoulton, 102.  
 Knowlton, 59.  
 Lad, 107-109.  
 Ladd, 107.  
 Laighton, 59.  
 Lakeman, 59, 60, 64,  
 94, 117.  
 Lambert, 91, 148.  
 Lamper, 177.  
 Lampery, 110.  
 Lamprey, 110.  
 Lampry, 110.  
 Lampson, 191.  
 Lamson, 45, 94.  
 Lancaster, 44.  
 Lane, 126, 181.  
 Langdon, 85.  
 Lanklitter, 143.  
 Laphorn, 166.  
 Larkham, 190.  
 Larkin, 88.  
 La Rock, 182.  
 Larrabee, 103.  
 Laskin, 90, 91.  
 Lathrop, 83.  
 Loughton, 138.  
 Lawrence, 192.  
 Leach, 39, 90, 127, 190.  
 Lechmere, 159.  
 Ledget, 42.  
 Lee, 45.  
 Leechfield, 41.  
 Lefavor, 184.  
 Le Gallais, 167.  
 Legg, 133-135, 137, 141.  
 Lemon, 92.  
 Lendall, 140.  
 Leverett, 66, 83-85, 113,  
 164.  
 Leverrett, 42.

- Levet, 41, 164.  
 Levit, 105, 107.  
 Levitt, 105, 106.  
 Libby, 184.  
 Lilford, 107.  
 Lindall, 105.  
 Lindes, 41.  
 Lindsey, 126, 129.  
 Linford, 85.  
 Linfourth, 24.  
 Linsey, 94.  
 Litelehal, 60.  
 Little, 121, 125, 126,  
 129, 130.  
 Littlefield, 43, 181.  
 Littlehale, 44, 108.  
 Long, 178.  
 Loomis, 194.  
 Lord, 29, 34, 37, 44,  
 60, 61, 82, 89, 92, 93,  
 106, 111, 112, 117,  
 147, 154, 164, 191,  
 192.  
 Lothrop, 33.  
 Louell, 61.  
 Louise, 167.  
 Lovejoy, 171, 188, 189.  
 Lovell, 61.  
 Lovis, 167.  
 Low, 48, 61, 130, 138,  
 164, 179.  
 Lowell, 123, 179.  
 Lowe, 165.  
 Lowtroope, 192.  
 Luce, 41.  
 Lufkin, 45, 117.  
 Lull, 61, 62.  
 Lunt, 168.  
 Lurvey, 45.  
 Lusher, 41.  
 Lyde, 164.  
 Lynde, 137, 160, 163.  
 Lyndon, 29.  
 Lysie, 90.  
 Lyon, 90, 92, 189.  
 Macentire, 186.  
 Mackakaion, 92.  
 Mackarty, 112.  
 Mackay, 113.  
 Mackintire, 140, 152.  
 Mackmalen, 34.  
 Mac Lean, 98.  
 Macy, 106.  
 Maddox, 44.  
 Mafield, 94.  
 Maiberry, 146.  
 Maine, 141.  
 Mallon, 128, 168.  
 Man, 84.  
*Manatahqua*, 100.  
 Manning, 36, 37, 61, 62,  
 81, 156.  
 Mansfeild, 28, 33, 90,  
 91.  
 Mansfield, 91, 103, 104,  
 126-128, 166.  
*Mansfield, Lord*, 96.  
 Mapes, 186.  
 March, 112, 176, 187.  
 Marquand, 172.  
 Marr, 166.  
 Marsh, 42, 84, 109, 128,  
 151.  
 Marshall, 24, 30, 31, 33,  
 192, 193.  
 Marston, 35, 36, 91,  
 109, 167, 173, 176.  
 Marstone, 28.  
 Martin, 95, 166, 187.  
*Masconomo*, 100.  
 Mash, 42.  
 Mason, 33, 35, 37.  
 Masseye, 34.  
 Massy, 88.  
 Maston, 109.  
 Masury, 149, 152.  
 Mather, 163.  
 Mathews, 167.  
 Maule, 145, 146, 148.  
 Maverick, 85, 133, 134,  
 136, 137, 164.  
 Mavericke, 41, 42.  
 Maxfeild, 107.  
 Mayhew, 34, 62.  
 Mayhue, 34.  
 McCullock, 177.  
 McEhrich, 148.  
 McKean, 62.  
 McNall, 129.  
 Meachum, 82.  
 Mears, 85.  
 Medcalf, 63.  
 Medley, 45.  
 Melott, 112.  
 Meriam, 104.  
 Merrick, 173.  
 Merrie, 107.  
 Merrill, 24, 125, 173,  
 191.  
 Merritt, 136, 137.  
 Messervy, 184.  
 Mesurier, 55.  
 Metcalf, 11, 25, 26, 62,  
 179.  
 Mettcalf, 26.  
 Mettcalf, 25.  
 Miles, 139, 184.  
 Millet, 90.  
 Millett, 88.  
 Mills, 121.  
 Minott, 141.  
 Miricke, 187.  
 Mitchell, 29, 176.  
 Mo——, 105.  
 Molton, 24.  
 Monck, 163.  
 Monjoye, 90.  
*Montowampate*, 100.  
 Moody, 133, 165, 176,  
 187.  
 Moore, 136.  
 Moores, 190.  
 Mores, 109.  
 Morgan, 93, 140, 181.  
*Moriah*, 172.  
 Morice, 191.  
 Morrill, 106, 170.  
 Morris, 109.  
 Morse, 120, 122, 187,  
 190.  
 Morss, 40, 165.  
 Moses, 180.  
 Moulton, 34, 35, 39, 40,  
 43, 63, 87, 94, 105,  
 110, 190, 191.  
 Mountjoy, 91.  
 Mousar, 82.  
 Mouser, 80, 82.  
 Mudge, 139.  
 Mulhuish, 148.  
 Munro, 139.  
 Murray, 43, 57, 113.  
 Musilowa, 106.  
*Nanepashemet*, 100.  
 Nanny, 41.  
 Nash, 108.  
 Nason, 63.  
 Neal, 141, 183.  
 Neale, 36, 37, 81.  
 Needham, 33, 92, 193.  
 Needom, 88.  
 Needum, 109.  
 Neff, 107.  
 Nelson, 118.  
 Nevins, 45.  
 Newell, 88, 90, 92.  
 Newhall, 102, 127, 128,  
 139, 149, 151, 186.  
 Newmach, 32.  
 Newman, 44, 48, 163,  
 178.  
 Newton, 181.  
 Nichols, 146, 148.  
 Nicholson, 55.  
 Nick, 152.  
 Nixon, 34, 126, 189.  
 Noble, 45.  
 Norden, 135, 137.  
 Norman, 31, 112, 135,  
 137.  
*North, Lord*, 96.  
 Northend, 189, 190.  
 Norton, 24, 63, 88, 91,  
 106, 113, 117, 172,  
 190.  
 Norwood, 44, 102.  
 Nourse, 183.  
 Nowell, 127, 130, 159,  
 160, 178.  
 Noyes, 63, 171, 176,  
 181, 187.  
 Noyse, 179.  
 Nuberie, 106.  
 Nudd, 105.  
 Nurse, 150, 151, 180.  
 Nutting, 46.  
 Oakman, 131.  
 Ober, 129.  
 Oliver, 33, 34, 57, 85,  
 92, 112.  
 Ordway, 122, 176, 187.  
 Orne, 55, 152, 167.  
 Osborn, 185.  
 Osborne, 152.  
 Osgood, 89, 108, 173,  
 185, 187, 189.  
 Otis, 96.  
 Oulton, 141.  
 Pabodie, 188.  
 Pabody, 191, 192.  
 Page, 106, 107, 129,  
 130.  
 Paige, 163.  
 Paine, 57, 84, 86, 96,  
 113, 162, 164.  
 Palfrey, 55, 132.  
 Palfry, 180.  
 Palmer, 90, 110, 137.  
 Parker, 28, 113, 128,  
 151, 168, 188.  
 Parkman, 37, 186.  
 Parkus, 162.  
 Parley, 97, 114.  
 Parnell, 148, 182.  
 Parsons, 178, 190.  
 Partridge, 106, 107, 172.  
*Pasaconaway*, 100.  
 Patch, 33, 45, 47, 93,  
 112, 127, 128, 130,  
 158.  
 Paterson, 126.  
 Pattashall, 91.  
 Patten, 83.  
 Patts, 45.  
 Paul, 103.  
 Payne, 28, 86, 92, 163.  
 Peabody, 43, 63, 91,  
 128, 130.  
 Peach, 56, 133, 134,  
 137, 142.  
*Peach*, 172.  
 Pearce, 56, 147, 163, 167.  
 Peard, 102, 180.  
 Pearkins, 26, 64.  
 Pears, 63.  
 Pearse, 45, 162, 180.  
 Pearson, 27, 121, 124,  
 138, 164, 176, 188.



- Pease, 92, 184.  
 Peaslee, 123, 141.  
 Peasly, 108.  
 Pebody, 192.  
 Pebodye, 192.  
 Pecker, 107, 108.  
 Pederick, 55.  
 Peele, 151.  
 Pearce, 88.  
 Peeters, 93.  
 Peirce, 28, 170, 175, 176.  
 Pengry, 63, 109.  
 Perce, 28.  
 Percival, 82.  
*Percy, Earl*, 96.  
 Perkell, 41.  
 Perkins, 4.  
 Perkins, 64.  
 Perkins, 26, 59, 64, 94, 98, 120, 123, 128, 181, 185.  
 Perley, 26, 35, 80, 114, 132, 175, 185, 191.  
 Perlye, 192.  
 Perry, 173.  
 Person, 92.  
 Petengill, 27.  
 Peter, 175.  
*Peter*, 160.  
 Peters, 83, 95, 144, 162.  
 Peterson, 181.  
 Pettingill, 173.  
 Phelps, 92, 181.  
 Philbrick, 109, 110.  
 Philips, 181.  
*Phillip*, 41.  
 Phillips, 112, 121, 139, 164, 184.  
 Phippen, 42.  
 Phipps, 118.  
 Pickard, 65.  
 Pickerd, 65.  
 Pickering, 34-37, 81, 126, 147, 148, 184.  
 Pickett, 167.  
 Pickman, 28, 91, 112, 134.  
 Pigden, 90, 189.  
 Pike, 40, 85, 107-110, 112, 120, 173, 176, 187.  
 Pillsbury, 27, 129.  
 Pilsberie, 107.  
 Pilsbery, 106.  
 Pillsbury, 24, 129, 177.  
 Pinder, 111.  
 Pirkens, 64.  
 Pirkens, 188.  
 Pitcher, 48.  
 Pitford, 91.  
 Pitman, 91-93, 135, 136, 183.  
 Pittman, 29, 55.  
 Pitts, 42, 163.  
 Plaisted, 162.  
 Plats, 117, 189.  
 Platts, 163, 164.  
 Plumer, 176.  
 Plummer, 187.  
 Poland, 93, 112.  
 Pommotocome, 41.  
 Pool, 45, 129.  
 Poor, 27, 165, 171.  
 Poore, 187, 189.  
 Pope, 146.  
*Poquanum*, 100.  
 Pore, 187, 188.  
 Porter, 28, 34, 39, 47, 51, 84, 88, 92, 118, 126, 129, 149, 181, 186.  
 Potter, 28, 47, 65, 88, 112, 115, 116, 139, 149.  
 Poulsen, 106.  
 Powell, 33.  
 Power, 98.  
 Pratt, 104.  
 Prescott, 160.  
 Prescott, 128.  
 Preston, 182, 187.  
 Pretious, 41.  
 Price, 28, 33, 37, 84.  
 Prince, 166.  
 Pring, 99.  
 Prisbury, 103.  
 Prockters, 88.  
 Procter, 139.  
 Proctor, 117, 146, 167.  
 Prout, 29, 84.  
 Pudney, 139.  
 Pulcifer, 123.  
 Purchas, 33.  
 Purchis, 29.  
 Purmat, 109.  
 Purmitt, 109.  
 Putnam, 28, 34, 88, 92, 96, 98, 117, 128, 171, 181.  
 Putname, 92.  
 Puttman, 28, 33.  
 Puttman, 28.  
 Pynchon, 83.  
 Quarles, 47.  
 Quenby, 108.  
 Quilter, 101, 189.  
 Rainborow, 84.  
 Rainbrow, 84.  
 Raineborow, 84.  
 Ramsdell, 28, 104.  
 Rand, 92.  
 Randall, 85, 187.  
 Ranking, 181.  
 Rawlins, 164.  
 Rawson, 190.  
 Rayment, 92.  
 Raymond, 80.  
 Rea, 90.  
 Read, 92.  
 Reade, 92, 93.  
 Reddan, 134, 139.  
 Redington, 112, 188.  
 Reed, 135, 137, 166.  
 Reeves, 36, 80, 81, 98.  
 Remick, 165.  
 Remington, 189.  
 Renew, 118.  
 Revere, 96.  
 Rhoads, 104, 149.  
 Richards, 90, 92, 105, 150.  
 Richardson, 139, 143, 153, 173, 187.  
 Ricks, 91.  
 Ridden, 182.  
 Riggs, 33.  
 Riglee, 110.  
 Rihon, 167.  
 Rindge, 65.  
 Ring, 173, 177.  
 Ringwood, 105.  
 Roach, 152.  
 Roadar, 172.  
 Roder, 172.  
 Roafe, 187.  
 Robbins, 105.  
 Robbins, 34, 45.  
 Robinson, 112.  
 Roberts, 41, 42, 111, 165, 191.  
 Robie, 109.  
*Robin*, 121.  
 Robins, 191.  
 Robinson, 28, 30, 35, 36, 44, 91, 97, 105, 109, 130, 163.  
 Roby, 109, 129, 130.  
 Rochell, 163.  
 Rodar, 172.  
 Rofe, 188.  
 Roffe, 83.  
 Rogers, 5, 16, 65-67, 73, 84, 85, 112, 113, 120, 122, 124, 127, 173, 187, 191.  
 Rolfe, 106.  
 Rootes, 88.  
 Roper, 67, 191, 192.  
 Ropes, 35, 152, 183.  
 Ropp, 117.  
 Ropper, 67.  
 Roundy, 143.  
 Row, 44, 45, 118.  
 Rowden, 34.  
 Rowe, 173.  
 Rowland, 92, 93, 132-136.  
 Ruck, 29, 36, 37, 41, 81, 110, 112.  
 Rucke, 41.  
 Rumney-marsh, 100.  
 Russel, 94, 167, 189.  
 Russell, 31, 85, 136.  
 Rust, 84.  
 Sachwell, 111.  
 Sady, 144.  
 Saffin, 42.  
 Safford, 26, 67, 93.  
 Salmon, 84, 92.  
 Salter, 102, 163.  
 Saltinstall, 112.  
 Saltonstal, 12.  
 Saltonstall, 107-110.  
 Samborn, 105.  
 Samons, 92.  
 Sanders, 44, 106, 108, 118, 132, 134, 135.  
 Sandin, 33, 133.  
 Sandys, 85.  
 Sanford, 84, 113, 163.  
 Sargent, 40, 106, 107, 109, 125, 169.  
 Saunders, 163, 167.  
 Savage, 85.  
 Savory, 187.  
 Sawin, 184.  
 Sawyer, 120, 123, 124, 168, 170, 173, 187.  
 Sayer, 67, 93.  
 Scerry, 33, 92.  
 Scott, 113.  
 Scotto, 41.  
 Scottow, 85, 187.  
 Scruggs, 132.  
 Scrugs, 132, 133.  
 Searle, 167.  
 Seavern, 83.  
 Sechwell, 189.  
 Seers, 92, 187.  
 Selmon, 92.  
 Sergeant, 111.  
 Setchwell, 189, 190.  
 Severans, 106, 108.  
 Severy, 55.  
 Shaddock, 113.  
 Shannon, 167.  
 Sharratt, 108.  
 Shatchell, 111.  
 Shatswell, 67, 191.  
 Shattock, 92.  
 Shattuck, 34.  
 Shaw, 106.  
 Sheaf, 163.  
 Shelden, 43.  
 Sherratt, 108.  
 Shippen, 84.  
 Short, 48, 165.  
 Shove, 170.  
 Shrimpton, 42, 147, 162.

- Silver, 149, 187.  
 Simmons, 116.  
 Simonds, 72, 88.  
 Simons, 106, 140, 188, 189.  
 Simpkins, 65.  
 Sinclear, 165.  
 Singletary, 107.  
 Skerry, 34, 82, 184.  
 Skery, 34, 92.  
 Skinner, 139.  
 Sleeper, 105, 178.  
 Smale, 33.  
 Small, 92, 179.  
 Smethurst, 181.  
 Smith, 34, 41, 45, 67-70, 91-94, 99, 103, 109-111, 116, 127-129, 135-137, 151, 158, 159, 162, 164, 165, 181, 182, 188, 189, 191, 192.  
 Smithie, 107.  
 Snelling, 113.  
 Somerby, 106, 123.  
 Somes, 118, 119, 127, 130.  
 Sothwick, 28, 33, 34.  
 Sothwicke, 34.  
 Souther, 70.  
 Southmead, 185.  
 Southwick, 92, 145, 153.  
 Spencer, 83, 89.  
 Spofford, 94, 95.  
 Spooner, 90.  
 Stace, 70.  
 Stacey, 70.  
 Stackhouse, 34, 91, 92, 186.  
 Stacy, 44, 45, 70, 136.  
 Staniford, 70, 71.  
 Stanian, 105-107.  
 Staniford, 11, 13, 70, 71, 184.  
 Stanwood, 24, 45.  
 Staples, 167.  
 Staynwood, 111.  
 Steel, 71.  
 Steevens, 90, 189.  
 Stephens, 165, 182, 190.  
 Stevens, 43, 57, 92, 108, 125, 147, 178, 189.  
 Stewart, 71, 141, 166.  
 Stickney, 123, 178.  
 Stileman, 88, 136, 180.  
 Stocker, 104.  
 Stoddard, 28, 34, 85, 133.  
 Stodder, 28.  
 Stone, 31, 145, 172, 179.  
 Story, 13, 20, 71, 117, 140, 191.  
 Stoughton, 84.  
 Stuart, 190, 191.  
 Suthwick, 189.  
 Swain, 39, 105.  
 Swan, 189.  
 Swasey, 71, 184, 193.  
 Sweat, 169, 171, 179.  
 Swet, 88, 187.  
 Swett, 166, 187.  
 Swinerton, 147.  
 Swinnerton, 148.  
 Syle, 94, 179.  
 Symmes, 72.  
 Symonds, 28, 72, 83, 88, 105, 111, 146, 147, 154, 190, 191.  
 Symons, 105, 146.  
 Taft, 144.  
 Tailer, 41.  
 Talby, 28, 35, 37.  
 Tapley, 180.  
 Tappan, 105, 164, 173, 178.  
 Tarbox, 45, 90.  
 Tasker, 166.  
 Tayler, 106.  
 Taylor, 190, 191.  
 Taynour, 167.  
 Tenney, 179.  
 Tharley, 187.  
 Thaxter, 42.  
 Thing, 105.  
 Thomas, 42, 44, 189.  
*Thomas*, 172.  
 Thompson, 113, 126, 149.  
 Thomson, 110.  
 Thorndike, 126.  
 Thorne, 32.  
 Thornton, 72, 112, 138, 141.  
 Throgmorton, 175.  
 Thurston, 85, 187.  
 Thuston, 85, 88.  
 Tift, 178.  
 Tilden, 42.  
 Tilton, 47.  
 Timmons, 169.  
 Ting, 41, 110.  
 Tinge, 41.  
 Titcomb, 127-130, 168, 187.  
 Titcombe, 164.  
 Titcome, 106.  
 Titus, 144.  
 Todd, 107.  
 Tole, 109.  
*Tom*, 181.  
 Tomlinson, 44.  
 Tompson, 170.  
 Toppam, 122, 123, 151.  
 Torrey, 42.  
 Tothacre, 189, 190.  
 Tourland, 29.  
 Towne, 30, 91, 188.  
 Townsend, 139.  
 Tozer, 180, 182.  
 Tozier, 182.  
 Trask, 92, 151, 155, 167, 181.  
 Traske, 33, 132, 155.  
 Treadwell, 72-74, 131.  
 Tredwell, 72, 73.  
 Trefey, 137.  
 Trefry, 143, 167.  
 Trescott, 128.  
 Trevie, 135, 137.  
 Troop, 158.  
 Trotter, 187.  
 Trow, 180.  
 True, 80, 82.  
 Trumble, 74, 189.  
 Trussell, 193.  
 Tuck, 28, 105, 110.  
 Tucker, 179.  
 Turner, 36, 128, 160, 162.  
 Tutel, 74.  
 Tuttle, 74, 192.  
 Tuttel, 74.  
 Tuttell, 192, 193.  
 Tuttle, 74, 192, 193.  
 Twiss, 103, 151.  
 Twist, 181.  
 Tyller, 88.  
 Tyng, 84, 85, 112, 163, 164.  
 Underwood, 34.  
 Upton, 149.  
 Uran, 74.  
 Usher, 28, 113.  
 Van Bebbber, 74.  
 Vane, 106.  
 Veren, 28, 29, 33, 35, 91.  
 Very, 149.  
 Viall, 41.  
 Vickrey, 142.  
 Vincent, 31, 92, 152.  
 Vinson, 189.  
 Vinton, 92.  
 Waddel, 46.  
 Wadden, 142.  
 Wade, 29, 74, 75, 128-130, 158, 159, 192.  
 Wainwright, 75.  
 Wait, 75.  
 Waite, 75.  
 Wakfeild, 41.  
 Walden, 101, 150.  
 Waldren, 186.  
 Waldrig, 34.  
 Waldron, 55.  
 Walker, 44, 132, 189-192.  
 Wallace, 45.  
 Wallies, 76, 117.  
 Wallies, 76.  
 Wallis, 75, 76, 112, 117, 139.  
 Walton, 136.  
 Wanton, 96.  
 Ward, 39, 51, 76, 106, 133, 136, 164, 166, 180.  
 Wardall, 84.  
 Wardell, 105.  
 Wardwell, 94, 144, 193.  
 Warner, 76, 77, 94, 128, 147.  
 Warren, 38, 39, 96.  
 Wasse, 108.  
 Waters, 35, 141.  
 Wattles, 191.  
 Wattson, 34.  
 Way, 162.  
 Wayte, 28, 29, 187.  
 Weaver, 112.  
 Webb, 29, 30, 90, 163, 164, 181.  
 Webber, 168.  
 Webster, 112, 125, 168, 180, 187, 189.  
 Weed, 109, 165.  
 Welch, 91.  
 Wellman, 152, 182.  
 Wells, 77, 78, 106, 107, 109, 111, 168.  
 Welman, 139.  
*Wenepoyken*, 100.  
 West, 107, 181.  
 Westgate, 91.  
 Wharfe, 44.  
 Wharton, 34, 92, 112, 186.  
 Wheat, 55.  
 Wheeler, 26, 27, 88, 92, 122, 143, 187.  
 Wheelwright, 163.  
 Wheelright, 112.  
 Wheelwright, 41, 85.  
 Whipple, 77, 78, 117, 170.  
 Whitbee, 42.  
 Whitaker, 90.  
 White, 40, 43, 86, 92, 93, 121, 125, 142, 152, 165, 181, 185.  
 Whitney, 127, 129.  
 Whitredge, 33.  
 Whitemore, 95, 139.  
 Whitteridg, 105.  
 Whittier, 108.  
 Whittredge, 43.  
 Whittridge, 46.  
 Whittyker, 88.

- Wicome, 189.  
 Wiggin, 109.  
 Wiggins, 191.  
 Wigglesworth, 39, 128-130, 170.  
 Wild, 42.  
 Wilford, 110.  
 Wilkins, 28, 88, 162.  
 Williams, 28, 34, 45, 56, 82, 90, 91, 107, 113, 119, 150, 151, 176, 183, 189.  
 Willowby, 42.  
 Willson, 1.
- Wilson, 86, 100-102, 109.  
 Wincoll, 84.  
 Windsor, 98.  
 Wing, 162, 164.  
 Wingate, 39.  
 Winslow, 45.  
 Winthrop, 83, 84, 133, 159, 162, 163.  
 Wintrop, 192.  
 Wise, 78, 193.  
 Wiswall, 29, 162.  
 Withrington, 162.  
 Wolten, 28.
- Womsittah*, 41.  
*Wonohoguaham*, 100.  
 Wood, 78, 79, 92-94, 96, 143, 144, 149, 180, 188.  
 Woodberry, 38, 113.  
 Woodbery, 25, 132.  
 Woodbridge, 112, 168.  
 Woodice, 90.  
 Woodier, 167.  
 Woodman, 172, 176.  
 Woodmansy, 153.  
 Woods, 135, 137.  
 Woodward, 159.
- Woolcot, 108, 109.  
 Woolcott, 108.  
 Woolcut, 187.  
 Wooten, 118.  
 Worcester, 105, 106, 108, 109, 123.  
 Worth, 166.  
 Wright, 94, 144, 176.  
 Wyatt, 86, 87, 179.
- Yorke, 80.  
 Young, 104, 110, 159, 171, 178.















UNIVERSITY OF ILLINOIS-URBANA



3 0112 122879544